

**The Project Gutenberg eBook of How to Use the Popular Science Library;  
History of Science; General Index, by Arthur Selwyn-Brown and Garrett  
Putman Serviss**

This ebook is for the use of anyone anywhere in the United States and most other parts of the world at no cost and with almost no restrictions whatsoever. You may copy it, give it away or re-use it under the terms of the Project Gutenberg License included with this ebook or online at [www.gutenberg.org](http://www.gutenberg.org). If you are not located in the United States, you'll have to check the laws of the country where you are located before using this eBook.

Title: How to Use the Popular Science Library; History of Science; General Index

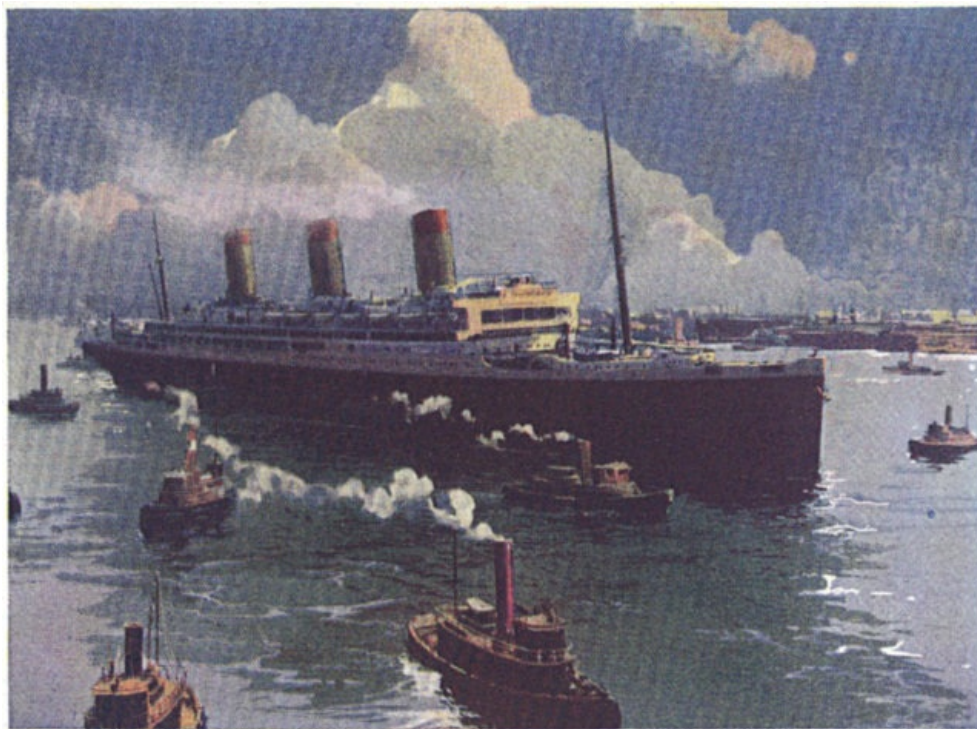
Author: Arthur Selwyn-Brown  
Author: Garrett Putman Serviss

Release date: February 6, 2016 [EBook #51133]

Language: English

Credits: Produced by Richard Tonsing, Juliet Sutherland and the  
Online Distributed Proofreading Team at <http://www.pgdp.net>

\*\*\* START OF THE PROJECT GUTENBERG EBOOK HOW TO USE THE POPULAR SCIENCE  
LIBRARY; HISTORY OF SCIENCE; GENERAL INDEX \*\*\*



Copyright, Ewing Galloway

*The Majestic, Largest Steamship in the World*

[Pg i]

[Pgiii]  
[Pgiii]

# POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

EDITOR-IN-CHIEF

**GARRETT P. SERVISS**

AUTHORS

WILLIAM J. MILLER  
HIPPOLYTE GRUENER  
A. RUSSELL BOND  
D. W. HERING  
LOOMIS HAVEMEYER  
ERNEST G. MARTIN  
ARTHUR SELWYN-BROWN  
ROBERT CHENAULT GIVLER  
ERNEST INGERSOLL  
WILFRED MASON BARTON  
WILLIAM B. SCOTT  
ERNEST J. STREUBEL  
NORMAN TAYLOR  
DAVID TODD  
CHARLES FITZHUGH TALMAN  
ROBIN BEACH

ARRANGED IN SIXTEEN VOLUMES WITH A HISTORY OF SCIENCE, GLOSSARIES AND A  
GENERAL INDEX

*ILLUSTRATED*



VOLUME SIXTEEN

**P. F. COLLIER & SON COMPANY**

NEW YORK

Copyright 1922  
By P. F. COLLIER & SON COMPANY  
MANUFACTURED IN U. S. A.

---

# **HOW TO USE THE POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY**

BY

**GARRETT P. SERVISS**

## **HISTORY OF SCIENCE**

BY

**ARTHUR SELWYN-BROWN**

## **GENERAL INDEX**



**P. F. COLLIER & SON COMPANY  
NEW YORK**



## PREFACE

THE final or Index volume of the Popular Science Library not only increases the value of this great set, but actually multiplies it. Volume XVI is in three parts: First, the editor, Garrett Serviss, in "How to Use the Popular Science Library," describes the way the reader may enjoy and profit most from its store of scientific knowledge in connection with his everyday experiences. Then follows Arthur Selwyn-Brown's "History of Science," an excellent foundation for the study of man's achievements in his struggle to understand and turn to his own use the forces of nature. Here is a concise record of progress from the earliest times until now—discoveries and inventions past, present, and about to come.

The third part of Volume XVI occupies nearly half the book. It is the General Index, which is as complete and as practical as it is possible for an index to be. Here, then, we have sixteen volumes on science, every work agreeable to read, every work complete in itself, and all of them, including the Index, prepared by specialists, each of whom has already gained distinction in the field he covers. The Index binds the collection into a consistent whole, making every bit of knowledge in the sixteen books available to reader or student without delay.

The style employed in the Index is a standard for such material. Volume numbers are represented by the Roman numerals, i, ii, iii, iv, v, vi, vii, viii, ix, x, xi, xii, xiii, xiv, xv, xvi. Pages are indicated by figures. All topics and subtopics are arranged alphabetically.

[Pg 4]

When you read or study the Popular Science Library, keep the Index volume at hand whenever it is convenient. It will add greatly to your interest and give you a depth of insight into these matters if you can compare one author's opinions and descriptions with those of another. If you are consulting the Library as a reference collection for information on particular topics, the Index will give you volume and page for every bit of text on the subject you are considering.

The Popular Science Library is unique in the number and standing of its authors and in the care that has been taken to make it the easiest as well as the most engrossing of all scientific collections for the reader or student to use.

[Pg 5]

# CONTENTS

	<b>PAGE</b>
HOW TO USE THE POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY. BY GARRETT P. SERVISS	<a href="#">9</a>
HISTORY OF SCIENCE	<a href="#">39-198</a>
<b>CHAPTER</b>	
I. HISTORY OF SCIENCE	<a href="#">39</a>
II. PRIMITIVE MAN AND EARLY CIVILIZATIONS	<a href="#">46</a>
III. PRE-BABYLONIAN SCIENCE	<a href="#">56</a>
IV. EGYPTIAN SCIENCE	<a href="#">64</a>
V. FOUNDING OF SYSTEMATIC SCIENCE IN GREECE	<a href="#">76</a>
VI. GOLDEN AGE OF GREEK SCIENCES	<a href="#">86</a>
VII. THE ROMAN AND MIDDLE AGES	<a href="#">97</a>
VIII. SCIENCE IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY	<a href="#">106</a>
IX. PRELUDE TO MODERN SCIENCE—THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY	<a href="#">117</a>
X. PHYSICAL SCIENCES IN THE NINETEENTH CENTURY	<a href="#">129</a>
XI. THE NATURAL SCIENCES	<a href="#">139</a>
XII. ORGANIC EVOLUTION, VARIATION, AND HEREDITY	<a href="#">149</a>
XIII. CHEMICAL AND BOTANICAL THEORIES	<a href="#">159</a>
XIV. GEOLOGY, METALLURGY, AND METEOROLOGY	<a href="#">168</a>
XV. MEDICINE AND PHARMACY	<a href="#">178</a>
XVI. ELECTRICITY AND RADIOACTIVITIES	<a href="#">188</a>
XVII. SCIENCE IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY	<a href="#">195</a>
GENERAL INDEX	<a href="#">199-384</a>

---

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

THE MAJESTIC, LARGEST STEAMSHIP IN THE WORLD

*Frontispiece*

[Pg 9]

**FACING  
PAGE**

EOHIPPIUS—FROM WHICH THE MODERN HORSE DEVELOPED	<a href="#">16</a>
ORNITHOLESTES—A PREHISTORIC ANIMAL OF AMERICA	<a href="#">17</a>
HUNTSMAN, HORSE, AND HUNTING DOG OF LONG AGO—FROM AN ANCIENT CRETAN FRESCO	<a href="#">17</a>
PREHISTORIC PAINTINGS—AN EXHIBITION OF COPIES FROM THE CAVERN AT ALTAMIRA, SPAIN	<a href="#">24</a>
SABER-TOOTHED TIGER THAT ONCE ROAMED OVER NORTH AMERICA	<a href="#">25</a>
GUTENBERG'S PRINTING PRESSES—MODELS ON EXHIBITION	<a href="#">32</a>
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S PRINTING PRESS	<a href="#">33</a>
MODEL OF THE "SANTA MARIA," THE FLAGSHIP OF COLUMBUS	<a href="#">48</a>
CURTISS NAVY RACER, THE AIRPLANE THAT WON THE PULITZER RACE OF 1921	<a href="#">49</a>
U. S. ARMY DIRIGIBLE ON A TRANSCONTINENTAL FLIGHT	<a href="#">49</a>
ELECTRIC MOTOR OF 1834	<a href="#">64</a>
TURNING LATHE OF 1843	<a href="#">64</a>
EDISON PHONOGRAPH OF 1878	<a href="#">65</a>
WHITNEY'S COTTON GIN	<a href="#">65</a>
DE WITT CLINTON TRAIN OF 1831 BESIDE A MODERN LOCOMOTIVE	<a href="#">80</a>
LOCOMOTIVE OF THE 1870 PERIOD	<a href="#">81</a>
"JOHN BULL," A LOCOMOTIVE BROUGHT FROM ENGLAND IN 1831	<a href="#">81</a>
WEATHER AND ASTRONOMICAL INSTRUMENTS ON THE ROOF OF GREENWICH OBSERVATORY, ENGLAND	<a href="#">112</a>
MOORING TOWER FOR AIRSHIPS, WITH THE "R-24" FASTENED HEAD ON	<a href="#">113</a>
HOSPITAL ROOM IN WHICH INFECTED ARTICLES ARE STERILIZED	<a href="#">160</a>
MODERN OPERATING ROOM IN PARIS, FITTED WITH A GLASS DOME AND RADIO MICROPHONES FOR OBSERVING STUDENTS AND DOCTORS	<a href="#">161</a>
EDOUARD BELIN AND THE TELAUTOGRAPH, WHICH TRANSMITS PICTURES BY WIRE	<a href="#">176</a>
LEE DE FOREST, INVENTOR OF THE OSCILLATING AUDION	<a href="#">177</a>
AUTOMOBILE WITH RADIO EQUIPMENT FOR LISTENING IN EN TOUR	<a href="#">177</a>
GIFTS FOR TUTANKHAMEN BROUGHT BY ONE OF HIS VICEROYS	<a href="#">192</a>
TUTANKHAMEN'S TOMB—BRINGING UP THE HATHOR COUCH	<a href="#">193</a>
QUEEN NEFERTITI, MOTHER-IN-LAW OF TUTANKHAMEN AND WIFE OF AHKNATON	<a href="#">193</a>

[Pg 8]



---

## HOW TO USE THE POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

**T**HIS series of books is written for all the people and not for specialists only, though it is the work of specialists who know how to explain their subjects clearly and interestingly, without unnecessary technicalities and with keen appreciation of the popular and constantly increasing desire for scientific knowledge.

The supreme importance of science in the wonderful age in which our lot has been cast was demonstrated with overwhelming force of conviction by the events of the World War. If, as certain persons assert, science may be accused of having rendered war more destructive and terrible, yet, on the other hand, no one can deny that it was science that saved the world from sliding backward into an age of despotism.

The true importance of science for everybody arises from its rapidly increasing service in the development of human industry in all its forms, for industry is the mother of democracy.

Said Gabriel Lippman, the French physicist, inventor of color photography, who died in the summer of 1921: "For thousands of years science progressed by groping and feeling its way, and coincidentally industry got slowly on by guesswork; but within the last century science has developed more than during all preceding time, while industry has sprung upon its feet and begun to march with the strides of a giant."

[Pg 10]

Notwithstanding its immense importance and the vast extent and complication of its application in modern times, science is not really difficult for any person of ordinary school education and of good natural intelligence to comprehend, provided it is presented in a clear, plain, common sense manner, in popular language with illustrations drawn from everyday life and experience. The much talked-of methods of science are, after all, nothing more than the methods of common sense, applied with systematic care by minds disciplined to a high degree of efficiency. And, in fact, the only practical difference between the mind of a trained scientist and that of any other intelligent person is that the scientist has acquired a way or habit of looking at and thinking about things and events, which enables him to get at their inmost nature and meaning more swiftly and accurately than he could do if he went to work in a haphazard manner as, in truth, his forerunners of the earlier centuries were obliged to do. The pioneer must always work by rule of thumb, but when he has exploited his field he knows better ways.

Each branch of science has its own particular methods, but it is not necessary for the average reader to study these special methods in order to become able to grasp the facts and principles that have been developed by them. The results are all thrown into a common store—or should be if science is to attain its utmost usefulness to humanity—and from the common store the great public, the people at large, should be enabled freely to draw. The object of this series of books is to form such a store of science for the people.

It may encourage those who look with some degree of timidity upon the task of trying to understand the great discoveries and achievements of modern science to know that even the ablest scientists, leaders in their own particular branches, do not pretend, or attempt, to grasp the special methods or the technicalities of any division of science except that one in which their own work is done. They stand, with regard to other branches, practically on the same footing with the unscientific reader, having over him only such possible advantages as their special training in clear thinking and in the intense application of the mental powers may give them.

[Pg 11]

Besides, science is really the most interesting thing in the world—outside of men and women—and *they* would be less interesting, even to themselves, if science had not transformed their lives as well as their surroundings. If one of Voltaire's favorite messengers from some other, wiser world had visited our earth a few hundred years ago, or even only one hundred, and should now repeat his call, he would be amazed, and no doubt delighted, by the changes in every feature of life and society which he would find that science had brought about, as if by magic, during the interval between his visits. He would be likely to exclaim: "Some great teacher and trainer from a more enlightened part of the universe must have been here since I saw this world before. What a marvelous new spirit he has imparted to these creatures. Through him they have become more masterful and more like sons of God."

See if you can find a single detail of your daily life that is not affected by science, or upon which science does not throw new light. It is fascinating to trace out the scientific relations of the simplest things that surround us, or the most ordinary occurrences and incidents.

[Pg 12]

Start with your first awakening in the morning, and you will perceive that there is not a thing that you see, or that in any way attracts your attention, that is not touched and illuminated by science, and often in the most unexpected and delightful ways. It is by considering these things that one may best perceive how to use the volumes of this little library. As you open your eyes in the morning you see a bright glow through the window curtain, then you know that the sun has risen.

But stop a moment. What does that mean—"the sun has risen"? The sun has not "risen" at all. But, one of the greatest facts of the science of astronomy is illustrated before your eyes—a fact that it took mankind thousands of years to find out. You are standing in the astronomer's shoes now, if you choose to wear them. This is a part of his field of science. It took him a long time to

convince the world that the "rising" of the sun in the east next morning after its "setting" in the west really means that the globular earth has turned half way over during the night. If this seems simple to you now, it seemed very hard to comprehend to our remote ancestors, who, though reasoning men like ourselves, had not learned as much about the relativity of motion as we now know, though even we may be puzzled by some of the consequences that Einstein has drawn from it. And a hundred other things that astronomy has discovered about the sun and the other suns, called stars, and the other worlds, called planets, immediately rush to your mind, and you turn to the volume on astronomy to read about them.

But this is only a beginning of the string of everyday incidents that are rendered curiously interesting as soon as their scientific relations and meanings become evident to you. Science is right at your elbow to raise questions and to answer them the moment you step out of bed, and your mind begins to work.

[Pg 13]

As you throw open the window to see what kind of a day it is going to be, whether fair, or cloudy, or rainy, cool or warm, you draw your conclusions from the appearance of sky and air, but in doing that you are entering another field covered by another branch of science and included in our little library—meteorology, or the realm of the air—and you may be sure that the correctness of the conclusions that you draw from the aspect of the clouds and the feeling of the air will be greatly increased, not only in certainty, but also in interest, if you read what the students of this subject have learned about the laws and the mysteries of the rains, clouds, cyclones, barometric pressures, great winds and genial breezes, great storms and little storms; in short, the whole wonderful science of the atmosphere, that invisible, yet powerful kingdom of the air, which we are just beginning to annex to our world of activities without regard to what its natural occupants, the birds, think of such an invasion.

Now you leave the window to begin making your morning ablutions. You turn on a faucet and take a drink, or plunge hands and face into the refreshing liquid, so cool, lively, and invigorating. But a bird or any four-footed animal may find just as keen physical enjoyment in the touch and taste of the water as you do. You, however, because you are a thinking being, possess a source of enjoyment from the touch and appearance of the water that is not open to those humbler creatures, and that source of enjoyment springs from the principles and facts of another branch of science which the mere sight of the running water may call to mind if you have caught the spirit of these books—the science of chemistry, whose early history is filled with that irresistible kind of romance that pertains to the search for Eldorado, or the strivings of the human spirit after the powers of magic; for the realm of chemistry was once a kind of semi-scientific dreamland, wherein the "alchemists" delved at the same time for the "philosopher's stone" which was to turn base metal into gold, and for the wand of the magician which would give to its possessor the boundless gratifications of a Faust. Water is no mystery to the lower animals, but it is a great mystery even yet to the highest ones—ourselves—because we have been enabled to analyze it. You cannot look at it pouring from the faucet, and sparkling into bubbles, without recalling the fact that it is composed of two invisible, silent gases, and that chemistry tells us not only how to make the water disappear by taking those gases apart, but also how to form new water by making the two gases combine. The mystery is—why should this be so? It is a captivating question, and the business of the book on chemistry is to give you all possible light on the solution of that question, and others of a like nature. You will find, too, that the very latest chemistry has, strangely enough, discovered a sort of justification for the extravagant expectations of the ancient alchemists, by finding a way in which one substance may actually change, or be changed, into another, different substance—one "element" taking the form of another "element"—and also by getting clues to the existence of marvelous locked-up energies in matter, the release of which would give man control over powers that could properly be called "magical."

[Pg 14]

[Pg 15]

After finishing your toilet, with all the suggestions and remembrances of chemical science that it has produced, you start to quicken the circulation of your blood by catching up a pair of dumb-bells, or Indian clubs, or by pulling elastic cords, or banging a leather ball with your fists, as if you meant to go in for the championship of the world. Now, what taught you the value of such exercises? You are still on the ground of science, and you are practically demonstrating the principles of another of its branches—the science of health, or hygiene, which is a part of the subject of medicine, taken in its broadest signification, for, as the volume on that subject will assure you, the greatest service that this science can render to mankind is in teaching us the laws of our physical existence, and indicating, directly or indirectly, how all the functions of the body may be kept in the best working order by proper attention and exercise. You will find such things pointed out in the several sciences that deal with the body, such as physiology and medicine.

While you are making the leather ball strike the ceiling with resounding whacks, your dog, excited by the inspiring noise, bursts into the room, and interrupts your exercise with his enthusiastic morning greetings, expressed as energetically by his wagging tail as by his joyous barks and licks, all anticipatory of a lively morning run. He brings immediately into your mind the thought of still another division of science—zoölogy—to which you will devote many pleasant half-hours of reading, for it is full of most entertaining matter, as well as of matter calculated to awaken profound and useful thought concerning the relations of the many different members of the animal world to one another, and especially to their head and chief, man, to whom the supervision of the whole was, according to the Bible story, originally committed. Familiar as your dog may be to you, there are a hundred particulars of his family relationships, his descent from wild ancestors, etc., which can only become known to you through the studies that have been

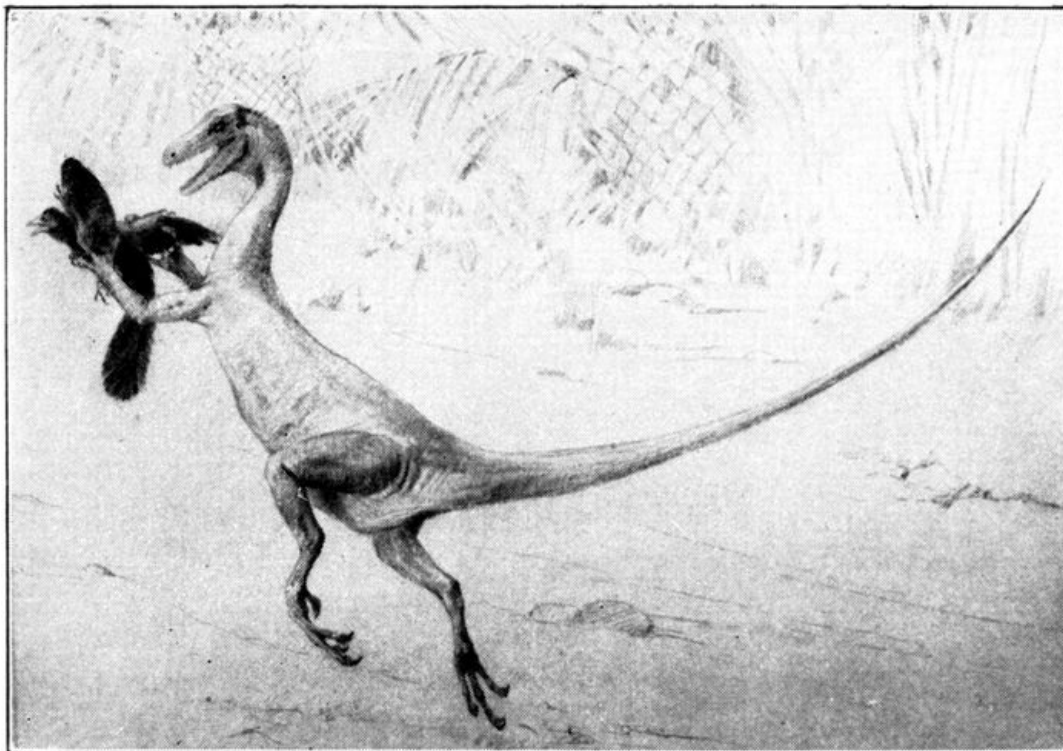
devoted to the science of zoölogy by curious-minded investigators from the times of Aristotle and Pliny down to our own day, when we have seen an ex-President of the United States wandering adventurously through some of the remotest portions of the inhabited globe, seeking fresh knowledge of, and personal acquaintance with, the rarer kinds of wild animals, and hunting down in their native wilds great beasts which the Cæsars used to admire from the security of the imperial seat, high above the bloody sands of the Roman arenas. And this modern ruler, after having laid down the political power intrusted to him by fellow citizens, found no occupation so attractive as that of adding something to the growing stores of science.

[Pg 16]

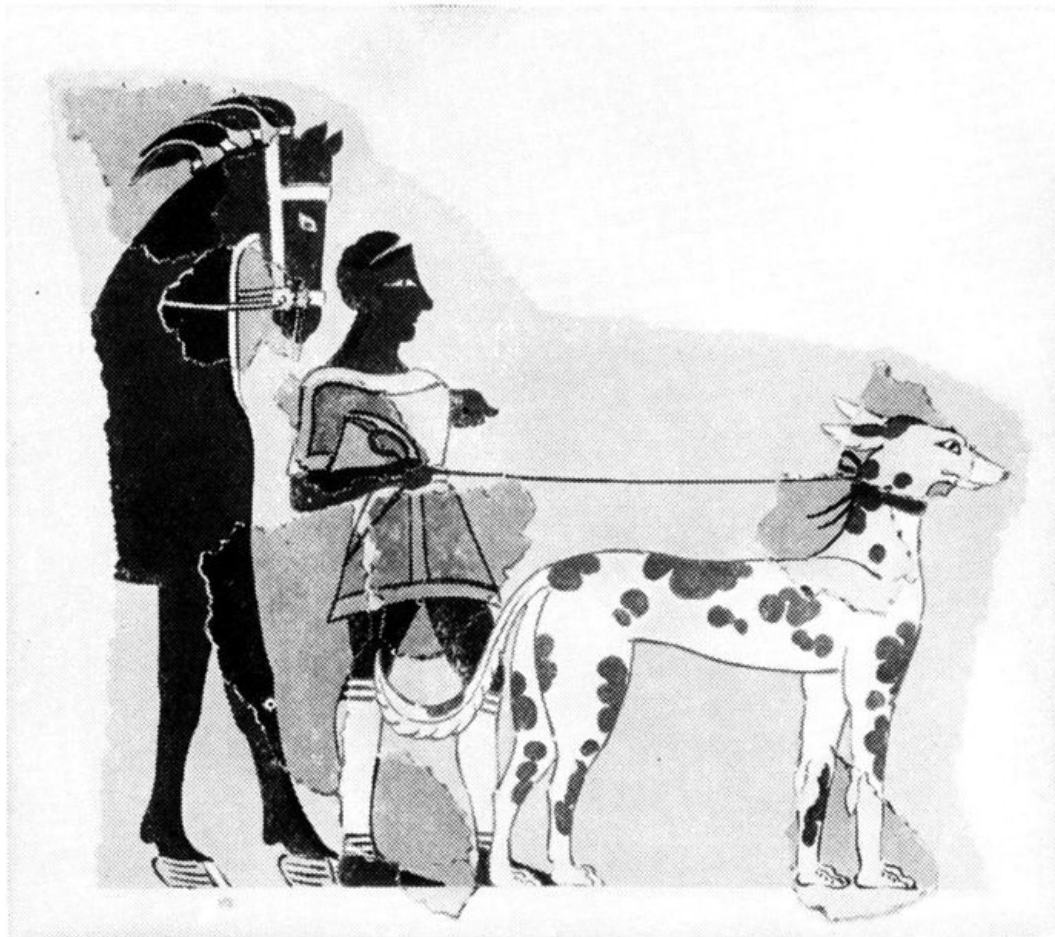


**Painting, Chas. R. Knight. (American Museum of Natural History)  
THE LITTLE EOhippus. FROM WHICH THE MODERN HORSE DEVELOPED**

[Pg 17]



**ORNITHOLESTES—PREHISTORIC ANIMAL OF AMERICA**



Photo, Metropolitan Museum

### HUNTSMAN. HORSE AND HUNTING DOG OF LONG AGO

#### From an ancient Cretan fresco

Next, your stomach, awakened to its wants and needs by the restored circulation resulting from your lively exercises, reminds you of what will be at the same time a pleasure and a means of sustained strength for body and mind, your breakfast. Breakfast properly comes under the supervision of the science of physiology. It is also suggestive of mechanics and physics, since it has to do with the stoking of the furnace that keeps the bodily engine up to its work. Here you are face to face with a branch of science which you could no more safely neglect than an engineer or a fireman could neglect to learn the elements and principles underlying his critically important occupation. One of the first sciences to be systematically developed was that of man's body, including its structure, or anatomy, and its functioning, or internal action, physiology. You will find that correct ideas on these subjects were slow in being developed, yet even in the most ancient times men were shrewd and wise enough to understand the importance of knowing something about their own bodies, in order to be able to take proper care of them, and to deal with wounds and sickness.

It was an old saying that "the proper study of mankind is man." But that is a study which has two main branches. The first covers the subjects of physiology, anatomy, medicine, etc., while the second relates to that even more intimate part of ourselves which has ever been a fascinating mystery, and which we call the mind, or sometimes the soul. This is the theme of the science of psychology, whose name comes from that delicate, inscrutable spirit, *Psyche*, the Soul, which plays like a flitting sunbeam through the magical atmosphere of Greek mythology. Now, this subtle and exquisite science, often more poetic and mystic than scientific in its original character, presents itself in its more sober and practical dress to you as soon as, having finished your breakfast and prepared your bodily energies for the day's work, you begin to meditate on the problems of the day opening before you.

When you went to bed, perhaps your mind was agitated by some important matter of business through whose intricacies you could not clearly see your way. You turned and tossed on your pillow, and stated and restated the facts and arguments and lines of reasoning, but all the while they became more obscure and entangled until at last, in sheer exhaustion, you fell into a troubled sleep. But this morning, to your immense surprise and gratification, without any effort on your part, and while you are occupied with other things—putting on your clothes, hitting the ball, playing with the dog, eating your bacon and eggs, or what not—suddenly the elusive clue or solution, so vainly sought the night before, presents itself plain before you. In an instant, in the twinkling of an eye, the troublesome problem is solved, as easily and naturally as water runs down hill, and you are provoked at yourself for having been so dull and stupid as not to see it all before. But not so fast! You were stupid, to be sure, but it was not your mind's fault as you are now disposed to think, but the trouble lay in your physical fatigue. You were driving your brain too long without refreshment, and it became like an engine whose oil cups are empty. It could not receive and report the impressions of thought.

Now this kind of experience comes many times to many men and women, and it is the purpose of the book on psychology in this series to make everybody acquainted with the laws of the working of our minds through our brains. Yet, how many of those who are frequently puzzled by such things are aware that there is a branch of science, one of the most captivatingly interesting of all, devoted especially to this subject? By studying the volume on psychology you will get light on just such things as so greatly puzzled you, and haunted you, before the solution of your problem unexpectedly rose up, as it were, and stood plain before you on the breakfast table, after having for twenty-four hours resisted your utmost efforts to master it, or even to get an effective hold upon it. It is unnecessary to speak of the immense importance to all human beings of a knowledge of the laws governing the manifestations of the mind, by taking advantage of which they may get the most out of themselves with the least loss of time and expenditure of effort.

[Pg 19]

Let us keep on further along the wonderful road of science on which your feet begin almost unknowingly to tread from the moment of your awakening, and which they follow, often just as unconsciously, until you fall asleep at the close of another day; while, as we have just seen, even when we are asleep our minds are not altogether inactive, and may even secretly disentangle the puzzles of the day while our tired brains are restoring themselves with slumber. Perhaps you live in the suburbs of a city, or far from the business center, and have to take a considerable journey from your house to your place of work or business. Maybe you go by automobile, or by street car, or by a trolley route, or take a commuters' train. In any event, whether you drive your own car, or ride in one drawn by a motor or a locomotive engine, you are brought face to face with the science of physics, including, of course, not only mechanics, but also, in our own day, electricity and magnetism. If you glance at a steam locomotive, puffing and blowing, and then at a smooth, silent electric motor drawing a long train, and then at a swift automobile winding and turning with serpentine agility through crowds of slow horse-drawn vehicles—in all cases your memory must recall the long, hard road by which these things were brought about, and you must be lacking in intelligent curiosity if you do not resolve to know for yourself, not only the history of these triumphs of human invention, but the principles of action upon which they depend. If you have a car, it would be a good thing to drive it yourself and learn to take care of its machinery yourself, for thus you would go far toward mastering the elementary principles of the science of mechanics, which has done more than all other things combined to transform the face of the world we live in. You cannot, of course, acquire all this knowledge by practical experience, but by putting together what you observe with what you read in the volumes devoted to mechanics, physics, chemistry, electricity, etc., you will find that every day is a school day for you in which you have learned something new, useful, and interesting, and something, moreover, which every wide-awake person in this wide-awake age ought necessarily to know, and can know by pursuing such a course as that just suggested. Your morning's ride to work will be transformed into a delightful intellectual experience if you prepare yourself by a little daily reading to understand the construction and manner of working of all the machines, engines, and mechanisms presented on every side to your inspection.

[Pg 20]

But machinery is not everything in life. Suppose that as you ride along your eye is caught by the great beauty of the flower gardens by the roadside, their blossoms bright in the morning sunshine and sparkling with the yet undried dew, as if sprinkled with diamonds. Perhaps your attention may never before have happened to be called so strongly to these objects, and possibly you have hitherto remained almost unacquainted with the names and peculiarities of some of the most common plants and flowers. But this morning, for some accidental reason, which may have a psychological origin, you are particularly charmed with the brilliant sight, and you resolve that you will be no longer ignorant of what could, manifestly, give you so much pleasure, besides being of unquestionable usefulness. When you return home you will take up the volume on botany, and it may lead you into a realm of mental delight previously unknown to you.

[Pg 21]

If it is the springtime, you may be interested by the sight of a tall, graceful tree, as lofty as a pine, and as straight in trunk, with many exquisite blossoms hanging from the pendulous stems on its great limbs, fifty or more feet above the ground, as if it were a flower garden in the air for the special delectation of the birds. Having never heard of a flowering tree outside the tropics, you feel a keen desire to know what this one is, and thus a way of introduction, founded on keen, personal interest, is opened for you to the science of botany. And few persons can take a ride, or a walk, anywhere in city or country or park, without having attention attracted by some unknown flower or plant, or tree, and without becoming aware how much pleasure is lost, and how much useful knowledge missed, by lack of the easily acquired knowledge of these things, which anybody can have by giving to it only that amount of time which would otherwise be wasted almost as completely as if the eyes were kept closed and the mind dismissed from its home in the brain. More mysterious, and not less fascinating than flowers and trees, are the birds and insects that flit by on their own errands. To explain them you have the volume on zoölogy, the science of animal life. Botany and zoölogy together go far to revolutionize the ordinary man's ideas about the attractiveness of outdoor life.

[Pg 22]

For the cultivator of the soil, whether farmer, gardener, or fruit grower, botany, of course, is the queen of sciences—though he may not safely remain ignorant of the others mentioned, which form a brilliant court for his queen. In no direction has science lately proved itself so indispensable as in the application of botanical knowledge to the improvement of agricultural operations of all kinds. In France, always one of the richest of lands in this respect, the government has since the war made special provisions for placing instruction in botany and plant physiology, and the results of all advances in the science of the vegetable kingdom, before the pupils of the primary as well as those of the secondary and higher schools. Botanical reading and study are encouraged in every possible way. One of the most significant propositions for the

extension of this educational reform consists in the suggestion that the schools in the country districts give much more attention to the various branches of botanical knowledge than the city schools do, for the purpose not only of supplying instruction that will be of fundamental practical use to the young people who grow up on the land and are to make its cultivation their life's occupation, but also of stimulating a love of the country for itself, its scenes, its atmosphere, its society, its amusements, and its simple, beautiful, and healthful ways of life.

As your train, or car, rushes through a rock cut where the roadway has been carried, without change of level or grade, through the round back of a hill, you may happen to see on the side walls of the excavation curious striations, or cross checkings, of the rock surface, or alternate strata, or layers, of varying color and texture; some composed of smooth-faced stone, of a dark, uniform color, and others of coarse granular masses of variegated hue, some of whose particles flash like microscopic mirrors in the glancing sunlight that grazes the top of the cut. Here, then, you are plunged into the wonder world of the geologist and the mineralogist, the subject of one of the most interesting of our volumes. That man must indeed be dull of intellect who does not feel a thrill of interest at the sight of these signs and inscriptions, written by the ancient hand of nature in the rocks, and telling, in language far more easily decipherable than the hieroglyphics of Egypt, the story of the gradual growth of this round planet on whose surface we are confined, like flies or ants, as it rotates and revolves in empty space, circling with us around a star, ninety-three million miles away, called the sun, which saw the birth of our world and has ever since kept it warmed and lighted with its rays.

[Pg 23]

In those layers of rock in the railway cut you see the leaves of the book of geology, infinitely older than the oldest scripture from man's hands, and relating things that occurred in those far-off nights and mornings of time that flitted over the globe ages before the human stem had set off from the trunk of terrestrial life. These geologic pages speak of occurrences in the building of the world that happened millions of years ago, and millions of years apart, though they have left marks and vestiges that the eye can discern as easily as if they had been the work of yesterday. No observant person can ride twenty miles through the country, especially in a hilly region, without having the fundamental facts of geology continually before him, and all that he needs in order to comprehend these things is a little preparatory reading, accompanied and followed by intelligent thought and observation. Anybody to whom all rocks look alike, and all hills the same, needs a little awakening of the mind. He is one of the persons had in view when this series was conceived and written, and he has no occasion to feel in the slightest degree offended by such a statement, for the simple fact that probably ninety-nine one-hundredths of his fellow citizens, and they among the best in the community, are just as unfamiliar with the plainest facts of geology as he is. Geology is not a difficult science to master in its main outlines, and there are few more fascinating when once its drift is caught. Even the beginner in the reading of the volume on geology, by seizing such chances of observation as every ride or walk affords, may in a very short time acquire the ability to read the history of a landscape from its face, to recognize the work of the glaciers in the great Age of Ice, to see where ancient streams flowed, or where molten rock has gushed up through the surface layers of the earth's crust, and even to recognize on sight some of the fossils, which are under everybody's feet in some parts of the country, and which still retain the forms of animals some of which were among the primal inhabitants of the earth, whose lines have died out, while others, though their individual lives expired tens or hundreds of millions of years ago, bear in their fossilized forms a close resemblance to modern relatives and descendants whose generations still flourish in the living world in this twentieth century of man's latest historic era.

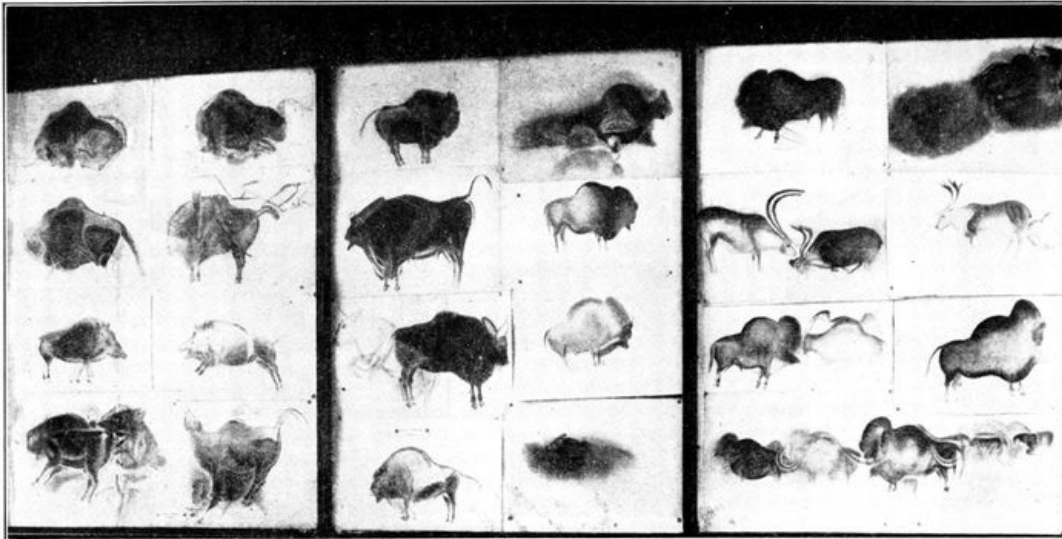
Presently, turning from the attractions of the outdoor world, which seem just as entrancing the hundredth time you look upon them as they did the first time, particularly if you have cultivated the habit not merely of noticing but of thinking and reading about them, you take up the morning newspaper, in which most of your companions of the car are already deeply buried, and amid the political news, the personal gossip, the inevitable exploitation of the deeds of criminals, the foreign intelligence, and the social gossip that falls under your eyes, your attention is caught (this is an actual happening of not long ago) by the headline: "John Daniel, the orang-utan, is dead." This sounds odd. There has been no animal's obituary in the papers since Barnum lost his biggest elephant, and bequeathed its skeleton to science. You read further and find an interview with a professor about the human relationships, or apparent relationships, of the anthropoid apes, of whom "John Daniel" would probably have been the acknowledged king if his relatives of the woods could have understood the regard in which he was held by his white-skinned and clothes-wearing jailers. You will probably cut out that paragraph and put it aside for further consideration, remembering that there are at least three volumes in your Popular Science set at home, that on zoölogy, that on geology, and that on anthropology, in which there will be an abundance of interesting and authoritative matter bearing on this most important subject—for important you will consider it now that the death of a kind of caricature of humanity in the zoölogical garden that had so long amused the children as well as their elders with its humanlike motions, habits, looks, and pranks, has suddenly brought the whole question up among the news of the day, affording you a new light on a matter which you had hitherto thought to belong exclusively to the field of the professors of zoölogy and their students. Hereafter you will be disposed to take a broader view of all these things, and will be in a better position to understand and enjoy the discussions of learned scientists when they are interviewed by newspaper men on subjects of this kind. The inquiring spirit of the time requires this concession even if in your private opinion there is no real relationship between men and apes. And, without regard to any such questions, you will find the volume on anthropology immensely interesting and informing.

[Pg 26]

Finally, as your morning's trip comes to an end, your attention is recalled from the natural to the

mechanical sciences. You descend from your car or train, to go to your office. Your now fully awakened mind, alert to all the scientific relations of everything about you, can no longer keep from dwelling upon the underlying meanings of this marvelous display of realized human dreams. With the speed of the wind you are carried deep under the city's pavements, inclosed in a little flying parlor, in the midst of an artificial subterranean daylight, far beyond the reach of the solar rays, emulating the self-luminous creatures of the deep sea bottom; or you go shooting past the window of third, fourth, and fifth stories, or even above the levels of roofs, and you cannot but reflect and marvel that electricity does it all; electricity, that strange imp with blue star eyes no bigger than pin points, and a child's crown of little crinkling, piercing rays, which seemed so amusing when you were at school in the old days of frictional electric machines, when it was a great joke to give the cat a shock and see her flee with a squall, her hair standing on end in spite of herself. But now electricity has become a giant of unrivaled and terrific power, spurning the heavy-limbed Brobdingnag, steam, from its swift path, and fast making the world all its own—except its master, man, who is still, however, half afraid of his new and all-capable servant.

[Pg 24]



**EXHIBITION OF COPIES OF PREHISTORIC PAINTINGS FROM THE CAVERNS AT ALTAMIRA, SPAIN**



[Pg 25]

**Painting by Chas. R. Knight. Photo, American Museum of Natural History**

**THE SABER-TOOTHED TIGER THAT ROAMED OVER NORTH AMERICA IN PREHISTORIC TIMES**

This modern genie of limitless power, conjured out of his deceptive bottle, can do the smallest as well as the greatest things for you. When, upon reaching your office, you telephone to your wife that Mr. Blank will be home to dinner with you, you cannot form the slightest idea of how the miracle of distant speech is accomplished unless you are either an electrician yourself, or have read intelligently upon the subject of the applications of electricity to the motivation of all kinds of machinery, a subject to which an entire volume is devoted in our series. It would be a kind of shame and reproach to an intelligent man to be ignorant of the way his telephone works, and of the simple scientific principle on which it is constructed. If telephones, and such things, were

[Pg 27]

products of nature and grew on trees, we might be excusable for not knowing exactly their secret; but being made by men, with the same limitations as those that circumscribe us all, we ought at least to understand them.

Thus, by a simple review of the series of common happenings that arrive every day to everybody, we perceive how intimately and indissolubly the various branches of science treated of in this compact library of science, are linked with all that we do, including our most unconscious acts and our most habitual subjects of thought. We have taken for illustration the morning history of a person supposed to live amid urban or suburban surroundings. Equally illuminating would be that of an inhabitant of a village or a rural district, and even more suggestive in many respects. The dweller in the country is brought into closer association with the infinitely changing aspects of nature than the city dweller enjoys. The simplest incident in the life of a person living on a farm may be the beginning of a thread of connection leading, like the clue of a labyrinth, into the heart of some of the most marvelous departments of science, and resulting in a mental revolution for the fortunate person who follows out the clue under such guidance as these volumes afford. The writer has remembered from boyhood the indelible impression made upon his mind by the finding of an Indian arrowhead in a recently ploughed field. The shapeliness of the beautifully chipped piece of flint, almost as translucent at the edges as horn, the delicate tapering point which, as if by miracle, had remained unbroken probably since colonial times, the two curious little "ears" carefully formed on each side of the flat triangular base to facilitate attachment to the head of the arrow, and the thought, suggested by older persons, that this weapon might actually have been used in some midnight attack on a white settlement, made more terrifying by the frightful Mohawk war whoop and the display of the reeking scalps of human victims in the glare of burning stockade and cabins—all these things bred a keen desire to learn the particulars of the history of the red warriors of the Five Nations, the "Romans of the New World," and also to know something about the life and customs of this strange, savage race of mankind which continued to live in an "age of stone" on a continent that had never known civilization. No volume like that on the history and development of man in this series existed at that time; but if such a book had existed and had fallen into the hands of the finder of the arrowhead, it would surely have fascinated him more than "Robinson Crusoe" did, because a boy can distinguish as readily as a grown person the superior interest of the true over the pretended, provided that the true possesses the real elements of romance.

[Pg 28]

[Pg 29]

So, too, the writer remembers having an interest in mineralogy awakened in his mind, never to be obliterated, by the sight of another plowed field, in the southern skirts of the Adirondack Mountains, whose freshly turned furrows glittered in the sunshine with thickly scattered quartz crystals, some of the larger and more perfect of which blazed across, the whole breadth of the field, like huge diamonds, and made the heart of the finder beat with an excitement akin to that of the discoverer of a Koh-i-noor. There were also some very curious "stone buttons" which one could break out with a hammer from slate rocks along the Schoharie Creek, and which, when cracked open, were found to be composed of pyrites that resembled pure silver—and sometimes gold—freshly broken. Now, things of this sort are always attracting the attention and awakening the curiosity of children living in the country, but the real pleasure and instruction that they might afford are usually missed because of the lack in the family library of popularly written books on the natural sciences—a lack that we are trying to supply.

[Pg 30]

For city children and their elders, whose eyes are constantly greeted, not by hills, creeks, ponds, rivers, woods, and fields, but by sky-aspiring buildings, railroads elevated on stilts, multiple-decked suspension bridges, electric power houses, tunnels that form a second city underground, and the thousand marvels and splendors of electric illumination at night, the volumes on physics, mechanics, and electricity and magnetism have a more immediate interest and value. What the children learn about these things in school is far from sufficient to satisfy their curiosity. They need books at home to guide their inquiries as well as to answer them. Only by that means can the diffusion of scientific knowledge, and the popularization of the scientific method of getting at the truth and the meaning of things be thoroughly effected. Science, as its history plainly demonstrates, progresses most rapidly only when a great number of minds have been led to concentrate their powers upon its problems. Great genius, it is true, rides over obstacles; yet consider how much further its energies might have carried it if the obstacles had been more or less completely removed in advance. Many a young man has been led to a brilliant career, to the great advantage of his country and his time, as a result of the interest awakened in him by the clear statements of a popularly written book on some branch of science.

One of the difficulties that persons unfamiliar with certain branches of science encounter in reading about them arises from the excessive use of technical terms, the lack of simple illustrative examples, and also, sometimes, a lack of sympathetic appreciation of the reader's difficulties. It has been a special object of this series to avoid this trouble. Ordinary textbooks are prepared for students in school and are intended to be supplemented by the personal instruction and guidance of a teacher, standing at the pupil's elbow, or readily approachable. But the reader who wishes to inform himself upon some progressive branch of science after his school days are over needs to have the teacher included in the book itself.

[Pg 31]

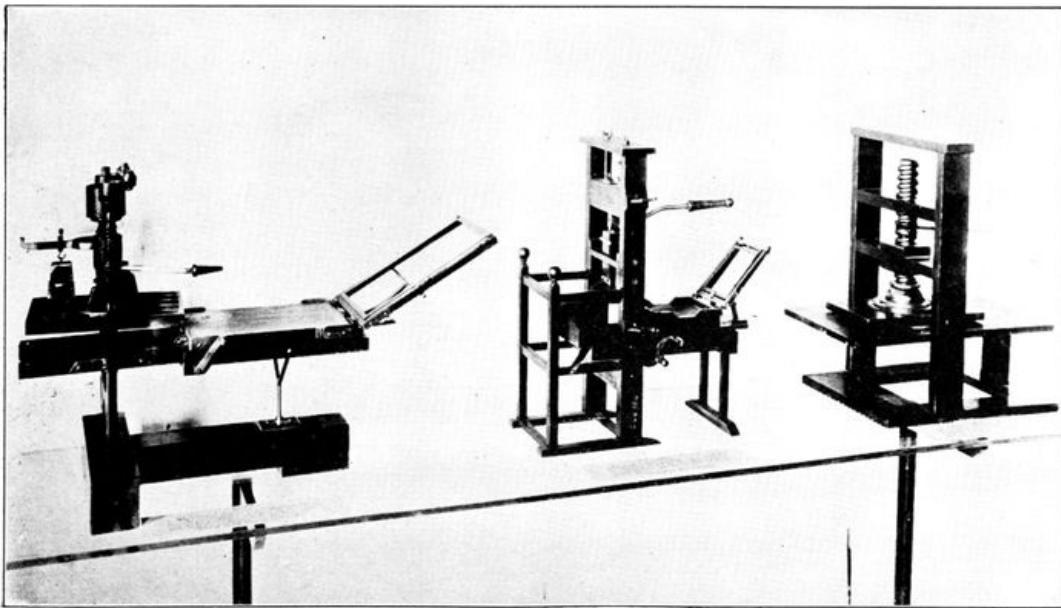
Then, too, there are many persons who have no comprehension of the great and gratifying power that a knowledge of some of the elementary principles and formulas of science bestows upon anybody who may take the little trouble necessary to master them, a trouble that does not imply a long course of scientific study. The "man in the street," if he possesses these easy-working keys to knowledge, can verify for himself some of the calculations of scientists which, if he did not know how they were done, would always remain for him in the category of the mysterious



achievements of genius.

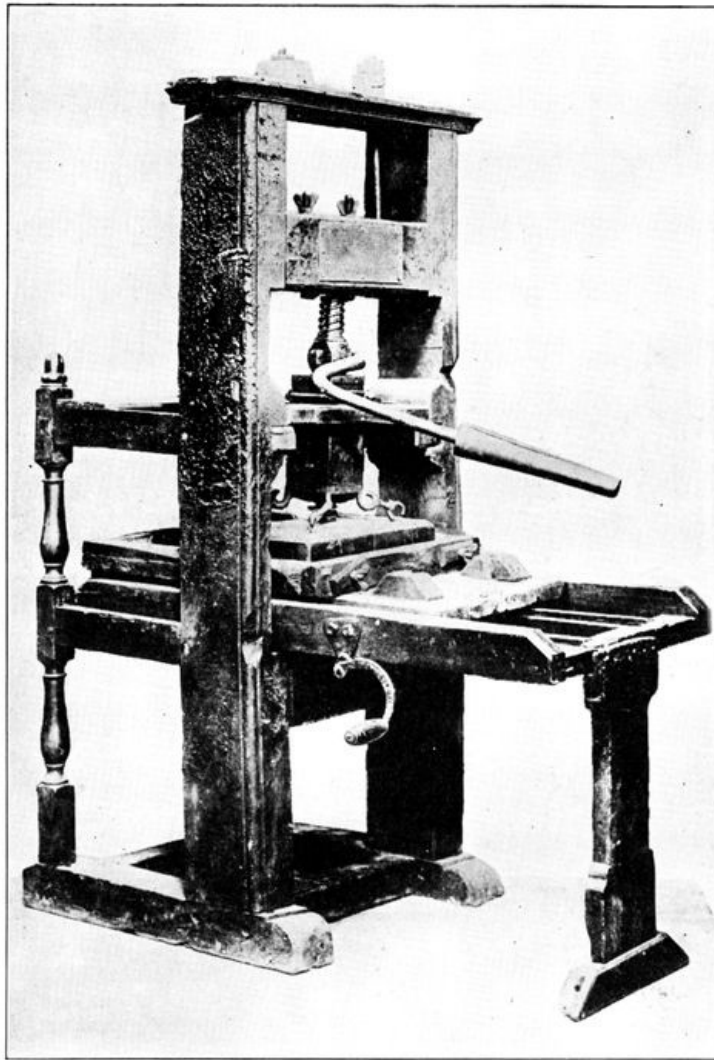
To illustrate, let us take a simple example—that of the Newtonian law of falling bodies. Many persons would assume on the face of it that there was nothing in this law that could have a particular interest for them. But let us see. You will find in the volume on physics that the law is stated thus:  $S = \frac{1}{2}gt^2$ , i. e., "S equals one-half of the product of g multiplied by t squared." As you look at it you would, perhaps, as soon think of picking up a complicated tool and trying to use it for some ordinary purpose. Nevertheless, let us try. "S" in the formula means the space or distance traversed by the falling body, "g" means the velocity that the force of gravity imparts in each successive second to the body, and "t" means the time elapsed during the fall. What the formula tells us, then, is that if we observe the time during which the body is falling, and then square the number of seconds involved (multiply the number by itself), multiply this square by "g," which is represented practically everywhere on the face of the earth by the number 32, and finally divide the whole by 2, we shall have the distance that the body fell. This distance will be in feet, since the number 32, representing "g," is in feet. Now, it might be a matter of life and death, or at any rate of mental discomfort against quietude of mind, to have that rule in memory and to be able to apply it. For instance, you are on your vacation and stopping in a strange hotel, where they have put you in the top story. On looking out of the window you are dismayed at finding no fire escape, or other appliance of safety, so that your only resource in case of fire would be to make a rope out of the bedclothes and let yourself down with it. But, how far is it to the ground? How long should the rope be? Are there sheets enough on your bed to furnish it? The little formula about falling bodies will answer the question for you in five minutes. First, you let some small solid object drop from the window, and note by your watch, or by counting seconds, which everybody ought to teach himself to do, how long it takes to reach the ground. You repeat the experiment two or three times to make sure. Say the time comes out three seconds. Very well, now apply the rule: The square of 3 is 9, and 9 multiplied by 32 gives 288, and dividing by 2 you have 144 feet for the height! It is to be feared that your bedclothes rope would not be long enough; you had better send to the office for something to supplement it. But if the time of fall should be only 2 seconds, which is more likely, except in skyscraper hotels, then the calculation would give you 64 feet for the height, which you might manage with the aid of the bedclothes.

[Pg 32]



### MODELS OF GUTENBERG'S PRINTING PRESSES

The models show three stages of development, the first of them at the right



### **BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S PRINTING PRESS**

**The original is now in the National Museum at  
Washington**

This is only a single example among many that could be given to show the usefulness and interest of many of the formulas of science which the ordinary reader looks upon as beyond the reach of any person whose occupation leads him another way. But cases of equal simplicity could be found in connection with the subjects of electricity and magnetism, chemistry, medicine, physiology, etc. Sometimes it happens that a technical word contains its own definition and explanation in a nutshell. A striking instance of this will be found in astronomy, in the word "light-year." The meaning of this word stands forth on its face—it evidently expresses the distance that light travels in the course of one year. Now, since it is known by means of direct measurement that light goes at the rate of 186,300 miles per second, manifestly a light-year must be equivalent to an enormous number of miles. In fact that number, roundly stated, is no less than 5,860,000,000,000. But to what marvelous regions of thought such a term opens the way! Yonder star is 2,000 light-years distant from the earth; then its light-waves now entering your eyes left it when Julius Cæsar was conquering Gaul, and have been speeding on their way to the earth ever since! Another star is found to be 5,000 light-years distant; then the light by which you now see it started from the star when Abraham set out from Ur of the Chaldees to settle in the Holy Land, and has not found a resting place anywhere in boundless space until just now when its tiny waves break and expire on the retina of your eye! Such treasures of knowledge and tonics to thought are scattered all through the volumes of this set, the purpose of whose publishers, editors, and writers has been to accumulate such things in small compass and in crystal clearness, for the use not only of those who, after their school days are over, still wish to keep abreast of the progress of science in all its branches—as everyone should strive to do in this most scientific of all ages—but also for those who have hitherto not had the time, or the opportunity, or perhaps even the desire, to make themselves at home in the house of science.

[Pg 34]

It may be well to add a few words on the interrelation of the different subjects treated in the various volumes of the series. This will suggest to the reader himself the best order in which to take up the reading of the books. Naturally he will desire to obtain both a clear general view of the whole field of science, and also more detailed acquaintance with its special parts, the amount of detail depending upon his particular interest in a subject. For the first purpose the preferable way would be to run first over the brief account that follows in this volume, of the history and development of science in general, and then to take up the simpler and more easily grasped branches.

But it should be firmly kept in mind that, fundamentally, science is one, having in all its branches

but one aim and object, viz., the ascertainment and demonstration of the exact truth of things as far as human capacities are able to reveal and comprehend such truth, and also but one method of procedure, which is the method of common sense trained to the utmost attainable exactitude in observation and the greatest possible clearness and precision of reasoning. Science properly so-called confines itself to things that are subject to observation by the senses and to verification by repeated observation and experiment, while its reasonings and predictions are based entirely upon the unvarying sequence of the phenomena of nature, as they display themselves before us.

[Pg 35]

Science is just as one and inseparable as life, or as an organic being, and its divisions no more imply lack of unity than do the various organs and limbs of an animal, or a tree, or the different structural parts of a building. Astronomy is not entirely independent of geology, nor geology of botany, nor botany of chemistry, nor any of these of physics, nor physics of electricity and magnetism, nor the last of physiology and medicine. Accordingly the question where to begin in studying science is not one that can be answered in the same way for everybody. But the spirit is the same in all the branches.

Perhaps the best general indication of the order in which a person who has no predilection for any one branch of science should take up the various parts is afforded by their historic development. This was a result of the natural reaction of man's mind to its surroundings. The things nearest to him, and most immediately important, first attracted his attention. The broadest division would be into the science of things on the earth's surface; the science of things above the earth, in the air and the sky; and the science of things within the earth, concealed from immediate view.

If we take these in their order they naturally subdivide themselves as follows:

### **1—THINGS ON THE EARTH—EXPLAINED BY**

[Pg 36]

- (a) Anthropology, the Science of Man and His Ancestors, treating of his nature, origin, development, division into races and tribes, society, industry, etc.
- (b) Zoölogy, the Science of Animal Life, treating of the "lower animals," and of animal life in general as distinguished from the kingdom of the plants, although the related science of biology deals with both plants and animals, its special subject being the phenomena of life in its widest sense.
- (c) Botany, the Science of Plant Life.
- (d) Geography, combined with Physiography, the Science of the Face, or Superficies, of the Earth, dealing with lands and seas, rivers and mountains, political divisions, etc. This is covered in our series by the volume on Physiography.
- (e) In this compartment several branches of science may be grouped, since they are all the product of study of things encountered on the earth's surface. They are:

*Physics*, the Science of the Forces of Nature, dealing with the laws of the inanimate world around us, including the phenomena relating to solid, liquid, and gaseous bodies and substances.

*Chemistry*, the Science of Matter and Its Changes, dealing with the atoms and their constituents, and with the combinations of atoms into molecules to form the various chemical elements, etc.

*Electricity and Magnetism*, the Science of Power, fundamentally underlying all other branches, and through its investigation of the nature of the constituents of atoms—the electrons—going deeper into the constitution of things than chemistry itself. In fact this science, in some respects, blends with chemistry, although it is quite separate when it deals with the mechanical developments of electromagnetism.

[Pg 37]

*Medicine*, the Science of Health, *Physiology*, the Science of the Body, *Psychology*, the Science of Human Behavior, *Mechanics*, the Science of Machinery, etc., also naturally fall into this category of Things on the Earth.

### **2—THINGS ABOVE THE EARTH—EXPLAINED BY**

- (a) Astronomy, the Science of the Heavenly Bodies.
- (b) Meteorology, the Science of the Atmosphere, rains, winds, storms, fair and foul weather, the changes of the seasons, and essentially related to the new and fast developing art of aerial navigation.

### **3—THINGS WITHIN THE EARTH—EXPLAINED BY**

- (a) Geology, the Science of the Earth's Crust, or shell; which also deals with the various stratifications of the rocks, superposed one above another, and containing in the shape of fossils, and other marks, a wonderful record of the character and development of the living forms that have inhabited the earth during the long ages of the past. Of course some of the phenomena dealt with by geology are manifest on the earth's surface, and others, like volcanoes and earthquakes, hot springs and geysers, are partly subterranean and concealed from sight and partly evident by their effects on the surface.

(b) Closely associated with Geology are Mineralogy, the Science of the Constitution and Structure of Rocks and of Mineral and Metallic substances; Vulcanology, the Science of Volcanoes, and of earth disturbances in general; and the Science of Mining, which has several branches, and forms the basis of enormous industrial developments.

[Pg 38]

It is manifest, as before said, that the reader must be his own best judge as to the precise order in which to take up the perusal of the volumes in which this immense mass of scientific knowledge is presented. But, where there is no predisposition to choose one subject rather than another, or where there is a desire to follow, as nearly as may be, the natural line of development of human knowledge, it would be well to take first, after the history, the volume on astronomy, a science that from the beginning has had a peculiar power to awaken intellectual curiosity; then that on anthropology; then the various so-called "natural history" subjects, leaving the mechanical and the more technical subjects for the last.

Or, the reader might first take up the subjects of personal importance to every human being—Medicine, the Science of Health; Physiology, the Science of the Human Body; Psychology, the Science of the Mind—every one of which is essential to the proper care and preservation of life; and afterward study the other branches in the order already suggested.

[Pg 39]

A large, stylized handwritten signature in black ink, reading "Garrett P. Serviss". The script is fluid and cursive, with a prominent initial 'G' and 'S'.

**Garrett P. Serviss**

# CHAPTER I

## HISTORY OF SCIENCE

THE romantic history of science shows how the discoveries of the greatest human minds, slowly operating since the remotest times, have made possible our present-day civilization. Few studies are worthy of greater attention; no other department of knowledge affords more real pleasure. Whoever clearly understands the history of science possesses intellectual advantages over those who are ignorant of the causes that have led to the establishment of the basic principles of our modern industrial arts and applied sciences. Standards of comparison are furnished by the history of science which illuminate many of the wonders of to-day, develop alertness of mind, and afford a never-ending train of suggestions for thought.

The term science means knowledge. It was derived from the language of the Romans. It is well to have a clear idea of the meaning of the word. Everyone knows that it has to do with certain kinds of knowledge; few know the particular kinds it embraces. It does not mean the mere knowledge of a single fact. It does not mean a knowledge of something which has to be done. Long before science was born, our early ancestors observed many isolated physical, philosophical, and religious facts. They knew that day followed night, that the stars moved, that every day the sun progressed over the arch of the heavens. Such facts did not constitute science.

[Pg 40]

What we know as science began when man commenced to compare one fact with another, to classify phenomena, and to arrange his knowledge systematically. Order, method, system, are basic principles of science. The best description would, therefore, appear to be systematized knowledge of any kind which had been gained and verified by exact observation and correct thinking. The whole field of human knowledge is now methodically formulated and arranged into rational systems. Modern science may, therefore, be said to embrace all our exact knowledge. Its province is enormous; its subdivisions are limitless.

Science takes no account of knowledge which is not exact. Many people acquire valuable information which they profitably use in business, but which they are unable to communicate or describe to others because they do not actually understand it.

Farmers and flower growers often possess important practical knowledge of facts which are embraced by the principles of the sciences of agriculture, botany, and biology. But their practical knowledge is not true science. It is rather like an artist's intuitive impulse. It is not the result of scientific analysis, and there is no tangible, communicable residuum.

There could be no science if men did not discover principles of knowledge which can be communicated to, and made available for use by others. Scientific knowledge must be stripped of all traces of emotionalism and personal convictions. True science is, therefore, depersonalized knowledge.

The history of science shows how our exact knowledge has been developed along irregular paths but with progressive advances. There have been long periods during which little apparent progress was accomplished, which have been succeeded by others made memorable by brilliant discoveries.

[Pg 41]

We must constantly bear in mind that many of the truths generally accepted to-day were doubtful or novel theories at some previous period. The history of science shows the enormous mental effort expended in testing and developing what now appear to us as commonplace truths.

Basic principles like those of algebra, geometry, and the planetary motions were tested during several thousand years before they were finally accepted as true.

The human intellect at the dawn of history was similar to what it is to-day. But it was not exercised as we exercise ours because it did not have adequate materials and opportunities. For the same reason science made slower progress in early times than it does now. Progress is cumulative. Each advance helps that which follows. The functions of a scientist are to struggle against individual views, and to provide an explanation of phenomena which may be accepted as true by other minds. Ascertained facts must be classified and then sequence and significance recognized from an unbiased viewpoint.

The history of science is the written record of countless experiments, theories, and experiences of mankind which have been submitted to the tests of scientific methods.

While it is true that science embraces all knowledge its real scope is limited to knowledge which is reducible to laws and can be embodied in systems. The human mind unites all knowledge by a single thread, but we have to chart and map it into larger and smaller divisions which we define by the methods, basic concepts, and plans used in developing them.

[Pg 42]

We may now see how it is that the boundaries of any science are merely approximate. The general grouping of the sciences is likewise approximate. The first large group includes the abstract, or formal, sciences such as mathematics and logic. The other great group comprises the concrete sciences dealing with phenomena as contrasted with formal relationships. Chemistry, biology, physics, psychology, and sociology belong to the concrete group.

At the beginning of history man is discovered observing the great phenomena of Nature and struggling to learn their laws and to explain them. Religion is both emotional and intellectual, and through these qualities it attracted primitive man while he was attempting to gather light on

the riddles of the world. It was through religion that science was born.

Recent researches into primitive beliefs have shown in a surprising manner the psychological unity of man. In all parts of the world, in all periods of history, and under all conditions, the minds of men, in their natural reactions against the basic factors of existence, operate in similar ways. There is a remarkable resemblance in the mental processes of men. The laws of thought appear to work automatically in all men. The minds of prehistoric people worked like those of men to-day. The impressions of the senses appear to be interpreted in similar ways by all peoples. Here is the explanation of the numerous resemblances we find in national histories, national folk lore, and national religions. They differ much in innumerable details, but possess many resemblances in their great fundamental conceptions. Normal man has always been religious. Mankind has always assumed definite attitudes toward the universe and this has resulted in the universality of religion.

[Pg 43]

Early men the world over appear to have been as eager to learn the keys to the riddles of the universe as was the boy Longfellow sang about in the following stanzas:

Nature, the old nurse, took  
The child upon her knee,  
Saying: "Here is a story-book  
Thy Father has written for thee."

"Come wander with me," she said,  
"Into regions yet untrod;  
And read what is still unread  
In the manuscripts of God."

And he wandered away and away  
With Nature, the dear old nurse,  
Who sang to him night and day  
The rhymes of the universe.

And whenever the way seemed long,  
Or his heart began to fail,  
She would sing a more wonderful song,  
Or tell a more marvelous tale.

Modern science has developed from this instinctive human desire to read Nature's story-book and understand her marvelous tales.

Early struggles of mankind taught that human behavior must be regulated in accordance with rigid moral laws. This promoted the primitive social processes which were early concerned with religious beliefs as well as with magic and medicine. Two of the earliest beliefs universally accepted were that we possess souls and that our personality persists after death. These basic principles of faith have caused extremely beneficial results to follow in the development of knowledge.

[Pg 44]

Some of the American Indians and other primitive peoples of to-day still live in the belief that the heavenly bodies, the sky, sea, and earth, as well as plants, animals, and men, all belong to a vast system of all-conscious and interrelated life, in which the degrees of relationship are distinguished by the degrees of resemblance.

Religious beliefs were developed from struggles to conceive the inconceivable and discover the infinite. Religions led to studies of mysteries and ceremonies and rites. Magic developed and this also had its customs, dogmas, and rites. The difference between magic and religion was that the magician was consulted by his personal friends, whereas the holders of religious beliefs had a common bond uniting them in one strict form of worship. Magic was not systematized, while religion was a unified system of beliefs and practices relative to sacred things, and chiefly to the regulation of moral concepts and conduct.

The intimate association of religion, magic, necromancy, and science continued until the early Greek era. There were many temples erected in Greece and dedicated to Æsculapius, the god of medicine. Cures were believed to be effected through the valuable offerings made to the god by patients and their friends. It was thought that the ways to health would be indicated to them by the god through dreams.

Recent investigations of the representative ceremonial rites of the aboriginal peoples of Australasia and of North and South America have yielded a remarkably rich fund of information on the causes and conditions which operated in prehistoric eras in developing the mental, moral, and physical sciences.

[Pg 45]

Some of the most romantic stories ever developed by the human intellect are to be found in recent scientific works dealing with the history and principles of the tribal customs, ceremonies, and religious rites of primitive peoples. The early chapters in the history of man's mental development and the evolution of science from distant origins in mystic forces, through magic and necromancy to religion and philosophy, must give abundant pleasure to all thoughtful persons by showing how it came that the high state of civilization now attained was brought about by slow processes, operating through immense periods of time and blossoming only during the past two or three thousand years. A study of these stories cannot fail to show how intimately

science has been associated with religion, why every normal individual is essentially religious, and why the continuation of our civilization, and the very existence of the human race, are absolutely contingent upon the recognition of the moral laws, in the future as in the past. The history of science establishes the fact that moral sanctions, which require religious ceremonies to keep them vital, are the essential bases of human progress.

## CHAPTER II

# PRIMITIVE MAN AND EARLY CIVILIZATIONS

THE development of scientific history has not followed a uniform course. Progress has been rhythmic. There has been always a reaction coming in the steps of brilliant discoveries. Periods of feverish experimental activities have been succeeded by others during which little apparent progress was made.

Such dull intervals seem to have been necessary for developing, formulating, classifying, and testing the innumerable details and inferences that the discoveries of the active periods produced.

While mankind in general has contributed to the total of our intellectual treasures, some races have been more active in this way than others. For this reason it is advisable to briefly survey the more recent discoveries about the ancestors of existing peoples.

Indo-Malaysia, parts of central Asia, and the valleys of the Tigris and Euphrates rivers in Mesopotamia are variously credited with having been the cradle of the human race. It should be understood, however, that we are only permitted to speak authoritatively of existing races, because the land forms of the earth have undergone such remarkable changes that we can know little definitely about the earlier periods of human history. For the purposes of the history of science, while bearing in mind these qualifying suggestions, we may accept the statement that man's ancestors originated in proximity to India.

[Pg 47]

It was around the waters of the Persian Gulf that the earliest known civilizations arose. The people who founded them came from central Asia. They had reached a considerable degree of culture, which suggests that they themselves came from earlier centers of civilization.

The study of prehistoric antiquity is termed archæology. Its principal periods have been divided, for convenience, into the Stone, Bronze, and Iron Ages. Each of these is distinguished by the substances used for tools. In the Stone Age men used stone spearheads, arrows, and knives, whereas in the Iron Age similar things were made of iron or copper.

The science of mankind is known as Anthropology. It deals with the innumerable steps in the evolution of mankind from remote periods, and with the primitive development of the arts, sciences, and religion. Yet it is one of the youngest of the sciences.

One of its essential teachings is that heredity and racial predispositions play, and always have played, more important parts in man's evolution, and in the development of civilization, than environment and education.

Hereditary tendencies, such as the religious, moral, and æsthetic instincts have been indispensable in preserving and developing all the races of mankind.

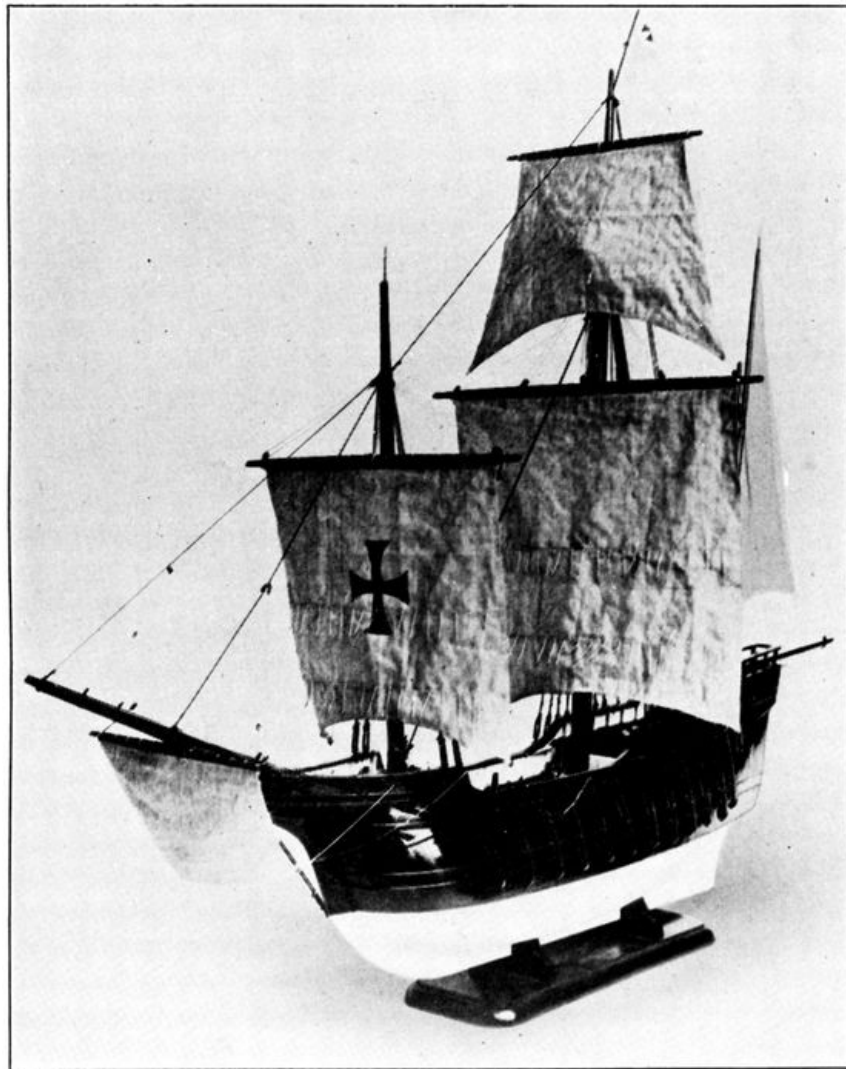
Moral discipline has been the chief factor in self-control, and therefore in civilization. It is because the moral sense has proved so beneficial to the human race, and is the most powerful of our instinctive desires, that mankind always has been and must be religious. It controls man's knowledge, desires, and will, and has dominated the race since our early ancestors began to think.

When we recognize this fact we can readily see that anything which tends to oppose the moral or ethical sanctions, or detract from religious beliefs, is injurious to civilization and human progress. The histories of religion, ethics, and æsthetics plainly develop the rôles which have been played by moral self-discipline in the protection and development of mankind, as well as of knowledge and science.

The moral control of individuals acts also upon society generally, and upon whole racial and national groups. The ethical ideals assist each individual mind to realize its own end and at the same time tend to influence the tribal and social mind to attain a common end. This great moral, instinctive force, which has played such an immensely valuable part in developing civilization and science, is known as the human social and national conscience. It acts both individually and collectively.

European races have been divided into classes corresponding to the prevailing cephalic indices. The longheads are grouped as the Nordic, or Baltic, subspecies, because they were formerly numerous around the Baltic countries. People of this group are distinguished by tall statures, fair skin and hair, good physique, and light colored eyes. These peoples include the Scandinavians, Anglo-Saxon, and certain important Teutonic groups, as well as Asiatic peoples who are known as the Aryans.



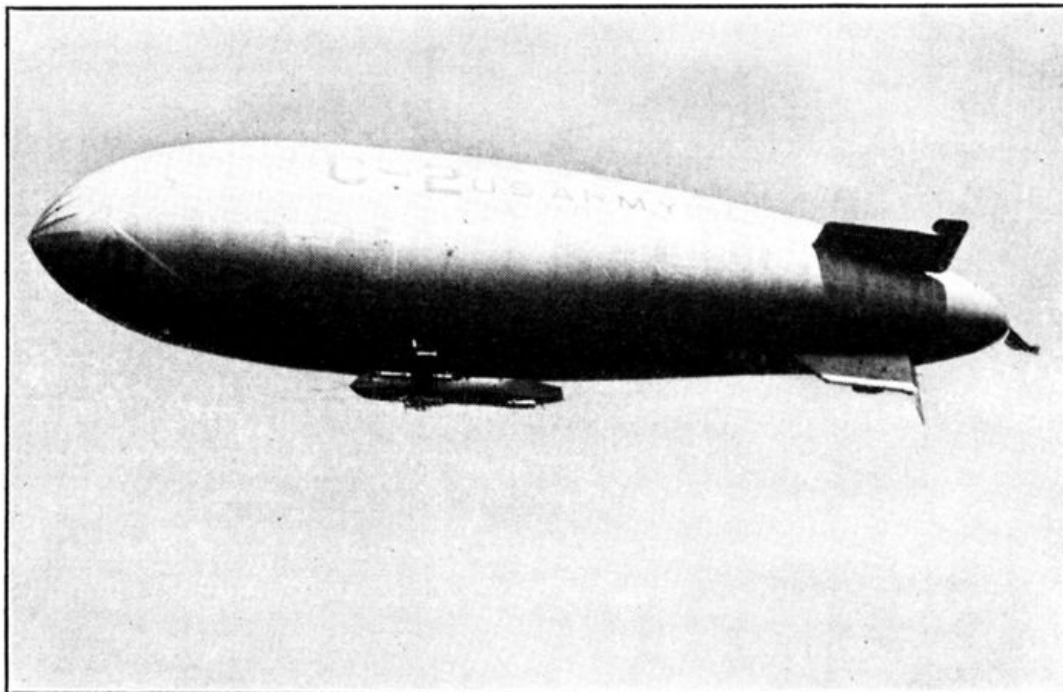


Copyright, Ewing Galloway

**MODEL OF THE SAILING VESSEL "SANTA MARIA," THE  
FLAGSHIP OF COLUMBUS**



**CURTISS NAVY RACER, THE AIRPLANE THAT WON THE PULITZER RACE  
OF 1921**



### **U. S. ARMY DIRIGIBLE ON A TRANSCONTINENTAL FLIGHT**

The most important rôles in the development of modern civilization, art, industry, and science have been played by representatives of the Nordics.

The Iberian, or Mediterranean, subspecies, ranks next in importance. The peoples of this great racial division originally occupied the countries between the northern Atlantic coast of Africa and the confines of the areas of the Nordics around the northern provinces of France. They spread down the Mediterranean and over large areas in Asia. Their skulls are long, but differ from those of the Nordics in their absolute size. Their stature is lower, and weaker than that of the Nordics, while their hair, eyes, and skin are dark or black. The Welsh, the Moors, and the early Greeks are chiefly classed with the Mediterranean group. The Carthaginians, Phœnicians, Egyptians, and Etrurians were members of it.

The roundheads comprise the Alpine subspecies. This is the strongest numerical group to-day. It is characterized by small round heads, short bodies, dark hair, and dark eyes. It is of Asiatic origin and includes the Slavs, modern Greeks, Italians, Germans, Austrians, Swiss, the pre-Nordic Irish, French, and Belgians. The first Alpine invasion of Europe began about 10,000 B. C. There were many subsequent ones through the plateaus of Asia Minor, the Balkans, and valley of the Danube. They reached England about 1800 B. C., and formed small colonies in Ireland, the descendants of which now call themselves Celts and are clearly distinguished by the characteristic Alpine indices. This race is now so well acclimatized in Europe that most of its Asiatic traces have been lost, and its round skulls and dark eyes and hair are the only reminders of its Mongolian origin.

[Pg 50]

Members of each of these three great racial groups of mankind have throughout the ages contributed to the development of the sciences and arts. The Nordics began to appear in European history as agricultural tribes, speaking Aryan languages, like Celtic and Welsh, who swept down from the north and pushed the earlier settlers back through their irresistible arms, which were made of bronze and later of iron. The earlier settlers were still furnished with arms and implements of the Stone Age.

There was a much older intellectual people than the Nordics settled in Europe. The people of this race, about whom we have learned through recent archæological researches, are known as the Cro-Magnons. They lived between 25,000 and 10,000 B. C. Their skulls were distinguished from those of the Nordics by their pronounced cheek-bones and broad faces. Their culture, as their favorable cephalic index would suggest, was of a high character. Numerous drawings and art works of theirs, which have been preserved, place them among the world's superior peoples.

Soon after the settlement of the Cro-Magnons in Europe, and their intermarriage with the earlier settlers, their physical development and stature began to decline. They were finally absorbed and destroyed by the inferior peoples among whom they dwelled. Their disappearance, like that of the ancient Greeks, who appear to have been the most intellectual people the world ever produced, shows how the upward development of human physical and intellectual qualities is constantly injured by the contacts of superior and inferior races.

The scientific discoveries made prior to the Iron Age, or about 2000 B. C., were not numerous. The struggle for life was so intense that few had opportunity for contemplation and philosophic reflection. It was subsequent to the discovery of the basic principles of metallurgy, in the Iron Age, that science began rapidly to advance. The benefits bestowed upon mankind by the employment of metals reduced the sharpness of life's struggles, permitted and instigated reflection, and provided means for experimentation.

[Pg 51]

Modern history begins with the peoples of Mesopotamia. There were cultured peoples east of the Tigris and Euphrates, in Persia, India, Mongolia, Tartary, and China before the founding of

Babylon. But we are more instructed about the Babylonians and Assyrians than about earlier Asiatic races.

The Babylonians and Assyrians appear to have originated in central Asia and to have migrated to Arabia about 10,000 B. C., and perhaps earlier. They were well settled in Arabia before the Egyptian pyramids and other Semitic memorials were planned. They brought with them from the farthest Orient many important contributions to civilization and culture, and developed many others.

These were religious, philosophical and keen commercial peoples. They shaped the organization of modern religions. The Babylonians reduced the world of gods to a single system with classifications distinguishing between major and minor deities, and between those of heavenly, or stellar, and earthly habitats, and those of time and space. They developed many religious myths of the Creation, the Flood, Paradise, and others which were subsequently embraced by other religions.

[Pg 52]

Both the Babylonians and Assyrians composed beautiful hymns, prayers, parables, and religious tales, and had numerous elaborate religious customs, rituals, ceremonies, and festivals conducted by priests, nuns, and acolytes.

Anu, or Anum, the God of Heaven, was the principal Babylonian deity, while Ashur was the leading god of the Assyrians.

Religious studies and rites occupied a large portion of the time of these peoples and, consequently, their temples, monasteries, schools, and other religious buildings were large and numerous. Their architecture was elaborately artistic. This was one of their incentives to scientific invention. They made important discoveries in all the basic physical sciences, like chemistry, physics, metallurgy, and mathematics, to enable them to improve their buildings and to embellish them with paintings, pictorial tiles, and fancy metals and textiles. They had excellent professional men, artists, jurists, bankers, contractors, and scientists. They were fond of literature and founded extensive libraries. Music and musical instruments were very popular with them. Their cuneiform writings, as disclosed by numerous beautiful stone and porcelain tablets which have come down to us, were excellently done.

The fragments of literature, laws, and religious policies that we are acquainted with indicate that the numerous Babylonian and Assyrian settlements in each great empire possessed social and political conditions similar to those of our days. Science and art were then sufficiently advanced to enable these ancient people to live as agreeable, moral, and legally secure lives as those of any subsequent peoples.

[Pg 53]

The Chinese appear to have been making similar progress to that of the Babylonians about the same period. It would seem that both these peoples were in contact with a similar but earlier cultured race in central Asia. Although the early Chinese were a religious people, they appear to have been more philosophical than the Babylonians. This enabled them to make further progress in the abstract sciences. In subsequent years they made rapid strides in the physical sciences, as will be shown later.

The Egyptians came into prominence toward the end of the Babylonian and Assyrian empires, and for many centuries played a great rôle in developing civilization. The numerous benefits which they bestowed upon the world by their researches in science and art are not fully appreciated.

Early history pictures two great Asiatic races struggling for supremacy in India. They were the Aryans, a fair-skinned people, and the Dravidians, a colored people. The Aryans succeeded in displacing the Dravidians in the great plains, upon which they settled and developed large cities, important world commerce, and contributed great art works and scientific and philosophical discoveries to the world's stores. The Dravidians retired to the hill country, where their representatives still live.

The minds of the various Indian peoples have always been strongly philosophical. This led them to the development of numerous religious sects and philosophical systems, and they made important mathematical discoveries. While the scientific bent of the ancient Greeks was of a concrete nature, which tended toward geometrical proofs for scientific problems, that of the ancient peoples of India was toward numerical symbolism and arithmetical proofs. We find that when the Greeks were developing geometry the Indians were contributing to arithmetic and algebra.

[Pg 54]

The Chinese closely resembled the ancient Indians in the philosophical tendency of their minds; but, owing perhaps to the different conditions under which they lived, they were more concrete in their ideas. They also made progress in mathematics and developed medicine, chemistry, metallurgy, and many of the sciences which were applied to commercial and industrial uses. The progress made in mathematics in China was transmitted to Egypt, and therefore to Europe, through India. Among early Chinese discoveries in mathematics were methods of solving numerical equations and the development of magic squares and circles, which gave a great stimulus to studies in geometry and astronomy.

The Arabs, Greeks, and Romans took up the discoveries of the Asiatic peoples, and the Egyptians enlarged them and passed them forward to us. The Arabs solved cubic equations by geometrical means, perfected the basic principles of trigonometry, and made great advances in mathematics, physics, chemistry, and astronomy.

A survey of the early history of science indicates that from the remotest period man was engaged

in grappling with the great principle of causation. Progress was necessarily slow at first on account of the scarcity of tested data. Then it became more rapid. Soon after the founding of the great city of Babylon we find that the Babylonians were possessed of enough knowledge of the arts and sciences to enable them to become world traders and great industrial undertakers. They built many cities and lived highly civilized lives. The history of modern science may very properly be dated from the building of Babylon. [Pg 55]

[Pg 56]

## CHAPTER III

### PRE-BABYLONIAN SCIENCE

THE transcending wonders of the phenomena of the heavenly bodies attracted the attention of primitive man at an early period of his intellectual development. The succession of day and night, the phases of the moon, comets, meteorites, the eclipses of sun and moon, the recurrence of the seasons were observed and recorded. In this way, through long uncivilized times, many scientific facts were noticed and handed down by tradition, and probably were among the first scientific data collected. We have no means of determining when the primitive science of astronomy became systematized, although there are reasons for believing that it was roughly outlined at a remote date.

There was a tradition among the Babylonian priests that their astronomical observations and records went back to a period of more than 400,000 years. This statement was believed by the people of antiquity, and was made to Alexander the Great during his Indian campaign.

Astronomy appears to have been developed into an organized system by the primitive peoples of central Asia. It was carried to China, India, and Arabia by learned travelers. There were government astronomers in China before the year 3000 B. C., and history records that two of these officials, named Ho and Hi, were beheaded in the year 2159 B. C. for being careless in their work and failing to issue a timely prediction of a solar eclipse. [Pg 57]

Chinese history also relates that the Emperor, in 2857 B. C., issued an edict recommending the study of astronomy. From these and other historical references we learn that nearly 5,000 years ago astronomical science was not only well developed, but that its educational value was recognized.

While attention was being given to the study of astronomy in China, this science was independently developed in India. The astronomers of India invented a different system from that of the Chinese, and compiled numerous astronomical tables which were published and widely used as far back as 3102 B. C.

These early astronomical studies resulted in the division of time practically as we know it to-day. The Babylonians had a week of seven days. The days bore names of the planets and were divided into hours and minutes. Days were combined into months and years. The Babylonian and Chaldean astronomers, like those of China and India, were important men and were credited with great learning.

The Babylonian month began on the evening when a new moon was first observed. An adjustment was made necessary between the months, owing to the fact that the actual lunar interval is about twenty-nine and a fraction days. Numerous astrological observations were made with the view of obtaining data to facilitate the monthly adjustments. The taking of these observations was made easier by maps of the heavens which were recorded on baked clay tablets and prisms. Similar maps of the world, with positions fixed by astronomical observations, were likewise made in Babylonian times. [Pg 58]

The usefulness of astronomical observations and predictions led to the belief that they could be employed with advantage for wider purposes. The astrologers endeavored to deduce omens and forecast horoscopes. In order to facilitate their calculations, the astrologers invented calculating and time-dividing machines. Tablets from the royal library at Nineveh indicate that Chaldean astrologers possessed mechanisms which divided the hours of the day by mechanical means. These were forerunners of modern clocks and timepieces.

These early scientists represented the earth as a vast circular plain, intersected by high mountain ranges and surrounded by a large river, with other mountain chains which lost themselves in an infinite ocean. The heavenly vault was believed to be supported by the highest peaks of the outlying mountains. It was owing to the peculiar nature of this cosmogony that the pre-Babylonians and Babylonians were unable to develop a satisfactory mechanical view of the world. The world had to wait for an adequate mechanical theory before general knowledge could be advanced, so that men like Newton and Laplace could correct the errors of early theories and furnish a sound working hypothesis.

The advancement of science requires methodical observations and the use of the highest powers of the imagination. It is thinking in picture-like figures that supplies primitive reasoning. While pure reasoning deals with abstract, verbal images, the more concrete picture-thinking deals with object-images. The differences between thinkers and dreamers is chiefly in the way their minds act. But even thinkers are supplied with thought material by the elementary mental operation of picture-thought, dreams, or dream-thinking. Science needs the active use of the imagination to anticipate experience and suggest the issues of a process in course of action. Most great inventions, and probably all primitive inventions, were stimulated by imagination. But the imagination, unless skillfully directed, is liable to numerous errors. That is why in all ages there has been much error in connection with knowledge. There could, however, be little or no progress without imaginative work. It is only within very recent years that the modern sciences have been stripped of much absurd matter derived from crude imaginative work. When we bear this in mind, we have the key to the part played by ancient myths, magic, and ceremonies in developing civilization. [Pg 59]

The term magic is derived from the Persian term for priest. The magi, or priests of Zoroaster, their religion, learning, and occult practices had important world-wide effects just before the Babylonian era. Magic is a pioneer of religion, philosophy, and science.

Medicine was benefited, in some ways, by the priests seeking means for dealing with the work of the spirits of evil. Chemistry and metallurgy were also advanced, and new realms of knowledge were opened even by magicians.

The magic of the Babylonians survived their empire. It was handed over to the Egyptians and contemporary peoples, and was in turn passed down to the magicians and alchemists of the Middle Ages, and to the dramatists, poets, and novelists of all ages.

The accumulation of scientific facts was greatly facilitated by the improvements made by the Babylonians in the manufacture of earthenware tablets, scrolls, and prisms. Beautifully drawn cuneiform picture signs recorded on these all the knowledge of the day. These stonelike records were filed away in many monasteries and libraries. Subsequently, letters were invented, alphabets were formed, and writing displaced the hieroglyphic symbols.

[Pg 60]

The invention of alphabets made reading easier. This resulted in giving an impetus to education which has had cumulative effects right down through the ages.

We are now in a position to realize why scientific discoveries were made very slowly, and at long intervals apart, in early times. Facts had to be accumulated, studied, grouped, and compared. Accounts of these studies had to be pictured and stored away for future use. Only exceptionally learned men did this. But when alphabets were invented and education increased, numerous minds became active and there was a great extension of thought, experimentation, and philosophical contemplation. This was followed by the establishment of new religious houses, schools, and philosophical academies, at all of which the ablest men of the day emulated the scholars in formulating theories and making inventions.

Soon after the perfecting of cuneiform writing in Babylon, characters were devised for representing numbers. A vertical, arrowlike wedge represented the figure 1, while a horizontal wedge stood for 10. A vertical and horizontal wedge, placed together, signified 100. Other arrangements of these characters meant that they were to be multiplied, subtracted, divided, or added together. In this simple manner all kinds of arithmetical results could be recorded.

[Pg 61]

The Babylonian mathematicians were familiar with decimals, integers, and fractions, and their tables and records of astronomical and engineering calculations reveal a remarkably high degree of mathematical ability, indicating that peoples who preceded us by several thousands of years were familiar with the more important calculations requisite in trade and industry as well as for astrological computations.

Babylon was a great world metropolis. It occupied a position similar to that occupied by London to-day. Its merchants were engaged in world-wide commercial operations which needed good systems of bookkeeping and accountancy. These, in turn, presupposed a highly developed arithmetical system. Practically all the arithmetical calculations used in commerce to-day were employed by them. Their accountants, like those of China to-day, used the abacus, or calculating machine.

A lucid illustration of the accuracy of ancient calculations, the efficiency of their reports, and the confidence with which they executed intellectual duties is afforded by the following translation of a Babylonian astronomer's official report:

"To the King, my lord, thy faithful servant, Mar-Istar.

"... On the first day, as the new moon's day of the month of Thammuz declined, the moon again became visible over the planet Mercury, as I previously had predicted that it would to my master the King. My calculations were accurate."

The records of Babylon furnish us with a wealth of documents of this character.

[Pg 62]

The numerous peoples of India have always been divided into castes. This has resulted in the pioneering work in science falling to the priests. However, the principal priests were among the most intellectual men of each generation and, as they traveled in search of instruction, India was always in contact with the progress made in China, central Asia, and Babylonia. These great centers of ancient learning progressed together.

The Indians were able mathematicians and discovered and developed at an early period what is now known as "Arabic notation." In this work they were assisted by the Babylonians.

The Indians, like the Chinese and Babylonians, solved problems in interest, discounts, partnership, the summation of arithmetical and geometrical series, and determined number changes in combinations and permutations with ease. They were also proficient in algebra, the extraction of the roots of numbers, various classes of equations, and the principles of trigonometry.

The Chinese have always been good mathematicians. It is probably due to this fact that they have at all times been such able traders and bankers.

We are not so familiar with the works of Chinese mathematicians in pre-Babylonian times as we are with the Indian; but the references of contemporary writers indicate that the Chinese scientists were as able and active as their contemporaries.

We have remarked the high degree of perfection which was attained in the Babylonian era by scholars in science and mathematics. Similar perfection was attained in art, industry, law, and

medicine. The wonderful law work that has come down to us under the name of the code of Hammurabi indicates not only the extensive progress which had been made in law, but incidentally through its references the progress of agriculture, industry, commerce, and business. [Pg 63]

Many references in the Hammurabic code, written about 2300 B. C., show that the medical profession had attained considerable advance in Babylon. Surgeons were daring operators. They commonly performed operations for cataract. Many of the common major operations now performed by surgeons were also done by the ancients. They were experts at setting fractured bones. The physicians made effective use of drugs. Many drugs employed to-day were known to them.

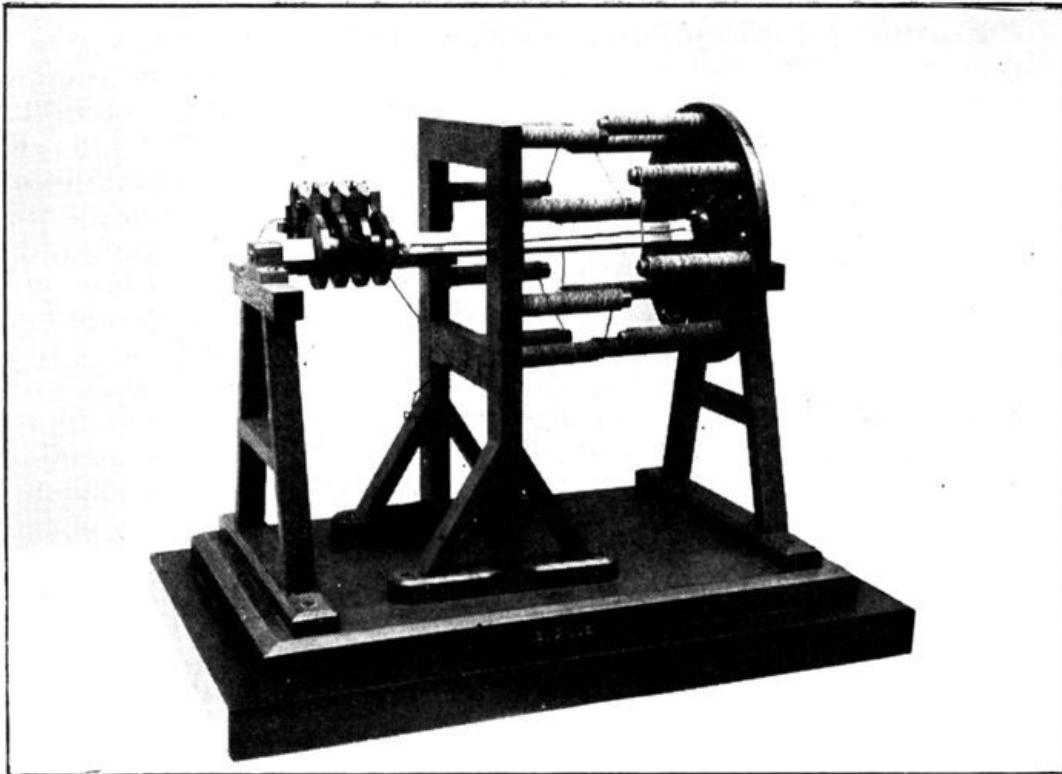
The discoveries of the early oriental nations were collected and developed in Babylon. The entire fields of science, mathematics, geometry, agriculture, astronomy, philosophy, and art were focused in Babylon and handed down to the Egyptians and the Greeks. Much credit that is given to ancient Greece should be shared also by Babylon. It was from Babylon that Greece obtained the principles of its civilization, arts and sciences. Even Greek architecture and sculpture were originally derived from Babylon.

## CHAPTER IV EGYPTIAN SCIENCE

**T**HE early civilization in Egypt developed in the ancient cities of Thebes and Memphis. Authorities on the dawn of history in Egypt are unable to definitely account for the origins of the various peoples who have ruled the land. One school contends that the early negroid inhabitants originated in Africa. Another school opposes this view and suggests an Asiatic origin. Each of these schools can marshal facts to sustain its contentions. The truth is that Africa was inhabited at such an early period that we are unable to fully trace back the movements of its races.

Man was divided into species and subspecies at a very remote period. The dominant peoples in each country, in each era, were the successful contestants in long conflicts for supremacy. Many races have vanished without leaving any traces beyond reversional strains which still come to the surface at times in families living to-day. The laws of evolution, only recently deciphered, are the sole means we possess for learning about many of the long-perished species of men.

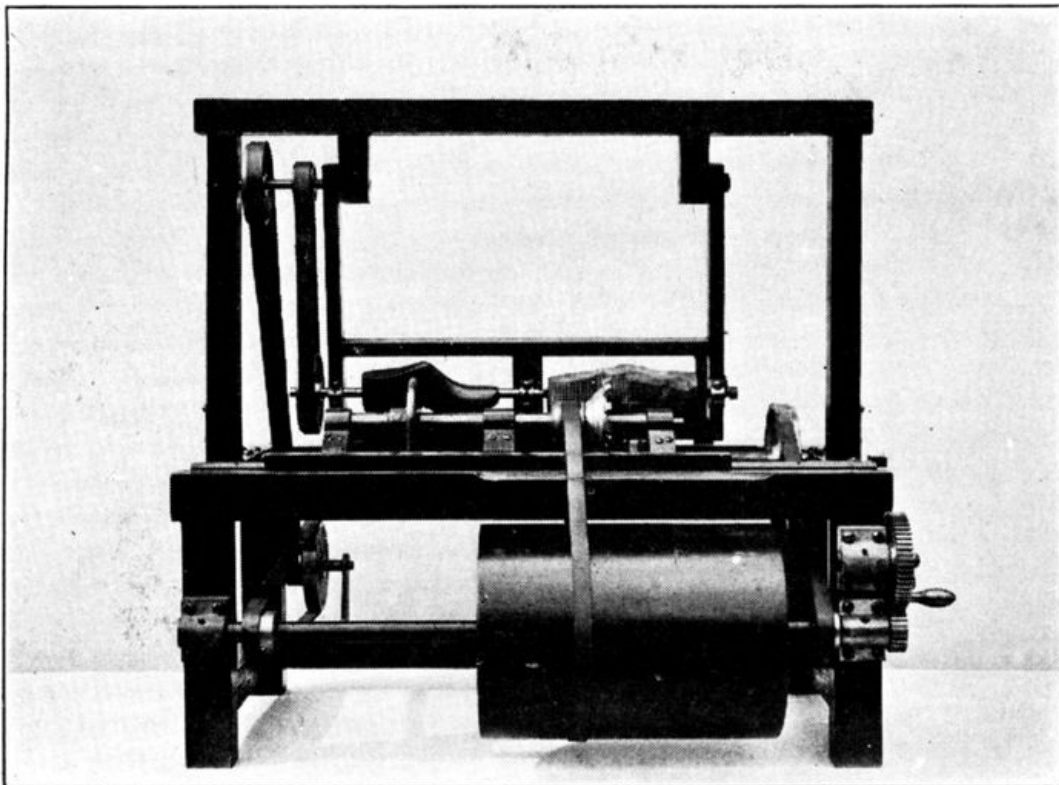
A few races, too weak to ever gain supremacy and themselves to occupy districts, or countries, have survived by dwelling among stronger races. The Ainus, in Japan, and the Jews in Asia and Europe, are well-known examples.



**MODEL OF AN EARLY ELECTRIC MOTOR**

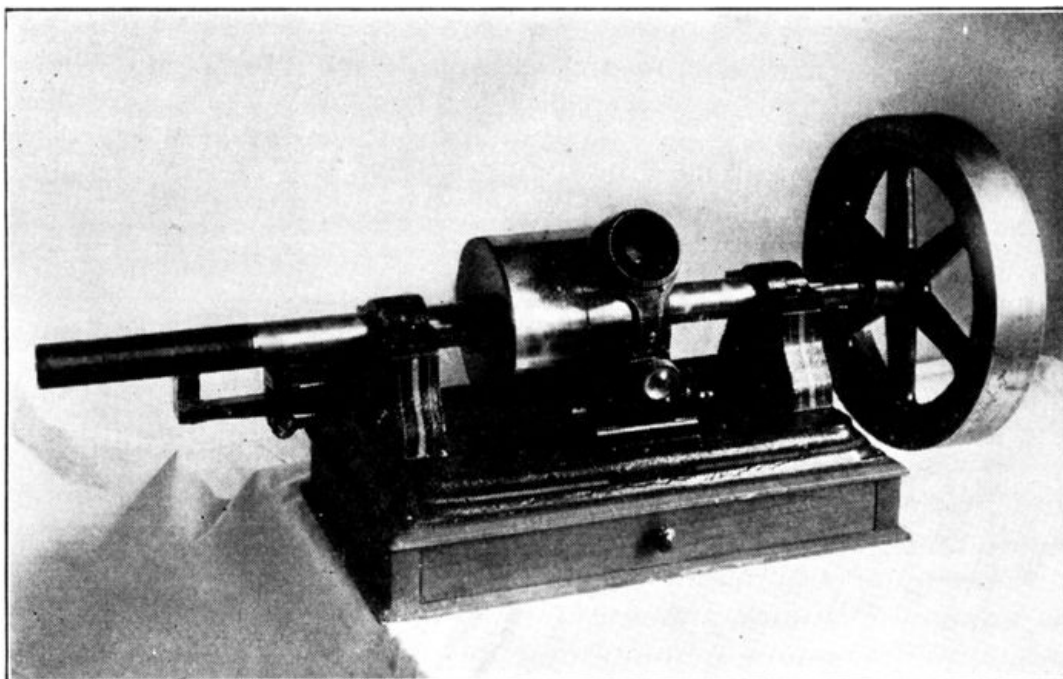
**The original was invented by M. H. Jacobi in 1834 and was used in 1838 to propel a boat on the Neva at St. Petersburg.**





**MODEL OF AN EARLY TURNING LATHE**

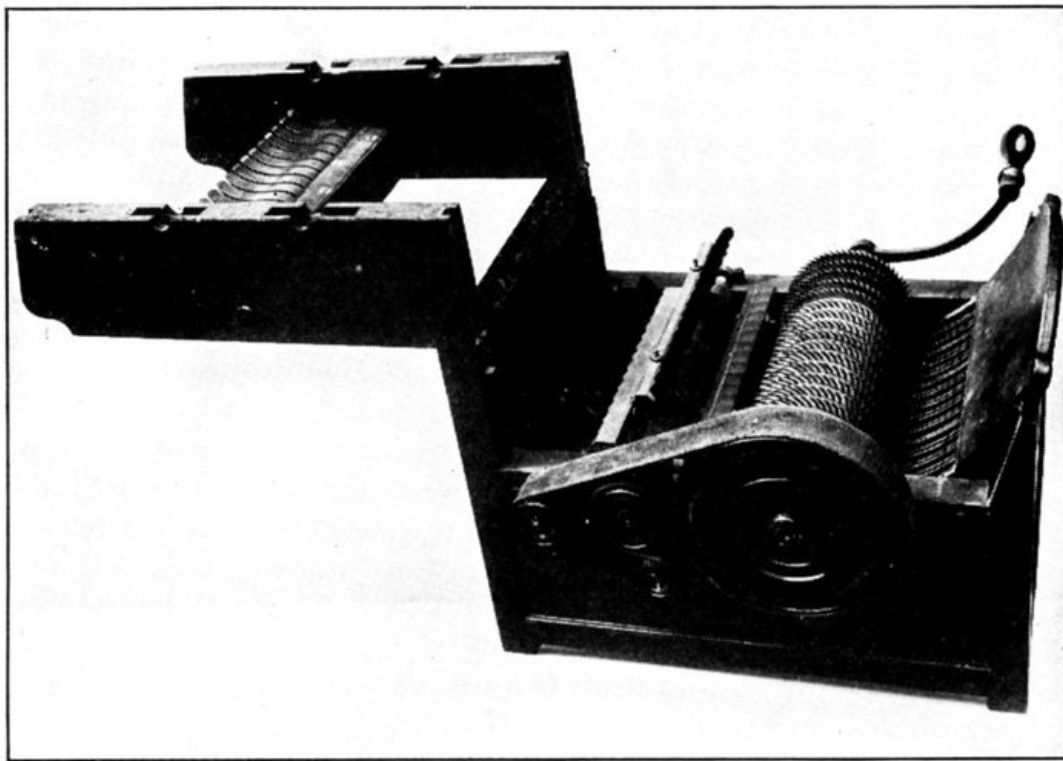
**This mechanism was invented by Thomas Blanchard in 1843. He also invented a lathe for turning gun barrels.**



**Copyright, Underwood & Underwood**

**AN EDISON PHONOGRAPH OF 1878**

**The sound record was made on a sheet of tin foil vibrated by the voice.**



### **WHITNEY'S COTTON GIN**

**This device, invented in 1793, revolutionized the cotton and cotton manufacturing industries.**

Egypt, owing to its remarkable geographical situation between Asia, Europe, and the vast continent of Africa, has been a great highway for race migrations. Many peoples have lived and ruled there and passed on before incoming tides of new and more vigorous peoples. Each race, undoubtedly, during its residence in Egypt contributed to the general fund of Egyptian knowledge and customs and assisted in the development of science.

The tombs of Thebes have given us bodies of ancient Egyptians of more than six thousand years ago. At that time the people were characterized by the Grecian type of profile. They resembled the contemporary active peoples in India and Arabia and did not differ much from the Egyptians of our day. The incoming streams of people who settled in the Nile valley, both Asiatic and negroid, changed the appearance of the Egyptians at different times by intermarriage, but when their vigor waned and they were crowded out by other peoples, the Egyptians assumed their regular Semitic characteristics.

Egyptian history really begins with the old kingdom dynasties, about ten thousand years ago. The tombs of Abydos have furnished material for accounts of this early period. There were eight powerful kings in the first dynasty and all of them contributed to the advancement of civilization. Abydos, and later Memphis, were their principal cities. They ruled in great luxury and were patrons of the arts and sciences. The art works, sculptures, and carvings in ivory and ebony of this era speak in eloquent terms of the taste and high mental powers of the people. Modern museums are well supplied with relics of those times, which illustrate the degree of civilization attained by the Egyptians at the beginning of their history better than any written account.

[Pg 66]

The early Egyptians adopted the sciences, arts and customs of the Babylonians. With these as a basis the priests and learned men experimented and made many independent researches and discoveries.

The pyramids, erected near Cairo 3000 B. C., indicate the high degree of culture which the early Egyptians had attained. These renowned monuments to the kings were scientifically designed and constructed to exist for all time. In order to contribute to their usefulness, they were planned so as to exhibit correct geometrical forms and indicate the cardinal points of the compass and the positions of certain astronomical bodies. The details of their construction disclosed much mathematical, geometrical and physical knowledge, and their actual building called for not only an all-around mechanical skill but a high degree of engineering ability. They were constructed of various materials. Some large granite blocks were used in the outside walls and these were brought from the upper Nile. They were towed down the river on barges and were lifted into the positions in which they are found to-day. Various mortars and mortar mixtures were employed in binding the brickwork and masonry. These called for a good knowledge of chemistry and physics. The arches and sloping walls of some of the larger pyramids show how well the architects and engineers of the day knew their professions. With similar means in their possession, the best professional men of the present day would find it difficult to get such splendid results.

In the past few years, lapidaries and gem-workers have learned to cut stones and gems with steel disk-wheels, the cutting edges of which are furnished with carborundum or emery powder or insets of diamonds. The pyramid builders knew this method of sawing and cutting stones. They actually employed bronze saws set with diamonds to cut the huge blocks of granite, syenite,

[Pg 67]

diorite, and basalt used in the construction of the pyramids. They also set the cutting ends of their rock drills with diamonds, and bored rocks as we do to-day with diamond core drills. The art of making these tools was afterward lost. Only within the past half-century have mechanical rock saws and diamond drills been reinvented. This brilliantly indicates the inventive ability of the engineers at the dawn of Egypt's history. The builders of the splendid monument of Rameses II in the Memnonium, at Thebes, which weighs 887 long tons, transported the huge stone by land from the quarries at E'Sooan, a distance of 138 miles. Such tasks appear never to have deterred early Egyptian engineers and architects. They were so sure of their ability to carry their great operations to satisfactory completion that they never hesitated in agreeing to the severest penalties for nonfulfillment of contract. Their cranes, levers, wedges, rock drills, pumps, air blowers and compressors, and building tools all showed how well mastered was their knowledge.

Their quarrying methods were similar to those used in the best practice to-day. When huge blocks and slabs of stone were needed the required dimensions were marked on the rock and channeled out. Metal wedges were forced into the channels and struck at once by a large number of hammers. The constant vibration, in time, broke off the stone with clean-cut surfaces. When these were to be carved into statuary or ornamental shapes it was often done at the quarries, so as to reduce transportation difficulties. Water transportation was used when possible. When the stone had to be moved over the desert sands it was lifted by cranes and set on sleds drawn by men or animals, or driven forward by levers, just as heavy steel machinery is moved by modern engineers.

[Pg 68]

The principle of the siphon was known to the Egyptians at an early period. It was employed daily in many homes for supplying water and for drawing off wine from barrels and tanks into domestic utensils. Its principal use, however, was in civil engineering works. Siphons were constructed on a large scale for furnishing water to villages, draining land for farming, and for irrigation purposes. They were built, in many known instances, for carrying large quantities of water, in high lifts, over hills.

Herodotus tells us that the science of geometry was discovered by the Egyptians as a result of the necessity for making annual surveys of the farming lands in the Nile valley.

When geometry was established as a practical science, land and astronomical surveying were simplified and many branches of mathematics were enlarged. The science of marine surveying was also developed and this led to a great improvement in map-making and in geography, in which the Egyptians became famous.

The skill attained by the Egyptians in land surveying required accurate surveying instruments. These were invented at an early period. The Greeks claim the invention of the theodolite and similar instruments, but Egyptian history shows that gnomons, surveying compasses, and levels were used by Egyptian surveyors long before the Greeks began to study the learning of Egypt.

[Pg 69]

Astronomical science made great progress in Egypt. The theory attributing to the sun the central place in our planetary system, now called the Copernican theory, was known and used in Egypt. They were familiar with the obliquity of the ecliptic, and knew that the Milky Way was an aggregation of numerous stars of various sizes. They understood that moonlight is simply the reflected light of the sun. The movements of comets, the positions of the principal stars and stellar constellations and other astronomical phenomena were studied and charted on astronomical maps or recorded and forecasted in astronomical tables.

The discoveries made by the Greek scientists naturally stimulated philosophical thought, which in turn reacted upon scientific experimentation and led to a broadening of the scope of general research work. We are dependent upon the pictorial records of early Egyptian times for descriptions of the instruments and machinery employed and these are not always clear. They indicate, however, that the Egyptians quickly learned the sciences developed by the Babylonians and other Oriental peoples and improved them. Their knowledge of astronomy, mathematics, geometry, chemistry, physics, medicine, and agriculture was extensive. The priests and learned men taught the pure sciences and constantly experimented; the engineers, architects, surveyors, and mechanics applied the sciences to the arts.

In one of the records of an early dynasty the father of a student sailing up the Nile to begin his studies in one of the leading scientific schools gave this advice: "Put thy heart into learning and love knowledge like a mother, for there is nothing that is so precious as learning."

[Pg 70]

The Mesopotamian peoples, as we saw in the last chapter, considered the stars and principal heavenly bodies as deities. The Egyptians did not do this, although they looked upon the heavens as the abode of all pious souls. Their astronomical knowledge at the time of the establishment of the New Empire at Thebes, about the year 1320 B. C., was remarkably extensive.

The Egyptians divided time in accordance with the course of the sun into periods of 365¼ days, and these were divided in accordance with the course of the moon into periods of about 29½ days. Thus the basis of the system of years and months used by us was perfectly understood by the Egyptians.

The science of medicine was developed at a very early period in Egyptian history. The various divisions of physicians, surgeons, pharmacutists, veterinarians, and dentists organized by the Babylonians were retained by the Egyptians. Many names of distinguished practitioners have been handed down. Nevertheless, their anatomical knowledge remained poor, and there were many superstitious practices connected with medicine. The various medical manuals which have been preserved show that the Egyptian physicians studied diagnosis with modern thoroughness. They were aware that an exact knowledge of each disease, obtainable only by a complete study of

the symptoms, was necessary before a correct treatment could be prescribed. When the magic and the superstitious dressings are abstracted from Egyptian medical works and prescriptions, we find that the broad principles were sound and efficient. They were developed along lines similar to those of modern times.

[Pg 71]

Mathematics attracted much attention in Egypt. The learning of Oriental countries on this subject was readily absorbed by the Egyptians. The Greek historians were so surprised at the efficiency of the Egyptians in this branch of knowledge that they almost unanimously asserted that the mathematical sciences originated in Egypt.

The pyramid base lines run in the direction of the four points of the compass, and were determined by correct astronomical methods. The astronomers and surveyors were skilled in trigonometry. Fractions were known to the Egyptians, who were taught in the schools of Babylon. The modern  $x$ , representing an unknown factor, was known to the Egyptians under the name of "hau."

Quadratic equations were employed by them. The problem of finding  $x$  and  $y$ , when  $x^2 + y^2 = 100$  and  $x:y = 1:\frac{3}{4}$ , one of the earliest problems of this character known, was found in a papyrus at Kahun. The problem was stated as follows: "A given surface of, say, 100 units of area, shall be represented as the sum of two squares, whose sides are to each other as  $1:\frac{3}{4}$ ."

The papyrus gave the working out of the solution. Many similar problems are given in mathematical works and papyri. They show the proficiency in mathematics that Egyptian scientists had attained at a remote period. But their methods of expressing mathematical problems were crude and, consequently, involved much tedious labor in finding solutions. There can be little doubt that if effective mathematical symbols had been devised the abstract sciences would have made even greater progress than they did in early Egypt. When we study the complicated solutions of algebraic problems made by the Egyptians, owing to the lack of simple symbols, we can appreciate how greatly modern mathematical science is benefited by the devices now employed for expressing quantities, variations, and operations.

[Pg 72]

The Egyptians were expert in applying the discoveries of science to the arts. The Nile made their country potentially rich in agriculture, and they devoted much attention to inventing such things as single and double plows, rakes, and other agricultural machines, many of which were drawn by oxen, donkeys, and other animals. Reaping was done with sickles and scythes. Not only was irrigation understood and widely practiced, but the importance of fertilization was recognized.

The farmers understood the preservation of meat, vegetables, and foodstuffs generally, by drying or pickling. They also brewed beer and made wines, vegetable and seed oils, and alcohol. The selection of breeding animals and the principles of variation were understood and employed for developing particular breeds of cattle and farm stocks.

The papyrus reed grew luxuriantly in Egypt and this resulted in the discovery of paper making, weaving, thread making and many textile methods. These industries led to the invention of looms, rope and twine twisting appliances, flax weaving and other machinery. The linens and cloths made by these machines have never been excelled.

Dyeing was developed with the textile industries. As the skies of Egypt are bright, the people in all ages have had a fondness for brilliant colors. The call for bright textile colors led to a considerable development in the chemistry of dyes and dyeing. Vegetable and mineral dyes were used. Dyes were not always applied to the whole pieces of goods, but stenciling and other methods of patterning were used. The highly organized artistic skill of the people demanded art-designed textiles and the manufacturers responded with beautiful and rich materials.

[Pg 73]

The fur and feather industries became important at an early period. The Egyptians were fond of beautiful ornamental skins like those of the panther or gazelle. Such skins were manufactured into numerous domestic articles, made into clothing or used as rugs, mats, and seat coverings.

Skins not valuable for art purposes were sent to the tanners to be converted into various kinds of leather. Tanning was highly developed, and the tanners turned out leathers which are to-day admired for their excellence. The tanners carried on their industries by chemical processes similar to those in use to-day.

The scarcity of wood in Egypt led to the invention of various substitutes. One common substitute was a kind of *papier mâché*. This was manufactured out of linen, wood or vegetable pulp and various kinds of paste. When it was used for art work the molded forms were covered with lacquer or various kinds of stucco. Very beautiful objects were manufactured from these substances, which indicate that the artists possessed a wide practical knowledge of physical and chemical principles.

Chemical knowledge was also well shown in their manufacture of glass. They excelled in this industry. All kinds of glass were made and decorated by staining and glazing. The glassmakers were able to imitate precious stones in glass and their glass-bead and enamel work has never been excelled. Some modern chemists express the opinion that glass making was carried to a greater degree of perfection in Egypt than any modern nation has attained.

[Pg 74]

Egyptian porcelains were also finely executed. These were enameled, stained, and decorated in numerous ways. The colors, glazes, and art mediums employed by the artists in pottery and porcelain necessitated a wide chemical knowledge. Some of the pigments employed both in glass and porcelain ornamentation were made from metals. Their use required a knowledge of metallurgy. Metals like lead, nickel, manganese required fluxing and refining before they could be secured in a state sufficiently pure to be used as bases for colors. Not only did the artists

know the value of many metallic oxides, but they understood how to secure the tints resulting from blending different oxides, and by acting upon metals with acids, just as they acted upon vegetable and metallic dyes with acids to get rare tones in linen dyeing.

Mordants were employed in dyeing cloths and these were acted upon by acids and alkalies to produce various colors. We are dependent upon the relics which have been preserved for our knowledge of the chemical and physical learning of the Egyptians. No chemical books of theirs have come down to us, and inferences must be drawn from the results seen.

In carrying out metallurgical operations, the Egyptians employed small blast furnaces and melting pots. Air was compressed by bellows and conducted into molten substances by pipes.

The methods of metal working, melting, rolling, forging, soldering, annealing, and chasing were similar to common methods in use in modern times. [Pg 75]

The Egyptians were a practical people. They made wonderful progress in the industrial arts and learned enough of scientific principles to enable them to deal with much success with the mechanical, agricultural, astronomical, medicinal, and chemical problems encountered. But, like the Babylonians, Assyrians and other Oriental peoples, the Egyptians did not systematize their sciences. Their investigations were always carried out with practical objects in view, and when the objects were attained the experiments ceased. They never discovered a true scientific method. That was left to be done by another people who were long students of Egyptian science and who, taking all the learning of Egypt, worked out from it, as a basis, the principal sciences as we have them to-day. The Greeks took the torch of scientific progress from the Egyptians, organized learning, and passed it on to the Romans and other peoples in sound, effective and augmented forms.

The Greeks idealized and systematized scientific principles, whereas the Egyptians and earlier peoples rested content with the results they could obtain by their practical efforts. We will find that, throughout the history of science, progress has always been made by similar reactions between peoples possessing the one a practical, the other a philosophical genius.

[Pg 76]

## CHAPTER V

# FOUNDING OF SYSTEMATIC SCIENCE IN GREECE

THE world is indebted to the Greeks as much for science as for art and literature. The idealistic spirit of ancient Greece invested scientists as well as poets, artists, and thinkers generally.

But the Greek scientists were students in the great schools of Egypt and brought much of their knowledge from that country. The greatest contributions made by Greece were in the nature of methods and analysis. They were led to these by the tendencies of the Greek mind to abstract thought and philosophical investigations. They soon recognized that science is knowledge gained by certain methods of abstraction. Data had to be systematically collected, digested, classified, and impartially studied. The results of such studies had to be assembled and expressed in the most useful forms. Progress had to be made by the trial and error method and the results of experiments tested by synthesis as well as analysis; by induction as well as deduction.

The Ionian philosophers were the first to break away from the mythological traditions surrounding the principles of Egyptian and Asiatic science. Thales of Miletus about the year 580 B. C. taught that there is an essence, force, or soul in all things. This universal principle of activity is superhuman. Seeking to find of what the world is made, he arrived at the idea that water, or moisture, is the basic element. All matter, he said, is water in various forms and combinations. Here we see scientific knowledge sought with a definite aim and with unity of purpose. None of the earlier peoples had ever attempted to approach knowledge in this logical and fruitful manner.

[Pg 77]

When the learned Babylonians were asked what the earth was they simply said: "When the world was created, Marduk, the sun god, took Tiamat, or Chaos, and divided her. The sky was formed above and the earth below." And the Egyptians answered the question in a similar way by saying: "When the world was created, Shu tore the goddess Nuit from the arms of Keb, and now she hangs above him and he is the earth."

It was this kind of statement that Thales cast aside. He sought for more concrete definitions. Customary beliefs were not acceptable to him; his knowledge must be based on reason. Here we see the dawn of a new scientific spirit and the beginning of a new method of investigating knowledge. The world was introduced to a new field of intellectual activities.

The theory of Thales was studied by other Greek philosophers. But Anaximander, a friend of Thales, rejected it, and in its place suggested that there is one eternal, indestructible substance which constitutes the basis of matter. This was not water but an infinite eternal motion. Water is subjected to extremes of temperature. Under such conditions nothing could have been stable enough to constitute matter. A primary substance must be free from warring or antagonistic elements.

The world arose, said Anaximander, through the evolution of a substance subjected to temperature changes which developed from the eternal, boundless, basic element. A sphere of flame arose from this, as from an explosion, and assumed a rounded form with concentric divisions. As these rings became detached, the sun, moon, stars, and other heavenly bodies and the earth were formed. Aristotle tells us that, according to Anaximander's theory, the terrestrial region was at first moist; and, as the moisture was dried up by the sun, the portion that was evaporated produced the winds and the turnings of the sun and moon, the remaining portion becoming the sea. In time the sea, Anaximander held, would dry up. The heat, or fire, of the world would burn the whole of the cold moist element. Then the world would become a mixture of heat and cold like the boundless, primary element surrounding it, and by which it would be absorbed.

[Pg 78]

This theory of matter and the evolution of the world marks a notable advance over any previous scientific theory. It was well developed by numerous teachers of the Milesian philosophical school and has played a great rôle in intellectual history.

The daring nature of some of Anaximander's explanations of earthly organisms may be realized from a sketch of his views on the evolution of animals. He taught that living creatures arose from the moist element as it was evaporated by the sun. Man at first resembled a fish. All animals were developed in the moisture wrapped in a protecting cover or bark. As they advanced in age, they came out into a drier atmosphere and discarded their protective coats. Man was not an original creation, but resulted from the fusion of other species. Anaximander's reason for this statement was that the period of infancy of the human being is so long that had he been born that way originally he could not have survived. There must have been a slow development from ancient ancestors. This may be regarded as an anticipation of the Darwinian theory. Thus man's thoughts in succeeding ages have a rhythmic swing.

[Pg 79]

Anaximenes rejected some of Anaximander's ideas and furnished new ones to take their places. He was not so daring a thinker as his predecessor, and his theory of the world was not as interesting as Anaximander's. Many of his teachings, however, are accepted as sound to-day.

Anaximenes contended that the basic element was not boundless, but determinate. Innumerable substances are derivable from it and, just as our soul, like an atmosphere, holds us together, so do breath and air encompass the whole world. Air is always in motion, otherwise so many changes could not be made by it. It differs in various substances in virtue of its rarefaction and

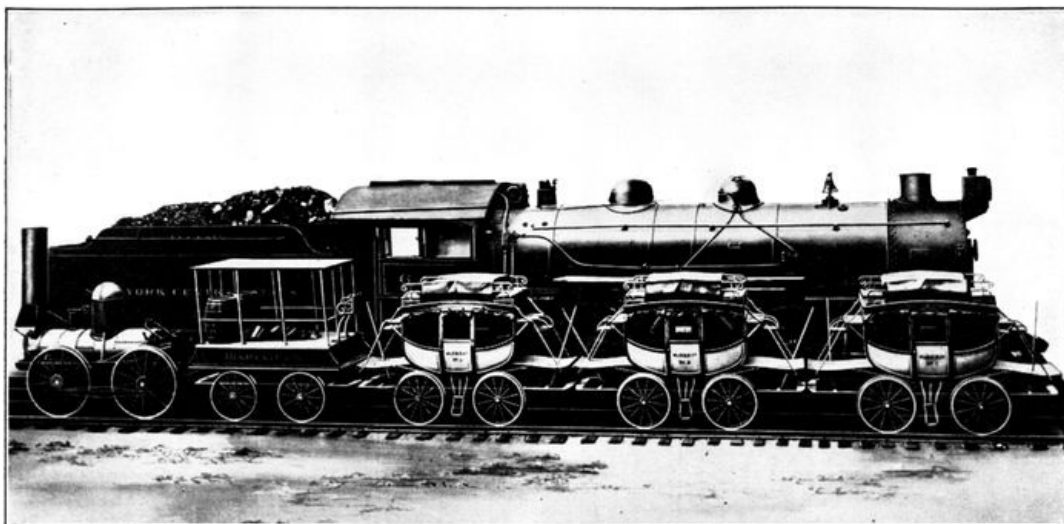
condensation.

The perpetual changes taking place in the world owing to the instability of matter were emphasized by Heraclitus. He taught that there is nothing immutable in the world process excepting the law or principle which governs it.

Cosmological speculations were not the only ones attracting the attention of the Greek scientists. Pythagoras, for example, founded a philosophical college devoted to mathematical studies which resulted in the development of arithmetic to points beyond the requirements of commerce. He made arithmetic the basis of a profound philosophical system.

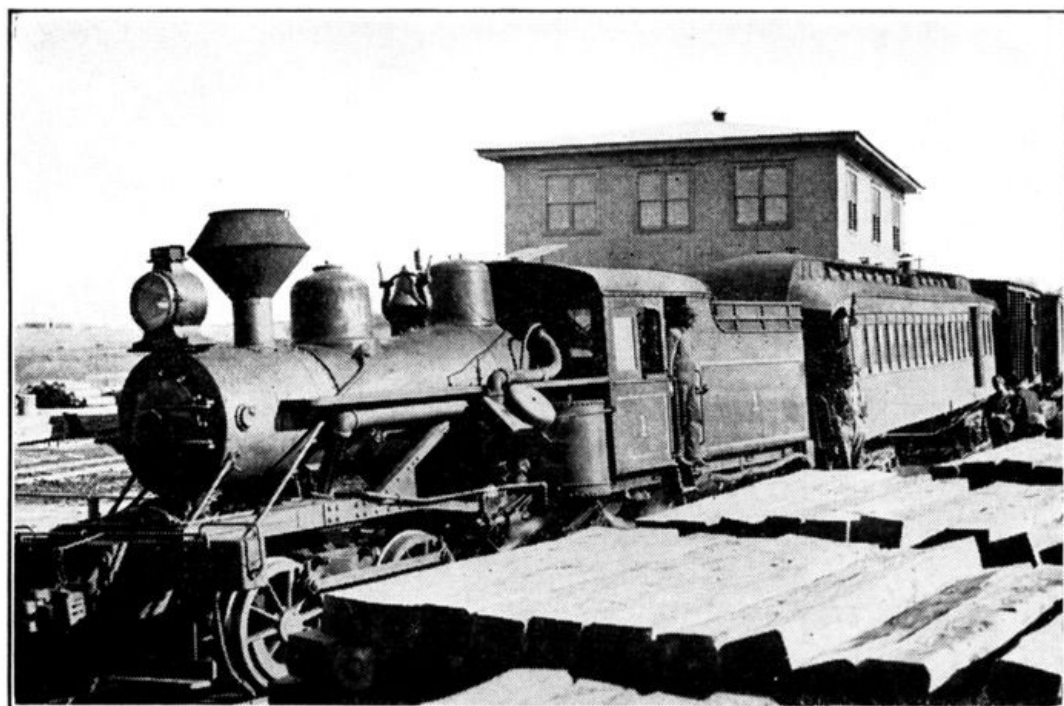
Pythagoras studied science in Egypt and first became familiar with Egyptian and Babylonian mathematics and geometry. He also studied the Milesian cosmological philosophy. On his return to Greece from his foreign studies he sought to discover a principle of homogeneity in the universe more acceptable than any suggested by the earlier philosophers. He had noticed numerous relationships between numbers and natural phenomena, and believed that the true basis of philosophy was to be found in numbers. In seeking data to sustain this thesis, he discovered harmonic progression. His experiments showed that when harp strings of equal length were stretched by weights having the proportion of  $\frac{1}{2}:\frac{2}{3}:\frac{3}{4}$ , they produced harmonic intervals of an octave, a fifth and a fourth apart. Since he saw that harmony of sounds depended upon proportion he concluded that order and beauty in the world originate in numbers. There are seven intervals in a musical scale, and seven planets sweeping the heavens. Seven must, therefore, be a basic number. This suggested to him his ideas regarding the harmony of the spheres.

Pythagoras and his students found that the sum of a series of odd numbers from 1 to  $2n+1$  was always a complete square. When even numbers are added to the above series we get 2, 6, 12, 20, etc., in which every member can be broken into two factors differing from each other by unity. Thus  $6 = 2.3$ ,  $12 = 3.4$ ,  $20 = 4.5$ , etc. Such numbers were called heteromecic. Numbers like  $\frac{n(n+1)}{2}$  were called triangular. A large number of other arithmetical relations were found and given distinctive names. The Pythagoreans were also familiar with the principles of arithmetical, geometrical, harmonic, and musical proportion.

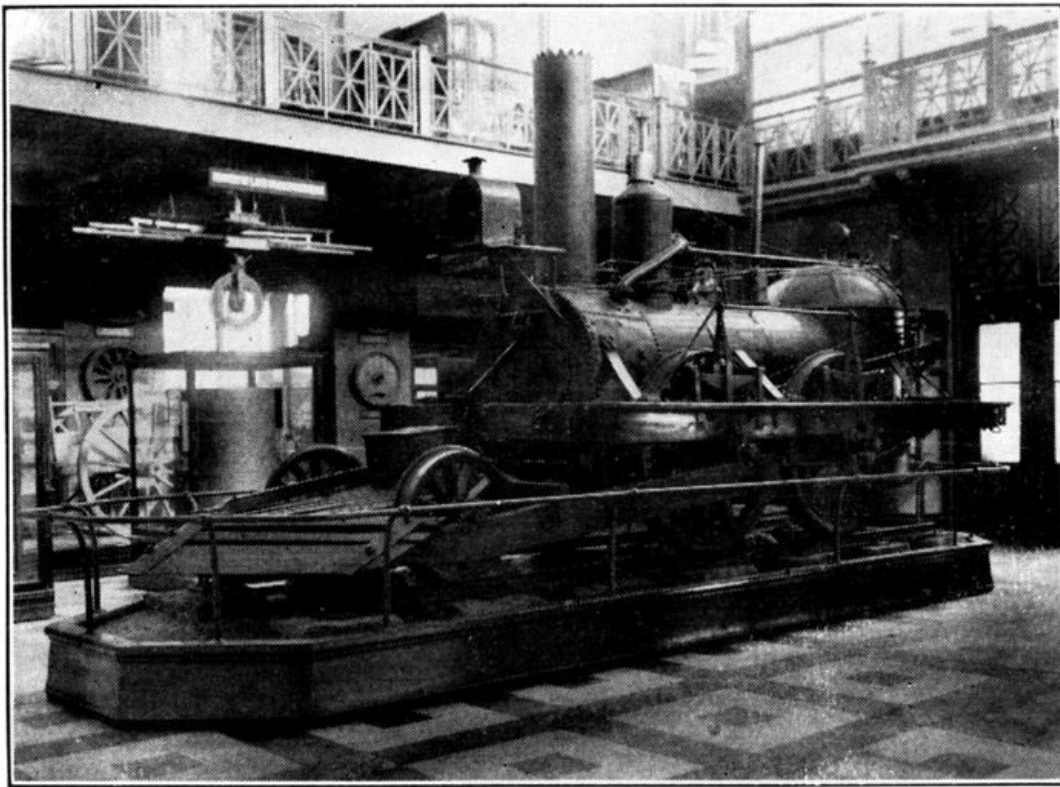


[Pg 80]

**DE WITT CLINTON TRAIN OF 1831 BESIDE A MODERN LOCOMOTIVE**



[Pg 81]



**"JOHN BULL," A LOCOMOTIVE BROUGHT FROM ENGLAND AND PUT INTO SERVICE IN AMERICA IN 1831**

Pythagoras made similar advances in geometry. He believed that each arithmetical fact had an analogue in geometry, and each geometrical fact a counterpart in arithmetic. He devised a rule by which integral numbers could be found so that the sum of the squares of two of them equaled the square of the third. He also developed the theory of irrational quantities. The first incommensurable ratio discovered is said to have been that of the side of a square to its diagonal which is  $1:\sqrt{2}$ .

Euclid (300 B. C.) developed this theory in the tenth book of his geometry as still used.

Pythagoras not only placed mathematics on a solid scientific basis, he also established the fact that the physical phenomena of the world are governed by mathematical laws.

Little progress appears to have been made in astronomy by the Greeks in the time of Pythagoras. The Milesians and the associates of Pythagoras advanced numerous theories, but none of these was better than some of the Egyptian ideas. Hicetas, and others of this period, believed that the sun, moon, stars, and all other bodies in the heavens were stationary and that only the earth moved. The great turning movement of the earth around its axis produced the illusion that it was the heavenly bodies which were moving while the earth remained stationary.

The astronomical theories of Pythagoras, Hicetas, and Philolaus, all affirmed that the universe is composed of the elements earth, air, fire, and water, the whole mass being of spherical shape with the earth at the center and all having life or motion. These early theories, 2,000 years later, did service by aiding to secure acceptance for the Copernican theory. The Pythagorean ideas that the universe is one grand harmonious system, and that thought instead of sense is the sole criterion of truth, have exercised important influence on intellectual speculation throughout the ages.

[Pg 82]

In order to collect data for testing their theories in the physical and mathematical sciences, the Greeks invented many physical appliances. The monochord, employed in determining the relationships of vibrating harmonic strings is one of the first mechanisms used in practical physics that we have definite information about. An anvil, metal and glass disks, and bell-shaped cylinders were employed in studying the movements of sound waves.

Alcmæon (508 B. C.) was one of the earliest of the Greek anatomists. He was a disciple of Pythagoras and employed the logical research methods of his teacher in the investigation of medical problems. Although the Egyptians had developed medical science to a considerable extent and had taught the Greeks, their methods were not based upon sound principles. The result was that the more analytically minded Greeks could not accept certain Egyptian ideas. The Egyptian anatomical teachings were particularly crude, and Alcmæon began to investigate that science. His discoveries, both in anatomy and physiology, were very great. He outlined the functions of the principal organs of the body, discovered the optic nerve, the difference between the arterial and nervous systems, the Eustachian tube, the two divisions of the brain, the nerves connecting the brain with the organs of sense and with the spinal column. These advances placed the medical sciences on a logical basis similar to that of the physical, mathematical, and astronomical sciences. This first great anatomist and physiologist invented the practice of anatomical dissection and surgical exploration, and advanced the practice of medicine to a higher

[Pg 83]



degree of usefulness.

After the Greeks had satisfied themselves that they possessed a cosmological theory which answered the demands of reason they turned their investigations to the question of how matter was changed into its innumerable forms. Empedocles had taught that when the primary elements, earth, air, fire, and water, were mixed in variable proportions they yielded different kinds of matter. Leucippus, Democritus, Anaxagoras, and others studied the subject more carefully and developed a novel theory. When matter is divided as far as possible do the ratios of the constituents remain the same? This problem attracted their attention. They also asked themselves whether there was not a simpler conception to explain the basic state of matter. When they began their inquiries, the qualities of matter were believed to reflect their essences. For example, the sweetness of honey and the color of the sky were real things which should be studied in themselves apart from honey and the sky. Democritus thought, however, that such changes of color as the sky undergoes at dawn and sunset would not take place if the colors were real elementary things. While meditating on this the thought arose in their mind: "If we assume matter to be composed of an infinite number of minutest particles or atoms, could we not explain the changes in matter by changes in atomic quantities and orders?" This line of thought resulted in the development of the atomic theory and the origin of the philosophic school of the atomists. [Pg 84]

According to Leucippus some of the atoms darting about in the universe collide and thus give rise to new substances. He also believed that the atoms followed whirling or circular paths and that such rotary motions drew in neighboring atoms, and that as these movements continued indefinitely within the atoms the constituents were being constantly rearranged, the lighter elements being grouped around the periphery; the heavier ones around the center. These changes were due to pressure and impact. These conceptions about atoms were carried into cosmological discussions and it was taught that there are various worlds and planets within the boundless universe, each one moving freely according to physical laws, unless fractured by collision with another.

Zeno challenged these doctrines because of the importance attached to the whirling motion. He attempted to show that such atomic motions are impossible. His proofs of the impossibility of atomic motion were designed with the object of sustaining his own theory of an ultimate principle of unity. His mental trend was toward negation. Whenever his rival Parmenides argued affirmatively regarding a scientific principle, Zeno would invariably maintain the negative side of the question.

Zeno's first proof of the impossibility of motion referred to the impossibility of passing through a fixed space. He showed that by dividing a line into an infinite number of parts an infinite number of points would be obtained and these permitted no beginning of motion.

His second proof tried to show the impossibility of passing through space having movable boundaries. The story of Achilles and the tortoise illustrates this. A pursuer in a race at every interval must reach a point from which the pursued starts simultaneously. But the latter is always in advance. [Pg 85]

The third, or "resting arrow," argument showed that a moving arrow is at every instant in some one point of its track. Its movement at such instant is then equal to zero. Its track is a group of zeros. No magnitude could be framed from these.

Zeno also anticipated much later philosophical discussions, like Einstein's, relating to the relativity of motion. He took for an example a moving wagon. Its movement would appear different to observers on other moving bodies going in various directions. They would see changes in rates of speed as well as in direction.

Protagoras, at a subsequent date, developed this idea of relativity and showed that things are as they appear to each individual at the moment they are perceived. He summarized his teaching in the aphorism: Man is the measure of all things.

The Skeptics, 200 years later, developed the Protagorean theory of relativity, and by a series of arguments attempted to prove that perceptions change not only with the different species of animate beings, but with many conditions and circumstances. It was also shown that not only man's perceptions are subject to changes, but also his opinions following from his perceptions. Another school taught that to every opinion the opposite can be opposed with equally good reasons.

## CHAPTER VI

# GOLDEN AGE OF GREEK SCIENCES

SCIENCE had made a great advance as a result of the researches and theories of the atomists. A consistent mechanical theory of matter and the universe had been set forth. Science and philosophy were stripped of many of the old superstitions that had clung to them. The leading theories invented were based on logical principles. While these changes were being worked out, numerous inventions of scientific instruments and apparatus were made and systematic methods of studying science were organized. These furnished the means for still greater progress.

The apparent completeness of the mechanical theory of the universe satisfied the inquiring intellect. The excitement caused by the scientific discussions and discoveries from the time of Heraclitus subsided. But after a short intervening period, when public attention had been largely centered on practical affairs, there was a reaction against science. When scientific principles were quoted a tendency was shown to question their validity and usefulness. This resulted in inquiries into the sources of knowledge and conduct and ushered in a new intellectual era that is now known as the Humanistic period which, beginning about 450 B. C., extended to 400 B. C.

[Pg 87]

The Sophists, who were teachers of rhetoric and were accustomed to studying the phrasing of verbal statements, became active in searching for the foundations of thought.

The Protagorean theory of knowledge was based on Empedocles's doctrine that the inner atoms advance to meet the outer ones. Perception is the resultant product of these atoms when they collide. They believed that this perception is something else than the perceiving subject and is also something different from the object giving birth to the perception. It is conditioned by both, but has a distinct existence. The doctrine of the subjectivity of sense perception was developed in explanation of this psychological problem. From this it followed that knowledge must be strictly personal and could be true only under conditions existing at the instant of perception. These limitations caused Protagoras to advance his theory of relativity, which teaches that man is the measure of all things. Facts are what appear to each individual to be statements of truth. Isocrates, Plato, Aristotle, and Socrates were the leaders of this intellectual movement.

Socrates developed the Pythagorean theory of intelligible forms. The specific qualities of the senses belong to the realm of perception. When these are withdrawn from an object of thought there remains only the form or idea. Therefore it is evident that pure, intelligible forms constitute the essences of things. The early scientists, such as Democritus, thought, perhaps, in terms of atom forms. Socrates, Plato, and later teachers looked upon forms as conceptions of similar logical elements. Knowledge, in the view of Democritus, was essentially rationalistic. Plato considered knowledge as having ethical and æsthetic purposes within itself.

[Pg 88]

Each of these types of rationalism stimulated Greek thought and resulted in a strong impulse to philosophical and scientific investigation. They prepared the outlook for Aristotle.

Science had been hampered by the confusion raised by the discussions relating to forms. Aristotle realized that proper progress in logic, physics, and ethics, the leading sciences of his time, could not be made unless the essential nature of science were kept in view. He saw that knowledge of the forms of correct thinking can be understood only by keeping in view the object of thought and this requires definite ideas of the general relations of knowledge and its objects. The study of general relationships led to the study of particular or special relations. The connection of general with particular ideas was unfolded, and Aristotle saw that conceiving, understanding, and proving result from the deduction of particular from universal, or general, ideas. Therefore science consists in deriving or deducing facts acquired through perception from their general grounds or phenomena. The logical form of the syllogism naturally suggested itself to Aristotle when engaged with these thoughts and the invention of the syllogism was one of the most brilliant contributions to knowledge made by the Greeks.

The logical results of the invention of syllogistic forms suggested a solution of the problem of true reality which Aristotle showed was the essence that unfolds in phenomena themselves. This led to fruitful scientific results. Plato and his contemporaries unified mathematics, formulated the definitions logically, and demonstrated correct methods of criticism and proof. A point was shown to be the boundary of a line; while a line is the boundary of a surface, and a surface the boundary of a solid. This concrete definition of scientific elements progressed through the use of analytic methods, by proceeding from the known to the unknown, and led to the discovery of tests for scientific assumptions and of synthetic proof. None of the earlier philosophers possessed anything like the progressive tools Aristotle placed in the hands of scientists. Their use quickly led to a general review of knowledge and a great increase in the number of sciences.

[Pg 89]

The textbook on geometry compiled by Euclid, still used in many schools, gives us a good picture of the state of scientific methods in his time. Euclid, like Aristotle, Plato, Socrates and others, was a great systematizer. He collected the geometrical proofs of his mathematical predecessors, selected those which were logically correct and simple, and raised on a few axioms, or first principles, a great geometrical system.

Archimedes published textbooks on spherical and cylindrical geometry. He proved that the surface of a sphere is equal to four times a great circle. He showed the properties of spherical segments and methods for calculating surface areas and other parts of spherical forms.

This great scientist also developed mechanics and physics. He investigated the lever and demonstrated the principle upon which its power is based. He then studied hydrostatics and hydraulics, and discovered the theory of specific gravity and invented methods for determining it.

Apollonius began publishing scientific textbooks about forty years after Archimedes. His masterpiece was his textbook on conic sections. [Pg 90]

The work done by Archimedes on the quadrature of curvilinear figures resulted, centuries later, in the discovery of the infinitesimal calculus, while the theory of conic sections published by Apollonius led to theories for the solution of problems relating to geometrical curves of all degrees. They placed the geometry of measurements and the geometry of forms and positions on strictly scientific bases.

Hipparchus applied the new mathematical and geometrical discoveries to astronomy. He found a method for representing the observed motions of the sun, moon, and planets by assumed uniform circular motions. His theory of the sun's motion assumed that the earth was not the center of the sun's orbit. He drew a line through the earth and the real center of the orbit and found where the sun's distance is least and where greatest. He then compiled a large set of solar tables giving the position of the sun among the stars at any time. He next turned his attention to the movements of the moon and prepared tables for determining eclipses.

Then the various planets were studied and their mean motions were calculated and recorded. The stars were mapped and catalogued. He described the apparent movements of 1,080 stars and comparing his observations and calculations with those of Aristyllus and Timocharis, made 150 years previously. He also discovered the precession of the equinoxes.

The astronomical calculations of Hipparchus led to a great improvement in trigonometrical methods. By using chords, as we use sines, and assuming the heavens to be a plane surface, he fixed the positions of stars (and similarly geographical points) by the intersections of lines of latitude and longitude. [Pg 91]

A planisphere, an instrument for representing the mechanism of the heavens, was among the many scientific inventions of Hipparchus.

While Hipparchus was engaged upon problems in astronomical physics, Hero, a professor of science at Alexandria, was working out numerous problems relating to matter and devising machines for practically applying the teachings of mechanical science. Ctesibius, assisted perhaps by his pupil Hero, made a large number of valuable engineering inventions. He was an authority on hydraulics and pneumatics. He devised improved siphons, a pneumatic organ, a force pump, a vacuum pump, a hot-air motor, and other machines.

His studies regarding the physics of gases led him to adopt a molecular theory of matter. He believed that there are vacua existing between the innumerable particles which constitute matter in all its states and forms.

Ctesibius improved surveying instruments. His dioptra, an instrument corresponding to a theodolite, was a plane table set on a tripod, furnished with compass points and two sights. The plane was adjusted by screws and a water level. This instrument was used by engineers for leveling, laying out irrigation works and farm lands, sinking shafts for mining and prospecting purposes, and for tunneling. A cyclometer for measuring angles of dip and elevation of rock beds and mountains was also used with this instrument.

The Greeks owed much of their knowledge of hydrostatics, mechanics, pneumatics, and physics generally to Ctesibius. He was not only a great inventor and lecturer, but also a writer of valuable textbooks dealing with physical and mechanical sciences. [Pg 92]

Hero edited a number of editions of the textbooks of Ctesibius, and is credited with inventing some of the theories and machines discussed. He, too, published numerous scientific books.

Hero's work in trigonometry was important. He described a formula for estimating the area of a triangle which still bears his name. He defined spherical triangles and arranged methods for determining the volumes of irregular solids by measuring the water displaced by them.

The steam turbine is the best known of Hero's machines. Scholars read much about his wonderful musical instruments operated automatically by pneumatic means resembling the mechanisms of player-pianos, and particularly about his mechanical toy mimicking a number of singing birds. A group of birds were made alternately to sing and to whistle. The mechanism consisted of air tubes operating various kinds of whistles. A running stream was made to operate an air compressor. The air from the compressor tank operated the various movements of the birds and supplied air for blowing the whistles. The numerous mechanisms of this character which Hero and his master made indicate that they were as much at home in making pneumatic and similar mechanical toys as is any expert to-day. They not only knew the scientific principles, but had the engineering and mechanical ability to design them and make them work.

Hero's fire engine is not as well known as his steam engine. It was a remarkable invention, however. It was worked by levers and force pumps and resembled the engines still employed by fire companies in some remote rural districts. [Pg 93]

Not the least interesting machine described by Hero was his slot machine for dispensing wine and other liquids. This machine consisted of a cylindrical container with a slot hole on top through which coins were dropped. Beneath this there was a lever with a receptacle for the dropped coin. The weight of a falling coin depressed one arm of the lever and raised the other, which opened a valve and allowed the liquid to escape. When the lever arm had moved a certain

distance, the coin slipped off and the valve was automatically closed.

Hero's steam turbine was a crude model. Steam was generated in a boiler and conducted through pipes so as to play upon revolving globes or wheel vanes. This machine was invented to operate mechanical toys. It was not until nearly 2,000 years later that it occurred to an inventor that steam could be used to operate more important mechanism than toys.

The next great name in science is that of Claudius Ptolemy, an Egyptian astronomer, who lived in Alexandria about 139 A. D. He brought out new editions of the mathematical works of Hipparchus, and published a number of scientific books of his own. His principal work, known as the Grammar of Mathematics, formed the basis of all astronomical studies down to the time of Copernicus, about 1500 A. D.

The earth formed the center of the universe, according to Ptolemy's theory. The sun and planets, he thought, revolved around the earth.

We obtain our minutes and seconds from Ptolemy's great work. He divided the circle with 360 degrees and its diameter into 120 divisions. Each division of the circumference he divided into sixty parts. The Latin names for these parts were *partes minutæ primæ* and *secundæ*, or the first small divisions and the second small divisions.

[Pg 94]

The Greek scientists were so interested in logical analysis that they constantly investigated the fundamental facts upon which their teachings were based. They made provisional hypotheses, deduced mathematical consequences, and compared these with the results of observation and experiments. When Hipparchus found that his planetary theories did not meet his tests, he decided to make as many new observations as possible and collect astronomical data to be used at a later period by other scientists. He realized that, while he knew the old theories were incorrect, there was not enough data at hand to enable better theories to be established. He therefore deliberately labored to provide data for posterity.

Ptolemy's treatise on geography was an encyclopedia of places, names, and descriptions. In this work he located over 5,000 places between India and Morocco, giving their latitude and longitude.

Ptolemy's textbooks on sound and optics were long celebrated. The work on optics contained valuable chapters on refraction, a subject he had done much to develop. These works contained some of the finest collections of experimental data illustrating the best scientific methods used in antiquity.

The next great mathematicians and physicists are Pappus and Diophantus. The former lived about 300 A. D. He was the author of textbooks on mathematics and astronomy. Some of these have been preserved and are of great value in exhibiting the status of Greek science at that time.

[Pg 95]

The arithmetical textbook of Diophantus, which is extant, is remarkable as being the first to contain a complete exposition of algebra and the use of algebraic symbols and methods. Euclid solved quadratic equations geometrically and Hero solved them algebraically, although without using symbols. But in Diophantus's arithmetic quadratics are solved by the use of algebraic symbols. After several centuries, when the Euclidean geometry was in the ascendant, and many problems which were suited to arithmetical and algebraic methods of analysis were solved by geometrical and trigonometrical means, Diophantus succeeded in renewing interest in arithmetic and mathematics generally.

Political changes and other intellectual interests soon after the time of Diophantus turned men's thoughts in other directions and no great scientists were afterward developed by the Greeks.

While the physicists were making their discoveries, medical men were studying anatomy, biology, and materia medica. Medical science in the time of Diophantus had a status, with a theory and practice, closely resembling those of to-day.

Hippocrates of Cos (460 B. C.), was the greatest leader of Greek medical science. He cast superstition aside and based his researches and practice upon the same principles of inductive philosophy that had proved so valuable in other sciences. He established hospitals for the nursing of the sick, and had attendants note the symptoms and the histories of the cases. In this way a number of casebooks were made. He wrote a work on Public Health. His operations in trepanning were more heroic than would be undertaken by good surgeons to-day. These are described in his book on Injuries of the Head. Many of his works are extant and furnish very interesting and valuable pictures of the state of medical science in Greece.

[Pg 96]

During the several centuries in which the Greeks placed science and all the leading departments of knowledge upon firm bases, stripped of the sentimental and traditional trappings which had come down from remote times, changes of a political nature were causing the immigration of foreign peoples to Greece. The importance of preserving racial purity was not recognized. The result was that the original Greeks, who were of the long-headed type, were forced to give way to the hordes of inferior peoples coming in from Asia. These new, round-headed people were not original thinkers, and were unable to advance science and the arts as the Greeks had done. They were, to a large extent, even unable to appreciate the wonderful treasures of knowledge bestowed upon them by the cultured people they had displaced.

The Egyptians and Babylonians advanced knowledge for practical purposes and when these were served they showed no desire to explore further. But the analytical mind of the Greek called for knowledge of basic laws and first principles.

[Pg 97]

## CHAPTER VII

### THE ROMAN AND MIDDLE AGES

THE Romans succeeded to Greek culture; but they were a business people. They exhibited smaller intellectual capacity than the Greeks for analytical thinking. This precluded them from advancing the sciences. The Romans attained great eminence in oratory, history, art, and literature. They probably equaled the Greeks in music. They never produced any great thinkers like Aristarchus, Hipparchus, Euclid, Ptolemy, Archimedes, Democritus, Hippocrates, Plato, Aristotle, and others referred to in the preceding chapters.

What the Romans lacked in intellect they made up in energy. They became good soldiers and sailors, good politicians, able architects, engineers, and farmers. This explains how they became so powerful politically. They were the most practical people in a practical world. Instead of bequeathing us great scientific masterpieces like the Greeks, they have left us miles of useful roads, waterways, walls, fortresses, bridges, buildings, and statuary. Remains of these objects occur throughout Europe and northern Africa, showing that Roman engineering practice has been as universally useful as Roman law and political practices. The great scientific discoveries of the world have been made by only a few peoples. Those nations which have possessed the scientific temperament have not always been productive. Great inventions and discoveries appear to be made in response to national needs and are preceded by long periods during which the preparatory work is being done. The great men of science being active generalizers, need the cooperation of many lesser scientists to collect data and observations upon which general theories may be built. This appears to be the explanation of the irregular periods of great scientific activity.

[Pg 98]

Julius Cæsar, great in many departments of human endeavor, carried through two important scientific reforms. He caused the rectification of the calendar. In the year 47 B. C. there was an accumulated error of nearly 85 days in the calendar. This was corrected and the year was made to consist of 365 days, with an additional day every four years. Cæsar's calendar is still in use.

His other reform, which was not completed until the reign of Augustus, was a scientific survey of the Roman empire. This conferred great benefits not only upon Rome, but upon the world. Geography, commerce, and industry were enlarged, many practical scientists were trained, and the various data and maps which had to be collected and drawn resulted in many improvements in statistical methods and in surveying and astronomical computations.

An early contribution to science by Rome was the textbook on Architecture by Vitruvius. This great work became the standard guide to building until the changed conditions in the Middle Ages called for new architectural methods.

The works on natural philosophy by Lucretius, the geography of Strabo, the books on natural history by Pliny, and the encyclopedic medical works of Galen were successive contributions. These chiefly aimed at developing the teachings of the great Greek scientists for the practical use of the Romans.

[Pg 99]

Roman history shows that all branches of the learned professions were popular and Roman professional men were very competent. None, however, stands out as a great discoverer. The names just above recorded are those of the chief lights of Roman science, and they simply reflect the practical nature of the Roman intellect. The best the Romans did was to preserve Greek science, test it extensively by practical applications throughout their vast empire, and hand it on to succeeding nations.

Philosophical thought in the declining years of Greece turned to theosophical speculations, and finally to ethics and theology. Much interest was evinced by the Romans in ethics, æsthetics, and theology. A new religion, destined to exert profound influences on intellectual developments, gradually attracted the attention of thinkers. The Romans were fascinated by the monotheism of Christianity and the doctrines of a future life and good will and love. There grew out of the critical attacks on this new theology a powerful scholastic philosophy aiming at the exposition, systematization, and demonstration of the principal Christian doctrines.

Aurelius Augustinus, a native of Africa (353-430 A. D.), championed the opinion that knowledge of God and self was the proper kind to study. The sciences have only value in illuminating the power of God. Intelligence is necessary to comprehend what we believe; faith is required to believe what we comprehend. As the highest good, or moral ideal, is transcendent, Christians cannot realize it, so human perfection should consist in the love of God and bearing good will to others.

[Pg 100]

The conditions brought about by this turn of thought were not favorable for scientific development. The world had to wait until the scholastic philosophy lost itself in metaphysical discussions. Then Roger Bacon (1214-1294) released science and mathematics from the chains which had so long confined them.

While European thought was occupied in discussing scholastic philosophy, the Arabs and Moors were carrying on the practice of the sciences. The Moors in Spain published many valuable textbooks and developed new principles in architecture and medicine. Their Giralda observatory in Seville was the first astronomical building erected in Europe, and their university in Cordova remained for a long period the leading professional school.

The universities of Paris, Salerno, Oxford, and Cambridge, and the law school at Bologna, were founded in the eleventh and twelfth centuries and have continued to hold up the torch of science until our time.

Roger Bacon, an English Franciscan monk, was a graduate of the University of Paris. He was a brilliant student of physical and mathematical sciences. Pope Clement IV invited him to write a textbook of science. Bacon did this in 1266. He became a professor in Oxford University in 1268. His *Opus Majus* (1267) summarized ancient and current philosophy and science and included the researches of the Moors. This great book reasserted the fact that science must be based upon experiments and that the astronomical and physical sciences must rest upon geometry and mathematics. Bacon's clear recognition of the value of experimental methods and logical exposition mark him as the greatest intellectual force of his century.

[Pg 101]

The errors in the calendar were estimated and corrected by Bacon. He criticized the astronomical principles of Ptolemy, which were still generally accepted. His experiments in physics led him to make important discoveries in optics. He improved lenses and apparently made microscopes and telescopes. He proposed a lunar theory in accounting for the movements of the tides.

Roger Bacon made so many accurate comments on physical phenomena and so accurately forecasted recent mechanical inventions that his book, which was so far in advance of his time that it was unintelligible and caused him to be charged with witchcraft, still astonishes its readers.

Lenses were used for spectacles in Asia in the remotest times, but there are reasons for believing that Bacon was the first to prescribe them on scientific principles for the correction of defective vision. He also appears to have appreciated the value of gunpowder as an explosive agent and had it introduced into Europe from Morocco. Being misunderstood, Bacon founded no school and left no students.

Nicole Oresme, Bishop of Normandy (1323-1382), used fractional powers in mathematics and developed a notation. About the same period, Thomas Bradwardine, Archbishop of Canterbury, wrote on star polygons, and other Englishmen, like Boethius and Bath, wrote new textbooks on astronomy and mathematics. They started a school of trigonometry in England that made great improvements in that branch of science.

Between 1200 and 1400 A. D. the magnetic compass was improved and used at sea, clocks were improved and made popular, improvements were made in weaving, printing was invented, textbooks were written on many subjects, and education began to spread in Europe. All these factors prepared the way for a great industrial and scientific awakening.

[Pg 102]

Nicholas de Cusa (1401-1464), Bishop of Brixen, published books on mathematics and suggested that the earth's movements indicate a diurnal rotation.

The way was now paved for a new theory of planetary motions. Nicolaus Copernicus (1473-1543) a Pole, developed the astronomical system bearing his name, as a result of suggestions gained by studying the works of the Greek astronomer Hicetas, and Plutarch's Lives of Greek Scientists. His great work was entitled "De Revolutionibus Orbium Celestium, or the Movements of Heavenly Bodies," which treated the sun as the center of the planetary system.

Weather forecasting was improved by Tycho Brahe (1546-1601), and many fine astronomical observations were made by him. He greatly improved astronomical instruments and built and splendidly equipped a great observatory in Uraniborg, Denmark. Numerous important observations were made there.

John Kepler, the discoverer of the ellipticity of the planetary orbits and the laws of their movements, was a student under Brahe, and continued his master's researches. His observations on the movements of the planet Mars led to his discovery that the planets travel in ellipses and not in circles. Besides his numerous works on astronomy he wrote valuable books on optics and other scientific subjects.

[Pg 103]

Galileo (1564-1642) took up the work of Tycho Brahe and Kepler and carried it forward to new triumphs. He made the first telescope ever used for astronomical observation, and with it was able to discern that the Milky Way was composed of aggregations of innumerable stars; that the surface of the moon was covered with plains and mountains, that there were four moons revolving around the planet Jupiter, that the planet Venus showed phases like those of the moon as she moved around her orbit, and that there were black spots, at times, upon the sun, which revealed its rotation on its axis. Galileo did equally fundamental work in developing the laws of motion, and the principles of mechanism and physics.

The development of modern mathematics began with three intellectual feats—the invention of the Arabic notation, of decimal fractions, and of logarithms. The notation was derived by the Arabs from India about 700 A. D. They had used numerals long before, but the old system was crude like the systems employed by the Egyptians and Greeks. The Textbook on Mathematics by Mohammed ibn Musa, published at Bagdad about 825 A. D., contained the first notable exposition of modern numerals. This important work gave rise to many more Arabic treatises, some of which showed improved methods.

Decimal fractions were used by the early peoples of central Asia and were transmitted by them to the Babylonians. Their system was based, apparently, upon a sexagesimal scale. Simon Stevin (1548-1620), a Belgian, made great improvements in decimals. He adopted the plan of William Buckley, of England, and other mathematicians, and made the base 100,000, instead of 60.

[Pg 104]

John Napier (1550-1617), a Scottish nobleman, invented logarithms. The story of this great

mathematician's work is one of the most interesting in the history of science. Napier's first table of logarithms was published in 1614. Henry Briggs (1556-1631), professor at Oxford, made suggestions for the improvement of the tables, and persuaded Napier to make the base 10, as is now done in tables of common logarithms. Briggs published tables in 1624 containing the logarithms to 14 places of decimals for the numbers between 1 and 20,000 and from 90,000 to 100,000. Adrian Vlacq (1600-1667), a Dutchman, computed the logarithms of the numbers running from 20,000 to 90,000, and thus completed the whole series of logarithms between 1 and 100,000. Edmund Gunter (1581-1626), of London, calculated the logarithmic sines and tangents of angles for every minute to seven places. He invented the terms cosine and cotangent and used them in a work published in 1620.

Another Englishman, William Oughtred (1574-1660), wrote textbooks on mathematics, and invented numerous mathematical symbols which are now in general use, as well as rectilinear and circular slide rules.

Bonaventura Cavalieri (1598-1647) made many improvements in mathematical formulæ and expounded a new method of indivisibles which solved some of the difficult astronomical problems raised by Kepler, and enabled Torricelli, Viviani, de Roberval, and others to solve abstruse problems relating to all types of curved figures.

Pierre de Fermat (1601-1665), one of the greatest of French mathematicians, developed rules for calculating maxima and minima. His functions in this type of equation closely approached those of the differential calculus. The calculus was developed from Fermat's work by Lagrange, Laplace, Fourier, and other Frenchmen.

[Pg 105]

Pascal and Fermat developed the theory of probability. Pascal worked out many useful methods for dealing with curves.

The intense mathematical activity in England and France resulting from the stimulation given by the invention of Napier, prepared the way for the discovery of the infinitesimal calculus by Newton and Leibnitz.

Newton was born in England the same year that Galileo died in Italy. His greatest work is presented in his celebrated "Principia," or "Mathematical Principles of Natural Philosophy," in which the law of gravitation, the laws of motion, and the mathematical principles of mechanics are developed. The "Principia" was published in 1687, and it has ever since been regarded as the corner stone of mathematical and physical science.

[Pg 106]

## CHAPTER VIII

# SCIENCE IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

THE wonderful advances made in the mathematical, physical, and astronomical sciences, and the invention of many new scientific instruments, together with the publication of improved textbooks and scientific tables, like those mentioned in the preceding chapter, stimulated interest in other fields of science at the beginning of the seventeenth century.

Medicine, which failed to advance with the astronomical and physical sciences, began to improve. The Moors had established great medical schools in Spain, but their teachings were based upon the principles enunciated by Hippocrates and the Greek schools.

Modern medicine was started upon a firm basis by John Harvey (1578-1657). Hippocrates taught that the blood was one of the principal parts of the body—one of the four great "humors." Its movements, however, had never been investigated until Harvey began to study the functions of the arterial system by the dissection of animals. The arteries had been considered as merely air tubes. This was due to the fact that they were studied only in post-mortem examinations when they were empty. The anatomists of the sixteenth century failed to grasp their importance.

Harvey, who was a penetrating observer, had studied in several continental universities as well as in England, and having an original mind he determined to test the medical theories which he had been taught. His discoveries of the functions of the heart, the arteries, and the veins were epochal. He did his work so well and made such simple, yet telling, demonstrations that he had less difficulty than his predecessors in getting his teachings accepted. He was soon recognized as the peer of Hippocrates and Galen. [Pg 107]

Harvey died without actually seeing the blood coursing from the arteries into the veins, but four years after his death Marcello Malpighi (1628-1694) exhibited microscopically the passage of blood corpuscles through the minute vessels in the lung of a turtle, on their way from the heart through the arteries into the veins and returning to the heart. The blood circulation was demonstrated at a subsequent date by applying a microscope to the web of a frog's foot. With low-powered lenses a good view is obtainable in this manner.

Many other important discoveries were made by Harvey, particularly in embryology. He demonstrated that the embryo chicken is formed by gradual development and processes of differentiation and not, as had previously been believed, from a minute perfect chicken.

Microbes were discovered in 1683 by Antonius von Leeuwenhoek (1632-1723), when he was examining some scrapings from his teeth. He saw for the first time the long and short rods of bacilli and bacteria, the spirillum and the micrococci. He tried means for destroying them and met with a fair degree of success with a gargle composed of a mixture of vinegar and hot coffee. This experiment was one of the early anticipations of antiseptic surgery, which was invented by Lister in the nineteenth century. [Pg 108]

A French surgeon, Ambroise Paré (1517-1590) was a pioneer in the treatment of wounds. The old method was to use boiling oil. He found that by simply cleaning and bandaging wounds he could get better and quicker results than with hot oil, which was a very painful treatment. Paré used ligaments in stopping hemorrhages, improved the surgery in harelip and hernia operations and for suprapubic lithotomy. He learned the principles of these operations from Peter Franco (1505-1570), an itinerant surgeon, who had much skill in operations for kidney and bladder troubles.

Franz de la Boë (1614-1672), a professor in the university of Leyden, who is best known under the name of Sylvius, the discoverer of the brain fissure of Sylvius, founded a new school of chemical medicine. Van Helmont suggested to him the possibility of the stomach being the seat of many common disorders. When this was investigated, many experiments were made with new medicines. The success of these experiments led to a great reform in medical practice. Thomas Willis (1622-1675), an English physician, completed the development of the treatments suggested by Van Helmont and Sylvius as a result of their studies of the works of Harvey.

Another great English medical genius arose to establish the practice of medicine on a scientific basis. Thomas Sydenham (1624-1689) founded a school of medicine in accordance with these three principles: (1) Accurate descriptions of the courses of diseases, (2) following a fixed method of treatment in each disease, (3) searching for specific remedies for each diseased condition. [Pg 109]

The results of these teachings were very pronounced. Before Sydenham's time, the only drug used in medicine was an extract of cinchona. The Dutchmen above named and Sydenham discovered many active medicinal substances. Sydenham's principal discovery in materia medica was that of the properties of laudanum.

William Gilbert, court physician to Queen Elizabeth of England, while Galileo and Stevin were developing the laws of gravitation and hydrodynamics, undertook the investigation of the laws of terrestrial magnetism and chemistry. His researches in chemistry were extensive and valuable. His fame, however, was perpetuated by his study of magnetism and electricity. He found that the earth is a vast magnet with north and south poles. His remarkable textbook on magnetism covered many of the fundamental facts known to-day. He noted the distinction between magnetism and electricity, described electrical charges, the principles of conductivity and methods for magnetizing iron. Galileo wrote of him: "I extremely admire and envy this author."

The mercurial barometer and its laws were discovered by Evangelista Torricelli (1608-1647) a



student of Galileo. By means of his barometer, Torricelli was able to make great advances in knowledge relating to the physics of the air and to gas pressures, and he investigated the principles of hydraulics. The microscope, telescope, sextant and other instruments were greatly improved by him, and his mathematical work ranks only second to his contributions to experimental science.

The Torricellian tube, used as a barometer, was a means of creating a vacuum, which was formed at the top of the column of mercury. Pascal, the French mathematician, took up the study of the physics of the vacuum and published an important work on his own experiments. These and other experiments made by European scientists prepared the ground for, and suggested, the investigations of gases and vacua by Boyle, Mariotte, and others which finally resulted in the invention of the steam engine and many other modern machines. [Pg 110]

Robert Boyle (1627-1691) published at Oxford in 1660 a book which distinguished between chemical compounds and chemical mixtures. He adopted the use of the term gas, which was first proposed by Van Helmont, and made some valuable studies on the physics of boiling and freezing. The oxidation of metals, the results of calcination, and of the fusing of metals and alloys, calculation of the atmospheric pressure, a study of colors as affected by light rays, and investigations in electricity were among the scientific works carried out by this great experimenter. But his fame rests mainly upon the results of his researches on gases.

Boyle began life as an alchemist and died a well-trained chemist.

Edme Mariotte, a French contemporary of Boyle's, carried out similar experiments and assisted in formulating the physical laws of gases bearing the names of Boyle and Mariotte.

A German physicist, Otto von Guericke (1602-1686), also followed up Boyle's work and invented a new form of air pump. He also carried on important experiments in electricity.

Gilbert, Harvey, Van Helmont, Torricelli, Boyle, Mariotte, and other similar pioneers in scientific methods not only invented numerous valuable instruments and wrote suggestive textbooks, but advanced scientific learning and the love of it by their delightful accounts of their experiments. [Pg 111]

Modern education started with these men. Before this period there had been a sterile age in which the fundamental purpose of education was only to teach men how to protect the soul and to serve God. This humanistic principle, however, failed to advance knowledge of the laws of nature, and the researches of the scientists gradually caused a strong reaction against it. This in turn resulted in further advances being made, not only in the sciences, but in all departments of learning. The way was paved for the era of naturalism, developed by Hobbes, Locke, Descartes, Voltaire, Kant, Rousseau, and others. Naturalism aimed at explaining all phenomena in the simplest terms, and correlating all things by universal principles. It has received a great impetus in modern times from the Darwinian theory of evolution.

The great scientific discoveries of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries had other important educational effects. They led to professional specialization and the founding of scientific institutions, schools, and universities. The Lyncean Society of Scientists was founded in Italy in Galileo's time. It subsequently became, in 1657, the Accademia del Cimento.

The Royal Society of England was organized about 1645 and chartered in 1662. It did much valuable scientific work from its inception. It has assisted the foremost scientists in their work, directed scientific researches, and financed the printing of scientific records and the carrying out of foreign expeditions. Nearly all the leading countries in the world have formed institutions with similar aims.

The chemical discoveries of Boyle attracted widespread attention and led to investigations started with the view of discovering the constitution of matter. Hermann Boerhaave (1668-1738) of Leyden, took up the study of organic chemistry. Stephen Hales (1677-1761) did similar work in England. Both of these chemists invented valuable laboratory processes and instruments. Hales improved the pneumatic trough used for collecting gases.

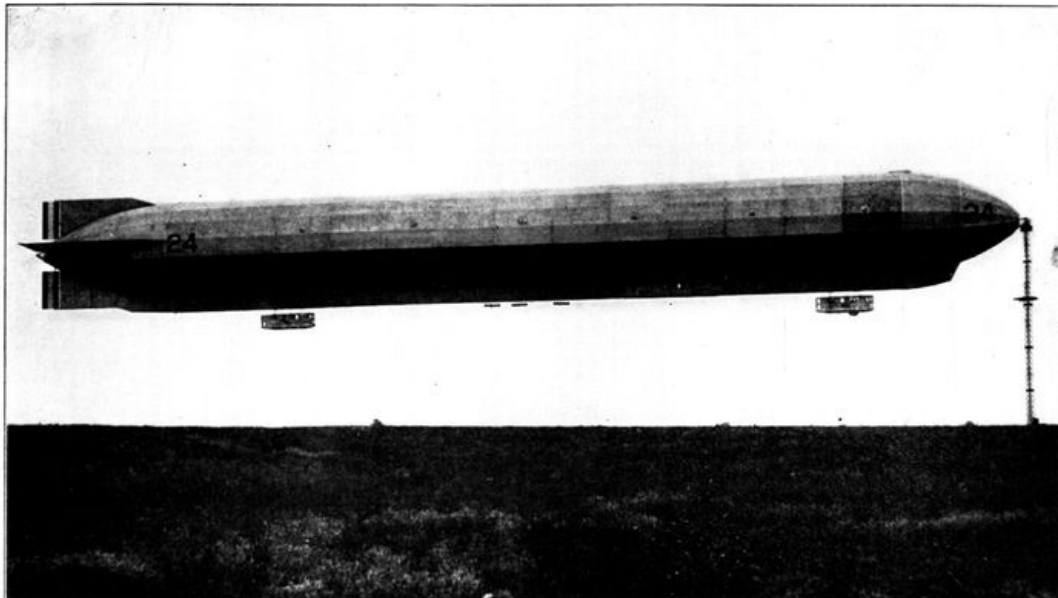
Scientists were now furnished with the telescope, compass, sextant, microscope, barometer, thermometer, air pump, manometer, and other instruments so that cellular structures of plants, animals, and insects, the microbes and bacteria, the animalculæ found in water and in the sea, as well as the phenomena of the air, sky, and earth crust could now be studied by trained observers. The invention of these instruments caused workers to specialize more and more, and completely severed science from philosophy, of which it had been an appendage since the earliest times.

The microscopical investigations of Malpighi, Kircher, Leeuwenhoek, Grew, and Hooke opened up an immense field for research. They developed microscopical chemistry and anatomy, and changed the prevailing ideas regarding animal and vegetable tissues. The sciences of mineralogy, botany and entomology were benefited and the medical sciences were practically revolutionized. The first publications of the Royal Society show the widespread attention microscopical and telescopic studies were then receiving.



Copyright, Keystone View Co.

**WEATHER AND ASTRONOMICAL INSTRUMENTS ON  
THE ROOF OF GREENWICH OBSERVATORY, ENGLAND**



Courtesy "Aeronautics," London

**A MOORING TOWER FOR AIRSHIPS, WITH THE R-24 FASTENED HEAD ON**

Francis Bacon (1561-1626), René Descartes (1596-1650) and Gottfried Leibnitz (1646-1716), in England, France, and Germany, respectively, lent powerful aid to the advance of science at this time.

Bacon's great learning enabled him effectively to describe scientific methods and to direct scientific criticism. He attracted general attention to scientific methods based on inductive processes.

Descartes, seeing that the world's best intellects had long been exercised with philosophy and metaphysics, without discovering anything with certainty, resolved to accept no beliefs upon the authority of any name or reputation. He would reach his own conclusions based upon the

scrupulous examination of data. He hoped to solve the mysteries of nature by the aid of mathematics and geometry, and developed the Cartesian philosophy.

The mathematical works of Descartes are now better known than his general scientific ideas. He published in 1637 his "Discourses on Method" and on Geometry. In the last-named work, suggestions are given for the development of analytic methods. It has been said of his formulæ that they are even cleverer than himself. The general use of his analytic methods by other mathematicians resulted in the solution of many scientific problems that had been handed down for centuries as insoluble.

Descartes also advanced algebra. The application of the doctrine of curved lines to algebra greatly enlarged the scope of its usefulness. In making these innovations, Descartes introduced the methods and symbols of modern exponential notation. The English mathematician Wallis was also an important agent in the development of mathematical notation. He based his work on the Greek notation and that of Nicolas Chuquet (1484), J. Bürgi, Thomas Harriot (1631), Johann Hudde (1659), and others. Descartes was familiar with the writings of these scholars and, undoubtedly, was influenced by them.

[Pg 114]

Roberval, Fermat, and Pascal were contemporary mathematicians in France and left great names in the history of the mathematical sciences. They all made contributions which permanently enriched mathematics and made further progress in other sciences possible.

The geographical sciences now began to attract attention. The new scientific instruments made it possible to collect data in all parts of the world that was needed in unraveling scientific mysteries.

William Dampier (1653-1715) was one of the pioneers in scientific voyages of discovery. In voyages to the Orient and Australasia he collected much important data on zoölogy, botany, meteorology, the winds, tides, currents, and on fish and sea life. His book on winds became the first great standard work on meteorology.

The doctrine of spontaneous generation had long held sway in Europe. The Greeks entertained it and it was accepted as true in the time of Martin Luther. Francesco Redi (1626-1697), an Italian biologist, showed that when the flesh of dead animals is protected it remains fresh. The Abbé Spallanzani (1729-1799) carried Redi's theory further and showed that microbes and bacteria do not develop in concoctions which have been boiled and sealed. Here we note the beginning of antiseptic science.

Under the leadership of Bacon in England, Calvin in France, Luther in Germany, and Knox in Scotland, European thought was being stirred up while the great discoveries just related were being made. Just as Boyle's chemical discoveries caused the divorcing of chemistry from alchemy, and the naturalistic philosophy of the times led to the specialization of scientists and the breaking off of philosophy from science, so the intellectual awakening aroused by Bacon and his contemporaries led to the suppression of belief in witchcraft and to revolutionary ideas in religion and ethics.

[Pg 115]

Locke endeavored to base a "rational Christianity" on the ground of experience. Until his times, theology was tangled up with a maze of physical problems which dismayed even such intellects as those of Newton, Hume, and Locke.

Newton's researches were chiefly based upon mathematical and astronomical problems. While a student at Cambridge in 1660, he studied the works of Descartes, Kepler, Van Schooten, Barrow, and particularly those of the Greek and British mathematicians. The works of J. Wallis were very valuable to him. The "Arithmetic of Affinities" of Wallis drew his attention to astronomical problems and thus led to his great triumphs later on.

Newton's "Principia" has already been referred to as being one of the greatest works of the intellect ever produced.

The result of Newton's meditation upon the nature of the central force that keeps the planets in their courses was that he furnished a mathematical basis for Kepler's laws by proving that if the planets describe elliptical orbits about the sun, the force acting toward the sun, keeping them in revolution, must vary inversely as the square of the distance. On the revolution of the moon around the earth he found a practical confirmation of this law of gravitational attraction. He then took up the study of motion in general and showed that every particle of matter attracts every other particle in accordance with the same principle of inverse squares.

[Pg 116]

Botanical gardens were established in Padua in 1545, and not long after in Pisa, Leyden, Paris, and London. Much attention was devoted to medicinal plants, and numerous herbal books were published. Malpighi, Grew, and Camerarius (1665-1721) published works on botany and plant morphology. Ray and Linnæus (1707-1778) studied the classification of plants and compiled textbooks of descriptive botany.

Buffon (1707-1788) published his famous "Natural History of Animals" which did for zoölogy what the works of Linnæus did for botany.

Looking backward, we can now see that all scientific knowledge has been gained by the trial and error method and cumulative analyses of a multitude of observations. Progress is not made uniformly but in a recurrent, cyclic manner. Reactions follow advances, but in the end all goes forward.

[Pg 117]

## CHAPTER IX

# PRELUDE TO MODERN SCIENCE—THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

WHEN the eighteenth century opened science had begun to make men think, and the works of the great scientists had changed the trend of thought on all sides. Liberty of conscience, of worship, and of opportunity were demanded, as well as representative government, economic freedom, and individual equality before the law. Men wanted to be free agents. The philosophical writings of Berkeley, Locke, Hume, Spinoza, Voltaire, Rousseau, and others supplemented the books of the scientists and promoted rational thinking. Syllogistic reasoning displaced the practice of accepting beliefs upon authority. This change in public thought reacted most favorably upon science.

Gottfried Wilhelm Leibnitz (1646-1716) conceived matter as a plurality of simple forces. Many kinds of matter, he said, exist. There is no single natural force, but an infinite number. Each force is represented by some individual substance. Force is indivisible, immaterial, and unextended. Simple forces he called essential forms, units, atoms, or monads. The monads are not mathematical points, nor physical points. Real points are metaphysical. In other words, Leibnitz created a philosophy of eternal force atoms.

The Greeks were taught by Leucippus, Empedocles and Anaxagoras that matter is formed of atoms. Space is infinite; atoms are indivisible. Atoms are in a continuous state of activity. Atoms constitute worlds and planets. Falling through space they give rise to eddying motions by mutual impact. Many philosophers rejected these views. Throughout the ages, however, they were learned by students and when Leibnitz advanced his new atomic theory, the world was ready to consider it. The Leibnitzian monads were like Plato's ideas—eternal purposes. Aristotle held that monads are absolute, indivisible beings. Leibnitz suggested that each monad is in process of evolution and realizes its nature through inner necessity. It is not determined from without. Each form of matter existed in germ in an embryo. Nothing in a monad can be lost, and future stages are predetermined in the earlier stages. Each monad is charged with the past and big with the future. The biologists at this period generally accepted this incasement theory. Caspar F. Wolff suggested, in 1759, that there is an epigenesis or a progressive evolution and differentiation of organs from a homogeneous primitive germ. This view did not meet with approval until Darwin published his great discoveries in the middle of the last century. [Pg 118]

The history of the atomic theories furnishes a clear illustration of the long period of preparation that great scientific ideas must pass through before they are united by a generalizing genius of exceptional capacity and launched in the form of a new theory.

Modern mathematical science grew out of the analytical geometry of Descartes. He showed that the true method for the discovery of scientific facts was to accept nothing as true which was clearly not recognizable as true. All assumptions should be proved. Each difficulty should be separately studied. No intermediate steps should be skipped, and details should be methodically enumerated. Thoughts must be guided in an orderly manner, beginning with the simplest characteristics of an object and proceeding in a logical sequence to the most complicated aspects of each subject. Descartes carried out his own rules in his work. His improvements in the differential calculus, and those in the integral calculus made by Cavalieri, and in the calculus of probabilities by Pascal and Fermat, furnished scientists with instruments capable of solving almost every physical problem met with in their investigations. [Pg 119]

One of the first results of the new analytical methods was the establishment of the science of optics.

Newton demonstrated that white light is composed of rays of various colors, and that the color reflected by any object is due to the ability of the object to reflect certain rays while absorbing the rest. The Dutch physicist, Huygens, championed the undulatory or wave theory of light. Refraction was explained by both Newton and Huygens, and the latter, while studying the double refraction of crystals of Iceland spar, discovered the phenomena of polarization.

Boyle's chemical discoveries led to much research in chemistry. Black, Bergman and Van Helmont investigated the properties of carbonic acid gas.

Joseph Black treated limestone with acid and collected the gas evolved in a Hales pneumatic trough. He weighed the gas and the remainder of the limestone, finding that what the limestone lost was equivalent to the weight of the gas. He then reversed the process and succeeded in making chalk from a solution of lime. This simple experiment paved the way for chemical analysis and syntheses which have added profoundly to our knowledge of the composition of matter. [Pg 120]

Bergman tested Black's gas with litmus and found it gave an acid reaction and in 1779 Lavoisier demonstrated that it consisted of carbon and oxygen.

Priestley and Cavendish, both English chemists, then took up this study. Cavendish treated iron, tin, zinc, and other metals with sulphuric acid and discovered a new gas which he termed hydrogen.

Rutherford discovered nitrogen in 1772 and Priestley isolated nitric oxide, and in 1774 discovered oxygen. In the course of his experiment Priestley also discovered ammonia, sulphur

dioxide and other chemicals.

His greatest achievements, however, were the isolation and recognition of oxygen, and the discovery of the composition of water. Following up these discoveries, he noted that the air is not a simple elementary substance, but a mixture of nitrogen and oxygen with several impure gases. The work of this great chemist became as fruitful in the chemical field as that of Newton in physics, astronomy, and mathematics.

Carl Wilhelm Scheele, a Swede, carried out many experiments which resulted in the discovery of tartaric acid, the decomposition of silver chloride by light, magnesium nitrate, magnesia, microcosmic salt, and sulphureted hydrogen, chlorine, hydrofluoric, and other inorganic acids. He also discovered the following organic acids: lactic, gallic, pyrogallic, oxalic, citric, malic, mucic and uric. He isolated glycerin and sugar of milk and determined the nature of hydrocyanic acid, borax, plumbago, Prussian blue, and other chemicals. He invented many new chemical and laboratory processes. Scheele was an apothecary's assistant and lived in poverty. But although his experiments were conducted under disadvantageous circumstances his discoveries ranked him as the greatest chemist of his time and one of the greatest chemical experimenters of all time.

[Pg 121]

Cavendish established the proportions of the constituents of air, demonstrated the nature of water and its volumetric composition. The character of the experiments conducted by Cavendish, his elegant methods of weighing, measuring and calculating have caused him to be looked upon as the founder of systematic chemistry. He was more scientific in his methods than the brilliant Lavoisier, and much more learned and philosophical than the practical Scheele.

While the chemists were making these great advances there were important developments in physical science. Benjamin Franklin (1706-1790), the first American scientist to acquire world-wide fame, announced that lightning was an electrical phenomenon. In 1752 he showed by his famous kite experiments that atmospheric and machine-generated electric charges are of a like nature.

Franklin suggested to Cavendish certain electrical experiments with a view to studying the electric force between two charges. These experiments led Cavendish to the discovery of the law of electric attraction between charged bodies. Franklin subsequently discovered the law of conservation of an electric charge.

Charles Augustin Coulomb (1736-1806) rendered great service to electrical experimentation. He resurveyed the experiments of Cavendish, Priestley, and other pioneer electricians, and established a theory of molecular magnetization which provided a working formula to explain electrical currents and magnetic fields.

[Pg 122]

Simeon Denis Poisson (1781-1840) discovered the law of induced magnetism which bears his name.

Luigi Galvani (1737-1798) observed that the limbs of a frog are convulsed whenever they are connected up through the nerves and muscles with a metallic arc formed from more than one metal. He thought the convulsions were due to a peculiar fluid which he called galvanism, or animal electricity.

Another Italian, Alessandro Volta (1745-1827) discovered and explained the theory of the voltaic pile.

Nicholson and Carlisle discovered frictional electricity while William Cruickshank showed that a voltaic current decomposes solutions of metallic salts. William Hyde Wollaston used Cruickshank's discovery to prove that frictional and voltaic electric currents are identical. Humphry Davy (1778-1829) in 1807 established a new voltaic theory which combined the chemical and contact theories previously held, and showed that electrical and chemical attractions are produced by similar causes. Chemical affinity he found to be an essentially electrical phenomenon.

Francis Hawksbee, in 1705, communicated to the Royal Society a monograph which showed that when common air is passed over mercury in a well-exhausted receiver an electric light is produced. This was the first demonstration of the availability of electricity for the production of light.

[Pg 123]

Dufay (1699-1739) described positive and negative electric currents.

Watson determined, for the Royal Society, the velocity of an electric current and found it practically instantaneous.

These, and numerous lesser, discoveries did for electricity what the chemical discoveries of Priestley, Cavendish, Scheele, Boyle, Lavoisier, and others had done for chemistry.

The numerous voyages of discovery in the eighteenth century helped to develop the geographical sciences. Special expeditions were fitted out for the acquirement of geographical knowledge without any thought of trading profits. The Jesuits carried out a valuable survey of China and Mongolia early in the century. A Danish scientific expedition studied Arabia, the results of which were published by Niebuhr in 1772. James Bruce visited Abyssinia with the view of solving the ancient problem of the source of the Nile. Mungo Park studied the course of the Niger. Captain James Cook led a scientific expedition to Tahiti with the object of making astronomical observations. This resulted in one of the greatest and most valuable voyages of discovery in history. Cook determined the westernmost point of America in 1778 and his accounts of Bering Sea and Alaska revived interest in the Polar seas, which resulted in numerous Arctic and

Antarctic expeditions yielding rich scientific returns.

The Hudson's Bay Company sent out many investigators to determine the characteristics and resources of Arctic America. The Russians did the same for their own northern lands.

These activities of geographical investigators led to improved methods of navigation, nautical surveying, sounding and shipbuilding, besides supplying an enormous amount of scientific data. [Pg 124]

The British naval authorities pointed out to King Charles II the need for correct nautical tables. Flamsteed, one of the leading astronomers of the day, was appointed Astronomer Royal in 1675, with the definite object of producing a new catalogue of star positions, tide tables, and other nautical data. He immediately founded the Greenwich observatory, which has supplied the world with data for the navigator.

Bradley, a successor of Flamsteed at Greenwich, made many important astronomical discoveries while carrying on the star maps. He discovered the aberration of light and the mutation of the earth's axis.

Locaille studied the parallax of the sun and made numerous stellar observations at the Cape of Good Hope in 1751. He located the positions of 10,000 stars in the southern hemisphere.

Measurements were made in Peru, Lapland, and elsewhere to discover data regarding the earth's curvature. Pendulum observations to detect variations of gravity were made in many countries. Maskelyne, the astronomer royal, made observations on the transit of Venus at St. Helena in 1761. On this expedition he perfected the method of finding longitude at sea by lunar distances.

Sir William Herschel discovered the planet Uranus in 1781, and subsequently found its satellites. Many star groups, double stars and nebulae were discovered by him and he found that the solar system is traveling through space in the direction of a point in or near the constellation of Hercules. [Pg 125]

Greenwich observatory was publishing at the end of the eighteenth century the Nautical Almanac, and annual reports on star and meteorological observations as well as important astronomical monographs. Similar publications were founded in the next century in France, Germany, and Italy.

The discoveries in mathematics during the eighteenth century included the differential, integral, and other forms of the calculus, differential equations, and various formulæ for dynamics, mechanics, and physical and astronomical calculations. Euler, Lagrange, Laplace, D'Alembert, and Carnot were prominent mathematical investigators.

Heat in earlier times had been regarded as an imponderable substance called caloric which was supposed to be emitted by hot and absorbed by cold bodies. Thus the expansion of mercury was explained by the addition of caloric and not by the increase of distance between the molecules. Francis Bacon and the Scotch chemist Black did the preliminary work which enabled Count Rumford finally to establish the true theory of heat. Watt and Newcomen were attracted by these studies and reduced their theories to practice in the steam engine. Black described specific and latent heat and invented, and used, the calorimeter bearing his name.

Hall invented an achromatic lens for telescopes in 1733, and Dollond, another English optician, improved achromatic lenses and made, in 1758, achromatic telescope objectives. The lenses were primarily designed for astronomical telescopes, but they were also applied to microscopes and other scientific instruments, resulting in improvements in our knowledge of light. [Pg 126]

The voyages of discovery, in this century, encouraged study of zoölogy and natural history subjects generally, including mineralogy and geology.

Hooke, Ray, and Woodward made collections of rocks and fossils in England and advanced hypotheses to explain their origins. Lazzaro Moro suggested that fossils must have been deposited in rocks when they were being formed. He also distinguished rock formations by the characteristic fossils found in them. Hutton and Smith then made scientific studies of English rocks, fossils, and earth sculpture, and prepared the materials for the subsequent brilliant discoveries of Lyell.

The first governmental school of mines was established in Freiberg, Saxony, in 1775. This institution, and others which were afterward established in different countries, led to an intensive study of the geological and metallurgical sciences, which eventuated in great advances during the nineteenth century.

Aristotle and Theophrastus in early times, Gesner in the sixteenth century, Ray, Grew, Malpighi and Willughby in the seventeenth century, had been the writers of the principal textbooks on zoölogy. Buffon (1707-1785) and Linnæus (1707-1778) were the founders of modern natural history in the eighteenth century. Buffon described species, while Linnæus classified them. Linnæus named *Homo sapiens* as a distinct species in the order of primates which includes apes, lemurs, and bats, and fixed man's place in nature.

The medical sciences were revolutionized by the researches of Edward Jenner. He applied the scientific methods of the chemists, mathematicians, and astronomers to medicine and through accurate observation, skillful experimentation, careful generalization, and thorough verification, founded preventive medicine. His discovery of vaccination as a preventive for smallpox, communicated to the Royal Society in a very interesting paper in 1798, was the pioneer of the many brilliant advances of our day. [Pg 127]

The Freiberg School of Mines, the Woolwich Observatory, the School of Civil Engineering in Paris

(1747), the Universities of Göttingen (1737), Bonn (1777), Brussels (1781), Yale (1701) and Princeton (1746) were founded in this century.

Modern industrialism began in the final part of this century. The invention of the steam engine by Watt resulted in giving the greatest impulse to material civilization the world ever experienced. This invention was the direct result of the experimental work of Boyle, Newton, Black, Cavendish, Davy, Priestley, and Lavoisier. It illustrates how the scientific discoveries of one generation furnish the data for the advancement of knowledge by the next generation and how a single invention may change the whole aspect of life, giving employment for vast numbers of people, developing settlement in foreign lands, starting new industries, and extending the fields of commerce. The history of the development of the steam engine from the results of a few basic physical researches by British scientists forms one of the grandest stories in the history of science.

The new aspect assumed by the world as a result of the great scientific discoveries and the increases in industry and commerce which followed them seemed strange to the people who were unused to rapid progress. There was a disturbed feeling akin to fear abroad while the new ideas were being popularized and disseminated throughout the world. The movement in favor of enlightenment was strongest in France because of the social, political, and religious oppression of the people. It ended in the French Revolution, which strengthened the respect for reason and human rights throughout the world.

[Pg 128]

[Pg 129]

## CHAPTER X

# PHYSICAL SCIENCES IN THE NINETEENTH CENTURY

**D**URING the nineteenth century, the path of scientific discovery might almost be represented by a vertical line. Never before was such rapid and marvelous progress made. The releasing of the mind from the oppressive restrictions of earlier conservative ages liberated the intellectual energies of mankind. A new idealistic philosophy supplanted that of an earlier period and universal attention was given to science and material things. Amidst these changes social science was devolved, and, with it, the study of psychology.

But it was the physical sciences which most felt the stimulus of the new rationalistic spirit.

The relationships between physical magnitudes are established by measurements. When these are accurately ascertained, questions regarding their variable functions can be solved by mathematical principles. Physics is thus linked with mathematics through measurements. The more science advances, the greater is the accuracy needed in physical measurements. The strictness and clearness of experimentation which has been attained in physics has given birth to a science of measurement, which has its own instruments, rules, methods, and formulæ.

Measurement of length is one of the bases of physics. It is a relative operation carried out by comparing the length of one body with that of another. Standards of length are preserved by a Bureau of Weights and Measures in most countries. Delambre, a French authority on the decimal system of measures, taught at the beginning of the nineteenth century that magnitudes as small as the hundredth of a millimeter are incapable of observation. The International Bureau of Weights and Measures now guarantees to determine two or three ten-thousandths of a millimeter. So much has the science of measurement progressed in a century.

[Pg 130]

The undulations of light rays are used for determining standard lengths. Michelson and Benoit measured a standard length of ten centimeters, in 1894, in terms of the wave lengths of the red, green, and blue radiations of cadmium, and then in terms of the French standard meter. These experiments yielded very accurate results.

The measurement of mass is another important base of physics. Mass is the quantity of matter in a body and the action which gravity exerts on mass is called weight. Weight does not depend entirely upon mass, but also upon the position of the body weighed, because when the body is weighed in one place and reweighed in another, there will be a difference in the force of gravity due to change of latitude and of altitude. National standards of mass have been made of alloys of iridium and platinum.

Many remarkable measurements of time, temperature, and physical constants were carried out during the century.

High and low temperature charts were completed, showing temperatures in the air, the earth, and the sea. Instruments and methods were devised for measuring any temperature whether of high furnace gases or low freezing mixtures.

[Pg 131]

The measuring units of mass, length, time, and temperature are fundamental, others like velocity, acceleration, power, and area are referred to them. For that reason the latter are called derived units. Many of these are important and call for accurate determinations.

One of the first achievements of the century was the establishment of the doctrine of the conservation of energy.

Francis Bacon had suggested that motion is a phenomenon of heat, and Newton had divined the principle of the conservation of energy, but it was Benjamin Thompson, Count Rumford, who discovered the nature of friction and made the first estimate of the mechanical equivalent of heat. Sir Humphry Davy showed that two pieces of ice could be melted by simply rubbing them together, in a vacuum. But he failed to draw the great inference that this experiment warranted.

If he had observed that the heat could not have been supplied by the ice because ice is an absorber of heat, he would have anticipated the great work done by James P. Joule, an English physicist, who published the results of many experiments carried out by him prior to 1843. His task was to find the exact mechanical equivalent of heat.

His best results were secured by dropping a mass of lead from a measured height and using the energy generated during the descent to operate a revolving paddle in a dish of measured water. Delicate thermometers recorded the increase of temperature in the water and showed that the descent of 424 grams of lead through a distance of one meter, or one gram of lead through 424 meters, generated sufficient heat to raise one gram of water one degree centigrade ( $1^{\circ}$  C.).

[Pg 132]

Otherwise expressed, a fall of 772 lbs. of lead through a distance of 1 foot, or 1 lb. of lead through 772 feet, raises the temperature of 1 lb. of water one degree Fahrenheit ( $1^{\circ}$  F.). These 772 foot-pounds, or 424 gram-meters, represent the mechanical equivalent of heat upon which so many important theories have been based. But Joule's equivalent was determined for common air temperatures whereas the specific heat of water increases with the temperature so that the value of the equivalent rises with increased temperatures. Osborne Reynolds, in 1897, found the mean equivalent for temperatures between the freezing and boiling points to be 777 foot-pounds.

The discovery of Joule's equivalent established a relationship between motion or mechanical work performed and the amount of heat generated when work is completely expended in friction. The



same relationships continue good when the work is transformed by indirect means as by generating electric currents or expanding gases. The multitude of elegant experiments used to confirm the truth of Joule's law showed that heat is not a substance, or calorie, but a purely mechanical effect. This great discovery of the relation of friction and heat lies at the basis of electricity, molecular physics, and chemistry, and is the source of the formulæ used by engineers in designing power machinery. The internal combustion engine is largely a result of the discovery of Joule's equivalent and the physical theories derived from it.

[Pg 133]

This great discovery caused a new theory of matter to be developed. Dalton had suggested, when applying the atomic theory to chemistry, that when two elements combine to form a third substance, it is probable that one atom of one element joins itself to one atom of the other, unless some exceptional condition exists. When water is formed by bringing oxygen and hydrogen together, he supposed that one atom of oxygen combined with one atom of hydrogen. Gay-Lussac subsequently proved that not only does one volume of oxygen combine with two volumes of hydrogen (not one as Dalton believed) in the production of water, but that nitric and carbonic acid gases combine with ammonia gas in the ratio of 1:1 or 1:2. He also demonstrated that one volume of nitrogen united with three of hydrogen form ammonia, and that carbonic oxide burning in a mass of oxygen consumes half its volume of oxygen. He concluded from these and other facts that gases always combine together in simple proportions by volume and that the apparent contraction of volume they show on combining bears a similar simple relationship to the volume of one or more of the gases.

Avogadro, working on Gay-Lussac's experimental data, suggested that the number of integral molecules in any gas is always the same for equal volumes, or is always proportional to the volumes. He also suggested that equal volumes of different gases at the same pressure and temperature contain the same number of molecules. Experiments on alcohol made by Williamson raised doubts as to the validity of Avogadro's hypotheses when applied to chemical combinations. These doubts were cleared in 1860, when the new chemical atomic weights and formulæ were introduced into English textbooks.

[Pg 134]

The molecular theory of matter derived from these experiments supposes that all visible forms of matter are aggregations of simpler and smaller chemical elements. Mendeléeff and Newlands showed that the physical and chemical properties of the elements are functions of their atomic weights.

Investigations of radioactivity and the observations based upon the passage of electric currents through gases have recently modified our views with respect to the atomic theory, but these points will be dealt with in the chapter dealing with radiation.

Questions regarding the eventual loss of energy in matter are best studied in gases. A considerable number of important investigations are now being carried on in Europe with the view of tracing the interchanges of molecular energies in gas molecules. Maxwell and other investigators found long ago that the motion of molecules cannot go on perpetually. The energy of motion will in time be frittered away by friction, air resistance, collisions with other molecules, vibrations set up by collisions, and other molecular movements. It has been found that the energy which is dissipated by air resistance is transformed into energy in the air. That which is lost by collisions is converted into internal vibrations within each molecule. The question now arises as to what effects are exerted on a gas. It involves the effects of the communicated internal molecular vibrations and their transference of energy to the surrounding medium. What is known as the Quantum dynamic theory has been proposed to account for this phenomena. Quantum dynamics appear to be distinct from the Newtonian.

[Pg 135]

Carnot and Clausius discovered that the motive power of heat is independent of the agents brought into play for its realization. The motive power of a waterfall depends, for example, on its height and on the quantity of water falling within a given time. Clausius stated the Carnot idea in mechanical terms by saying: That in a series of transformations, in which the final is identical with the initial stage, it is impossible for heat to pass from a colder to a warmer body unless some other accessory phenomenon occurs at the same time. A heat motor, which, after a series of transformations, returns to its initial state, can only supply work, or power, if there exist two sources of heat, and if a certain quantity of heat is given to one of the sources which can never be the hotter of the two. The output of a reversible machine working between two given temperatures is greater than that of any nonreversible engine, and it is the same for all reversible machines working between these two temperatures.

Clausius showed that this principle conduces to the definition of an absolute scale of temperature and there is another factor assisting in restoring physical equilibrium which he termed entropy. It is a variable which, like pressure or volume, serves concurrently with another variable to define the state of a body.

These discoveries of Carnot and Clausius showed the impossibility of finding a source of perpetual motion and helped to solve many of the difficulties in securing efficiency from internal combustion engines. Industrial, as well as scientific results of immense importance have developed from these principles.

[Pg 136]

Theories on the compressible fluids and elastic equilibrium were developed as the result of work done between 1875 and 1896 by J. W. Gibbs, Helmholtz, Duhem, and others on internal thermodynamic potentials. These theories have proved of incalculable value in elucidating electrical and radiation phenomena.

Another discovery of Gibbs, made in 1876, has also had brilliant results. It is known as the Phase

Law. The homogeneous substances into which a material system is divided is called a phase. Carbonate of lime, lime, and carbonic acid gas are the three phases of a system which comprises Iceland spar partially dissociated into lime and carbonic acid gas. The number of phases, combined with the number of independent bodies entering into the reactions, fixes the general form of the law of equilibrium of the system. This discovery of Gibbs has resulted in greatly extending the field of physics. It is of importance in molecular and atomic investigations, in osmosis, electrolysis, and in most questions dealing with thermodynamics.

Light is generally defined as the sense impression received by the eye. It was formerly believed that it was caused by streams of corpuscles emitted by the source of light. This was known as the emission theory. Early in the nineteenth century, the undulatory displaced the emission theory. According to this, light is a transverse vibratory motion extended longitudinally through the ether.

The experiments of Faraday, Maxwell, Fresnel, Hamilton, Green, and others suggested that the undulatory theory required for its validity a new medium different from the atmospheric air and from every substance known to man. Just as the results of investigations into reflection, refraction, diffraction, and polarization showed that the old corpuscular theory of light was untenable, so these experiments seemed to cast doubt upon both the undulatory and emission theories.

[Pg 137]

Fresnel, when studying problems in polarization, noticed that a theory of light proposed by Hooke appeared to be true. Hooke asserted that light vibrations are not longitudinal but transverse.

Fresnel found by his experiments that the idea of longitudinal vibrations acting along the line of propagation in the direction of the rays would not explain the polarization changes in light. They suggested that there was a transverse movement perpendicular to the ray. When Fresnel's researches were published, physicists realized that if the transverse direction of luminous vibrations was denied the undulatory movement of light would also be denied. Now transverse vibrations cannot exist in any medium resembling a fluid, because it is characteristic of fluids that, so long as the volume continues constant, its different parts can be displaced without the appearance of any reaction. This necessitates the assumption that light needs a solid body for its transmission and Lord Kelvin asserted that this body must be a solid more rigid than steel.

When the vibratory theory was accepted, it became necessary to investigate the nature of the ether and to determine its characteristic properties. Neumann, MacCullagh, Green, and Stokes then developed an elastic solid theory of the ether.

The experiments of Lord Rayleigh, Lorentz, Drude, Larmor, and others suggested that light is identical with electromagnetic disturbances and, consequently, is an electrical phenomenon.

[Pg 138]

Some of the finest developments in physics during the nineteenth century were in the realm of electricity. They resulted in an enormous extension of the use of electricity in industry and commerce and led to the investigation of radioactivities of various kinds and these in turn are developing investigations of a most brilliant character.

[Pg 139]

## CHAPTER XI

# THE NATURAL SCIENCES

MANIFESTATIONS of animal life are everywhere visible. They may be seen on mountain peaks, in desert plains, and by the seashores. Even the bleak arctic ice fields have their faunas. This extraordinary distribution of life has attracted attention since the dawn of history. Primitive man, by his often beautiful cave drawings, indicated that he studied intimately the wild life surrounding him. The basic facts of natural history were studied by the early peoples of the Near East. The Greeks prepared many books on natural history and anticipated modern evolutionary theories. The natural sciences, however, made slow progress until toward the end of the eighteenth century when Linnæus and Buffon began their great works. When the nineteenth century opened, the broader fields of nature were segregated, classified, and described. Linnæus took broad views regarding the principles of classification based upon general structure, and his work was enlarged and improved by Cuvier.

Buffon contributed suggestions regarding the probable mutability of species with respect to changes in environment, and improved on the old Greek evolutionary ideas by formulating a definite theory of the causes of mutability. He was an important agent in promoting the modern theories of evolution in zoölogy and botany, which have done more than anything else to augment our knowledge of terrestrial life.

[Pg 140]

The numerous scientific exploring expeditions in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries collected an enormous amount of data regarding animals and animal life. Early in the nineteenth century this data was worked up and classified. It soon became apparent that the range of any given species of animal is strictly limited. A new science, that of the geographical distribution of life, was developed. This has been very fruitful in defining the true home areas of all species of animals, insects, birds, and fish, and locating their principal paths of migration.

The world has been divided into about a dozen terrestrial life regions, subregions and transitional regions. These have been mapped and described. The work of Dr. A. R. Wallace, in 1876, showed the comparative importance and extent of these life zones and their variable richness in zoölogical forms, the relationships of the species in different zones, and their degrees of isolation. The descriptions of these great geographical zones fill many interesting volumes and cover all the important forms of existing life.

The naturalists who studied particular zones, or classes of animals, frequently did extraordinary work. The bird studies in North America, recorded in a series of wonderful paintings by Audubon, and the studies of Fürbringer and other naturalists, are comparable with Wallace's great book on the Geographical Distribution of Animals, published in 1876.

The morphological researches of Parker, Huxley, Quatrefages, Owen, and others revolutionized many of the subdivisions of natural history and led to important discoveries in biology.

[Pg 141]

The effects of climate upon the development, migration, and decline of species and upon the extension and upbuilding of civilization have been minutely studied. Kropotkin showed that climatic changes in Asia drove the hordes of native tribes into Europe at early periods. They were forced to migrate on account of droughts leading to a food shortage. Many historical events have been shaped by climatic factors. Just as men who inhabit dry districts are usually nomads on account of their need of seeking new food supplies, so animals and insects are forced to migrate for a similar reason. The life changes wrought by disease epidemics under climatic influences have also been studied and have shed much light upon the origin and development of many organs and upon the habits of animals. Some of the chief inferences arising from investigations on the effects of climatic variations on life are that certain types of climate favor the development of certain animal species; certain climates have prevailed in historical times in centers where civilization flourished greatly. Therefore it may be presumed that definite climatic conditions are required for the specific development of each type of species and for each kind of civilization. Just as history shows that one of the many conditions of human progress has changed repeatedly from century to century on account of variations in climatic factors, so these stimuli have, from the earliest times, swayed and modified all classes of organic life. Climate serves to develop, retard, or extinguish animal characteristics, habits, and development. The study of the rôle of climate in modifying living conditions has disclosed data which throws much light on the philosophical problems surrounding organic life, its laws and progress.

[Pg 142]

The voyage of the *Beagle* in 1831, for a scientific cruise to South America, with Charles Darwin aboard as naturalist; that of the Ross Antarctic expedition in 1839, with Sir W. J. Hooker as botanist; that of the *Rattlesnake* for Australia and the South Seas in 1846, with T. H. Huxley as surgeon, resulted in the assembling of scientific data in natural history fields which, when classified and developed, revolutionized the natural sciences.

The work of the *Challenger*, in 1872, and many other memorable British scientific expeditions augmented and confirmed the data collected in the earlier explorations.

Harvey's explanation of the movement of the blood by the pumping pulsations of the heart quickened interest in biology. Mayer and Helmholtz, when chemists, had succeeded in artificially making urea and sugar and investigated living organisms from the viewpoint of mechanisms operated on the principle of the conservation of energy. They traced the manifold functions of the body to chemical and thermal energies developed by the destruction of food.

These valuable discoveries were augmented by Schleiden and Schwann, showing that all organisms are built up of living cells. The offices performed within cells by colloids and solutions, and in the nerves by electric movements, were traced.

Investigations into the most minute forms of animal life also furnished startling results. Schwann found, in 1838, that fermenting yeast consists of living vegetable cells, and that organic putrefaction is caused by the activities of such cells. Louis Pasteur (1822-1895) demonstrated that the presence of bacteria in any animal is always due to the entrance of bacteria and microbes from the outside, or by means favoring the abnormal increase of existing germs. He also showed by experiments that diseases like chicken cholera, phylloxera, or the silkworm disease are caused by particular microbes. These discoveries led to the tracing of many common diseases to their special living germs.

[Pg 143]

While these impressive additions to scientific knowledge were being made, other naturalists were studying the instinctive emotional and intelligent behavior and psychology of animals, both singly and in herds. Animals and insects were found to display signs of intelligence, sometimes of a high order; to live socially, in many cases; and to play and court with emotional attributes. Throughout the animal kingdom, until man is reached, animals are guided in their activities by self and racial preservation.

Play was found to be a fruitful factor in animal education, even in minute insects. The behavior of any animal does not stand alone, but is related to that of others. Animals which hunt, or are hunted, combatants, rivals, mates, and enemies, react upon one another.

Entomology, the science of insects, has been extensively systematized. Practically every phenomenon relating to the insect metamorphosis has been disclosed. The works of Binet, Lubbock, Fabre, and many others have illuminated the psychology of insect life. The charming writings of J. H. Fabre on the life of a fly, on the mason bees, the hunting wasps, the life of a caterpillar, of a grasshopper, of the sacred beetles and other insects, are as thrilling and instructive as any masterpiece of romantic writing. What could be more interesting than Fabre's account of his observations on the glowworm, when he discovered that its luminescence is due to oxidation by air forces through a special lightning tube, and that it occurs in males as well as females and in the eggs and grubs likewise? He shows that the glowworm's life, from start to finish, is one carnival of light. The females are living lighthouses which brilliantly illumine the wild thyme and other flowering plants they haunt on dark nights, making miniature fairylands in country districts.

[Pg 144]

Studies in the growth and form of living bodies have opened up many interesting problems in physical biology. The cell and tissue, shell and bone, leaf and flower are various portions of matter, the particles of which are moved, molded, conformed, or shaped in obedience to the laws of physics. Forms like those of the lovely wing scales of butterflies, of lace flies, or the spiral shells of the foraminifera are natural diagrams of the results of physical forces. Biologists not only study the nature of the motions of living organisms as animal kinetics, but also the conformation of the organism itself, whose permanence or equilibrium is explained by the interaction or balance of forces leading to static conditions.

The dynamics of cell formation and cell division and their karyokinetic figure drawings are the result of numerous complex physical force struggles brought about by chemical and physiological reactions. Studies of these have shown that the spermatozoön, nucleus, chromosomes, or the germ plasms, which develop organic life, can never act alone. They must be started by other forces which make them seats of energy.

[Pg 145]

The experiments of George Rainey on the elementary formation of the skeletons of small animals, of Carpenter upon the formation of shells, and those of Professor Harting on the same subjects, have shown how lime solutions acting in conjunction with gelatinous substances, or membranes, build up the numerous geometric shapes of the frames of so many kinds of primitive organisms, and the scales of fish or the extraordinarily beautiful markings and sculpture of shells.

The application of the Cartesian coordinates to the outline of organisms, skulls, bones, and organs of animals has opened up a new field of mathematics—biological research which has yielded many results confirming theories based on other data and supplying facts of great interest that may at any time result in the establishment of important generalizations.

The fact of beauty in animate nature is so pronounced, and man's contemplative delight in beautiful things is so natural that investigations have been made into the æsthetic emotions of other animals. A vast array of facts has been collected which leaves no doubt of the universal appreciation of beauty. The lovely colors of shells, butterflies and birds, the extraordinary beauty of the designs of the frames of the Foraminifera, radiolarians and sponges, the graceful logarithmic spirals of horns and flower and leaf buds, and the charming flowing lines in the shape of the race horse and gazelle, these elements of organic beauty which emphasize and enhance the forms of animals, all contribute to the general embellishment of nature. The combinations of beauty of form, color, and movements in parrots, humming birds, the fish inhabiting coral reefs, butterflies, and orchids, are always perfect. We likewise find that in all parts of the globe, and in each life zone, organic beauty conforms to that of the landscape and the heavens. The biological significance of this universality of beauty in the organic world will be dealt with in the following chapter.

[Pg 146]

The fishes of the seas, rivers, streams, and lakes have been studied, classified, and described as completely as the insects of the air, the field, the soil, and those parasitic upon other organisms.

The surveys of the Atlantic have brought to light many types of fish which inhabit only the

deepest parts of the ocean. These fish are modified in most extraordinary ways to fit their surroundings. Owing to the darkness of their living zones, they are provided with luminescent appendages which are practically similar to the firefly's and glowworm's electric generators. The lights are formed, as in the insects, by the oxidation of material exuded by the fish.

There are more than 180 families of fishes recorded. Each family contains an average of twenty genera and each genus about five species. The known species of fish are, therefore, between 19,000 and 20,000. The Danish naturalist Hensen found 278,795,000,000 fecundated fish eggs per square mile in the summer waters of the Skagerrack. The waters of the seas from the Arctic to the Antarctic limits are full of fish eggs as well as those of shellfish and sea organisms generally. This shows that organic life is as abundant in the sea as anywhere on land.

[Pg 147]

Just as temperature and salinity are the chief agents of oceanic circulation and current movements, so they are the leading factors in promoting the organic life of the sea.

The vast heterogeneous mixtures of living creatures, comprising vegetable and animal organisms, larvæ, and eggs of fish and animals, which are swept hither and thither by the sea tides are called plankton. This term means the living dust or emulsion of the sea.

It has been shown that vegetable plankton is composed of bacteria and adult microscopic algæ, largely of the Diatomaceæ, Peridinaceæ, Cyanophyceæ, and other primary groups.

The animal plankton comprises a mass of microscopic creatures belonging to the Protozoa, Radiolaria, and Glycerinæ. There are also immense numbers of tiny, invisible crustaceans like the Copepoda, and eggs and spores of all kinds of fish and algæ. These organisms are so dense in certain sea areas that their particular colorations are reflected in the water. The Red Sea, for example, is colored by a reddish algæ; the Baltic and ocean areas near Greenland are colored green by swarms of algæ, and certain tropical seas are often brilliantly colored in the same manner.

Plankton furnishes fish with nutriment. The study of the movements of plankton, at seasonal intervals, has led to the discovery of the causes, extent, and results of the migration of the principal commercial fishes. These researches are so valuable that most large nations support marine biological stations and ships to regularly make observations. The Norwegian naturalist Sars, Sir John Murray, the Prince of Monaco, and others have furnished accounts of the life histories, feeding grounds, metamorphoses and migrations of many fishes, and have shown how the inhabitants of the plankton masses live upon themselves or produce nitrifying or denitrifying bacteria, chemicals, and mineral substances like lime, phosphates, and horny membranous material.

[Pg 148]

The development of biology and embryology, and the peculiar habits and color schemes of certain fish, insects, birds, and animals led to inquiries about design in nature, the causes of the development of species, and the instincts and habits of animals. Erasmus, Darwin, Buffon, Cuvier, and others began these studies, but it was Charles Darwin (1809-1882), who by the publication of his "Origin of Species" in 1859, first furnished many of the keys to the riddles of organic life. The next chapter will show what has developed from his labors.

[Pg 149]

## CHAPTER XII

# ORGANIC EVOLUTION, VARIATION, AND HEREDITY

SCIENCE developed when primitive man began pondering over the problems of the creation. He sought the causes of life, of the development of life forms, and the authorship or origin of the uniformity and apparent design in nature. It is, therefore, probable that what we now study as the science of organic evolution is one of the oldest of the sciences. As the ages have rolled on, the origin of life has been explained in turn by theories of: (1) eternity of present conditions; (2) miraculous creation; (3) catastrophism with (a) increases by immigration (b) increases by successive creations; and, finally, by (4) organic evolution.

The term organic evolution means the forming of new combinations of the elements of organisms. It does not mean the arising of an animal or plant out of nothing—a new creation. That idea was exploded long ago. The science which Darwin started surveys the whole course of natural history in terms of four dimensions—length, breadth, depth, and duration. This was the plan which led Darwin to his great discoveries. While studying the minor changes taking place in common animals and plants, and looking over the broad vistas of nature back to the remotest times, he saw how each year countless weak and ill-adapted plants, insects, and animals were killed off. When he reflected that this process has been going on throughout all time, the idea flashed into his mind that it is through this testing ordeal that adaptability of surviving organisms is derived.

[Pg 150]

One of the grandest conceptions of the human mind is that the apparently complex, inharmonic system of nature has developed from a simple beginning on a cooled globe from a jellylike cell.

The theory of the permanence of species was generally held by biologists before publication of Darwin's first great book. Darwin said that no naturalist of his time doubted the accuracy of the theory of the eternity of existing conditions and they refused to listen to his views regarding the mutability of species.

Darwin put forth the theory of organic evolution by natural selection and the survival of the fittest. The great beauty of this theory lies in its simplicity and its appeal to agencies which we can see in full operation every day and night. The skillful manner in which Darwin marshaled data to substantiate his theory quickly converted the scientific world, and led to revolutionary changes in the general tendencies of knowledge, and in practically all fields of human activity.

Darwin's terse statement of his conception was: "As many more individuals of each species are born than can possibly survive, and as consequently there is a frequently recurring struggle for existence, it follows that any being, if it vary in any manner profitable to itself, under the complex and sometimes varying conditions of life, will have a better chance of surviving, and thus be naturally selected. From the strong principle of inheritance any selected variety will tend to propagate its new and modified form." ("Origin of Species," Intro.)

[Pg 151]

This statement of the doctrine of the survival of the fittest, suggesting a glimpse at the great pageant of nature from the remotest times, shows how the organisms existing at this moment are the descendants of the victors in the world's greatest battles. The struggles for life, always keen and persistent, shared in by every individual organism, both animal and vegetable, are the instigators of all progress in the natural world. They are nature's means for the attainment of beauty, usefulness, and perfection.

The Darwinian theory was based upon the observed facts that members of any given species are not alike, while their offspring may differ in numerous ways from their parents. The data furnished by zoölogy, botany, physiology, and other sciences supply overwhelming evidence that the present species of animals and plants have arisen through the modification from various causes of many pre-existing species. The organisms with which we are familiar owe their characteristics to the accumulation of a long series of changes similar to those that we may see that they are still undergoing.

The methods pursued in studying variation in species, and its important accompaniment, heredity, consists in comparison, statistical examinations, cultural experiments, and crossbreeding.

Evolution is the process of differentiation accompanying the operations of nature. All the great naturalists before Darwin's time noted facts indicating this universal differentiation, but it required the particularly wide sweep of Darwin's mind to phrase and demonstrate it.

The law of origin by evolution, as Herbert Spencer showed, is not confined to the method of bringing into existence new species of animals and plants. The stars, planets, the geological strata and earth contours and forms, human institutions, social customs, and practically everything in nature are obedient to it.

[Pg 152]

Much research work in evolution has been done since Darwin stated his theory, but the basic principle of the survival of the fittest remains untouched by criticism. Some of his views respecting minor details of selection and the effects of various factors have been modified or enlarged, and many new evolutionary forces have been discovered. It has also been found that a single cause is usually followed by more than one effect.

Weissmann has drawn attention to the importance of adaptations. Most organic beings are usually closely fitted for the conditions under which their lives are spent.

The principal parts of every animal and plant, and all the points in which one species differs from a nearly related species, have been shown to have arisen on account of their usefulness to the creatures possessing them. As natural selection is always progressive, it follows that no adaptation is ever perfect. There is always progress from the useful to the more useful—a continual striving for greater beauty of form and color and higher efficiency.

Works on evolution furnish an abundance of interesting evidence showing how adaptation works. A single instance may be cited here.

One of the Mexican yucca plants common in our Southern States is pollinated by a moth of the *Pronuba* family. This moth is adapted for its work by several special organs including a special ovipositor and peculiar maxillary tentacles which are not found in other moths. The female moth collects pollen with these tentacles from several yucca flowers, rolls it into a ball and kneads it into a pellet. When the pellet is ready the moth seeks an unvisited flower and, after depositing a few of her own eggs in the ovary, she climbs the style and forces the pollen pellet into the stigma. This is the way the yucca is pollinated and fertilized. Two important purposes are served by this arrangement: a species of plant and a species of moth, together with those dependent upon them, are enabled to survive by this moth's activities. There are many known cases of similar cooperative adaptation to living conditions.

[Pg 153]

Quetelet, in 1845, followed by Francis Galton and Karl Pearson, have applied statistical methods in dealing with evolutionary problems, and a new science called biometry has been developed. This science has yielded much important data regarding the effects of inherited characteristics.

The studies of variations in plants by mutations, made by the Dutch botanist De Vries, have opened up wide fields of study regarding the causes of variation. He has shown that increased bulk or better coloration may result from improved nutrition and more light, and that such improved characteristics may be inherited.

A law of ancestral heredity has been worked out for men by biometricians, and this has been confirmed by the experiments of Professor Johannsen, of Copenhagen, on self-fertilizing beans, and by Jennings on protozoa. This hypothesis suggests that every ancestor of a particular man or woman contributes its quota to the heritable qualities displayed by that individual. The average amount of resemblance between an individual and any of his particular ancestors is capable of being numerically expressed.

[Pg 154]

The experiments and conclusions of Gregor Mendel (1822-1882) tend to oppose the law of ancestral heredity, but it is believed that any exceptional cases may be explained by the operation of special conditions.

Karl Pearson has shown by the analyses of numerous statistical records of Englishmen that by artificial selection any selected characteristic, such as facial contour or stature, can be changed within a few generations. But when the character has been changed about 90 per cent within a short time another method must be employed, because the original one then becomes less efficient.

Individuals in any given population who differ in size from the mean of the population give rise to offspring which differs from that mean value in the same direction but to a smaller extent. The same law applies to the color of the hair or to intelligence or constitution. Selection will always produce a change in the average character of a population taken as a whole. But selection within a pure line, or one which shows only normal variability about a mean or type value, does not produce marked changes.

The usual selection within any particular population consists in the partial separation of extreme types.

The personal characteristics of any ancestor do not influence his descendants. Only the typical characteristics are handed down.

These and many other facts developed by investigations in biometry should be of value in regulating immigration, so as to guard against degenerative influences, and they have greatly increased the efficiency of farming by showing how to improve farm stocks and crops so as to yield larger returns. Farmers have been more ready than politicians to avail of their advantages. We note how the speed of racing and trotting horses, and the milking capacity of cows, have been improved by the past century, but we are doing little to reform national health and efficiency.

[Pg 155]

Mutation is the name given to the process of origination of a new species or character accomplished by a single step or by a series of steps.

Bateson, in 1894, showed that symmetry is a characteristic common to all organisms. This may affect the whole or parts of an organ. Major symmetry involves the whole organism and minor symmetry only an organ or part. There are meristic variations, involving the symmetrical pattern, and substantive variations involving changes in the constitution or substance of the organism. Red-flowering plants, for example, may yield offspring bearing white flowers. Substantive variations are often discontinuous, or accidental, and are infrequent.

Organic bodies are built up of a number of cells. The living material of cells is protoplasm formed out of many elements, of which carbon, oxygen, hydrogen, nitrogen, and sulphur are the more important. New cells arise from bipartition of existing cells. Therefore by following back the history of any animal or plant we will arrive at a stage when its ancestors had only one cell. Every animal or plant which is propagated sexually actually starts as a cell and develops through its main evolutionary changes in the embryonic state. Cells are liable to all the evolutionary changes that the organism as a whole is subject to.

[Pg 156]

Studies of embryology have shown that the fusion of biparental reproductive cells results in the formation of a complete new individual which, at the time of the fusing of the two conjugating cells, called gametes, or germ cells, inherits the characteristics of each parent and its ancestors.

The determination of the sex of the cell, plant, or animal, depends upon the presence of extra male or female sex-chromosomes, or sex-determinant fibers of the cell nucleus. Certain animals and plants transmit male characteristics to the female descendants, while the female transmits her characteristics to the male descendants. There are many variations of this kind. These strange movements in heredity are explained by the laws governing chromosomes and idio-chromosomes and elementary cells.

According to the germ plasm theory of inheritance, the separate parts of living organisms are assumed to be represented by separate material particles in the germ cells. In the Mendelian theory each cell is assumed to contain a large number of *ids*, or complete sets of sex determinants, half the total being derived from each parent. This permits the germ cells to contain a certain number of *ids* from each parent.

Studies of these subjects show that the great harmonies of the natural world are manifested in form, number, pattern, and color, which we find to be basically simple and, when studied systematically, they appear quite clearly, so as to be capable of being described and expressed as laws.

[Pg 157]

The study of the agencies under social control which may improve, or impair, the racial qualities of future generations, either physically, socially, or mentally, is called the science of eugenics. This new science is another outgrowth of the revolution in intellectual development originating with the publication of Darwin's theory. Sir Francis Galton was the pioneer worker, and he has been followed by Pearson, Yule, Lombroso (1836-1909), and others.

Eugenic studies, confirmed by those of genetics and biometry, show that the human race, which is the masterpiece of Nature's evolutionary processes, is capable of much further development through the careful guiding of the very forces used in evolving man to his present state. Man can be improved by selection and education to greater beauty, clearer intellect, larger stature, sounder character, and better physique. The measure of what man has done is a good criterion of what he is capable of doing under the guidance and encouragement of science.

Genetics, the study of the hereditary phenomena of organisms, is based upon the law of inheritance discovered by Mendel in 1865. This law relates to the inheritance of certain definite characters called allelomorphs. These characters are found to group themselves in pairs which exhibit more or less antagonistic qualities. A knowledge of these characteristics is necessary to conduct selective breeding experiments scientifically. It is found that when two similar germ cells, each bearing the same new combination of allelomorphs, meet in fertilization, they result in the development of a new zygotic combination of a pure type which breeds true. This accounts for the establishment of new species. When, on the other hand, the coupling is unequal, or only partial, there will be irregularities in the characters of the offspring and no new species is likely to develop. Immense value is attached to this law by naturalists working in all fields. The three new sciences of eugenics, genetics, and biometry have prepared the way for a regeneration of humanity through breeding in the desirable and breeding out the undesirable.

[Pg 158]

[Pg 159]



## CHAPTER XIII

# CHEMICAL AND BOTANICAL THEORIES

THE World War served to demonstrate the degree of perfection which has been attained in chemistry. The wonderful high explosives used, the poisonous gases, the lubricating and motor oils and a multitude of valuable chemicals employed for military and naval purposes, many of which were developed at short notice, showed the modern chemist's command of his science. Yet chemistry is a new science. Practically it began with Robert Boyle, in England, in 1661. Boyle conducted experiments on the rarefaction of air and the nature of gases, and in his book, "The Sceptical Chemist," he made this remarkable statement: "I am apt to think that men will never be able to explain the phenomena of nature, while they endeavor to deduce them only from the presence and proportions of such or such ingredients, and consider such ingredients or elements as bodies in a state of rest; whereas, indeed, the greatest part of the affections of matter, and consequently of the phenomena of nature, seem to depend upon the motion and contrivance of the small parts of bodies."

Thus Boyle anticipated the chemical theories of matter developed in the nineteenth century.

Lavoisier, about 1777, advancing from the quantitative study of one chemical change to another was able to describe many processes, and to distinguish between an element and a compound. He cast aside all the alchemical formulæ and expressed the results of his experiments in fractions and proportions.

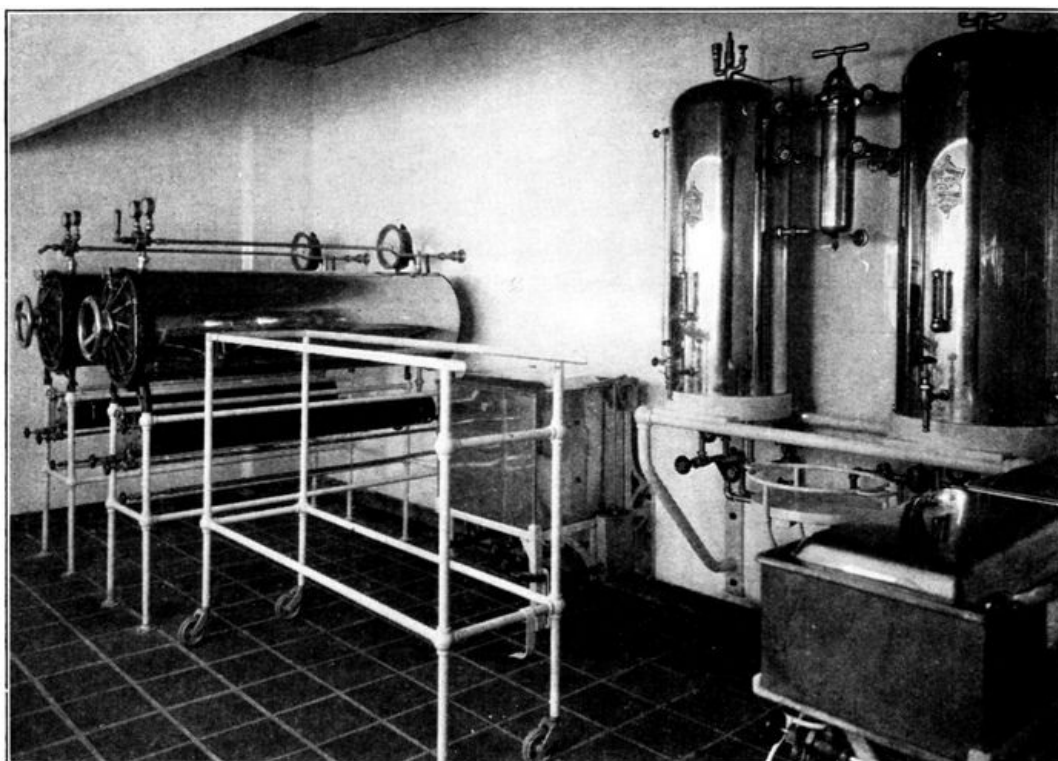
J. B. Richter between 1791 and 1802 made a series of experiments by which he secured the weights of various bases neutralized by constant weights of several acids, and the weights of several acids neutralized by constant weights of several bases. He found that the composition of chemical compounds is constant, as had been assumed by Lavoisier and Boyle.

Dalton described the atomic constitution of gases in 1808, and sketched the law of multiple proportions in chemical combinations and described binary, ternary and quaternary combinations.

Prussic acid was investigated by Gay-Lussac in 1815, when he isolated cyanogen and found that although it is a compound it plays the part of an element with hydrogen and the metals. Berzelius also found that ammonium possessed all the properties of an alkali metal.

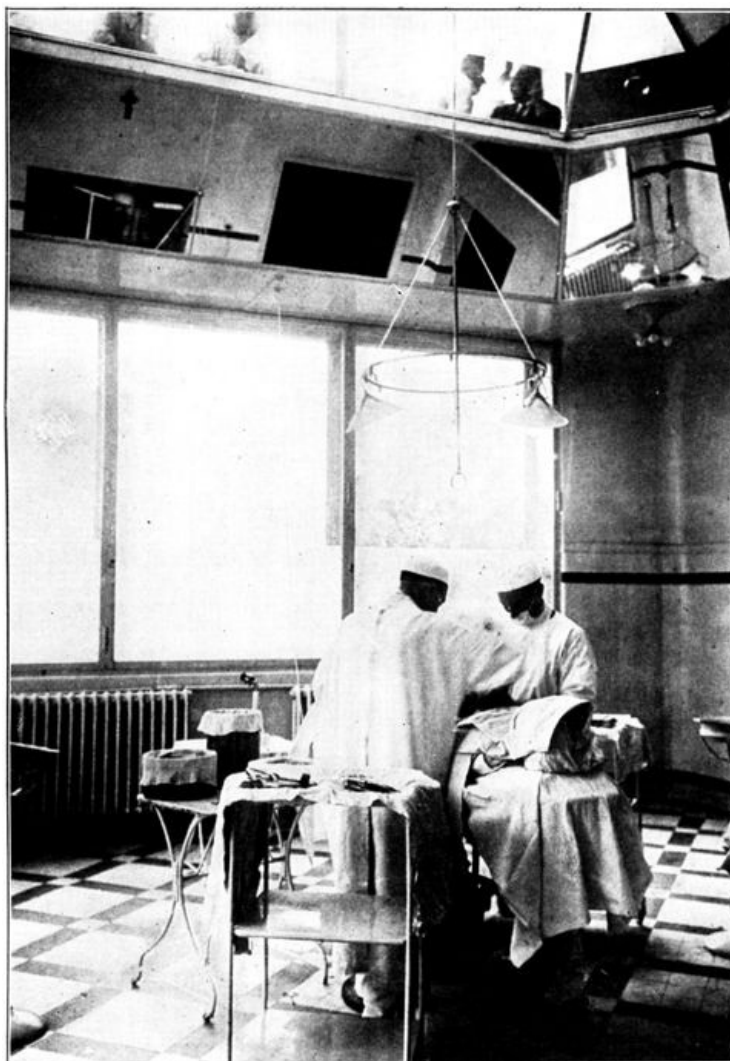
Ten years after the above discoveries were made, Faraday prepared a compound of carbon and hydrogen from liquefied coal gas which led to the general study of isomerism and the great discoveries of the organic radicals with their important combinations.

When isomeric combinations were studied by Jacob Berzelius (1779-1848), he was led to devise a means of expressing organic reactions. He wrote to Wöhler and Liebig a letter outlining his new method in which he said: "From the moment when one has learned to recognize with certainty the existence of ternary atoms of the first order which enter compounds after the manner of simple substances, it will be a great relief in the expression of the language of formulæ to denote each radical by its own symbol, whereby the idea of composition it is desired to express will be placed clearly before the eye of the reader."



[Pg 160]

Photo, Fifth Avenue Hospital



**MODERN OPERATING ROOM IN A PARIS HOSPITAL.  
IT IS FITTED WITH A GLASS DOME AND RADIO  
MICROPHONES FOR THE USE OF STUDENTS AND  
DOCTORS WHO WISH TO WATCH THE OPERATIONS  
AND HEAR DISTINCTLY THE COMMENTS OF THE  
SURGEONS**

An example of this method of expressing reactions was given in the case of the action of chlorine on benzoic acid. He wrote  $B_2O$  for benzoic acid,  $B_2CL_2$  for chlorbenzol and  $B_2 + NH_2$  for benzamide. With certain simple improvements made subsequently by Gmelin, the method devised by Berzelius was generally adopted and is in use to-day.

The numerous investigations now being made with the object of discovering the various combinations of the elements led to many improvements in chemical analyses. When we read Berzelius' accounts of his analyses they seem to have been written only yesterday. He and his contemporaries developed analytical and synthetic methods to almost the efficiency that we see to-day.

We also owe to Berzelius a table of the elements showing their electrical qualities, an electrochemical theory, identifying chemical affinity with electric attraction, and a new nomenclature, besides a vast amount of descriptive chemistry.

The discovery of the specific heats of various solid elements by Dulong and Petit in 1819, and Mitscherlich's finding of the isomorphous phenomena in 1818, resulted in the publication of a new atomic weight table in 1826 by Berzelius.

The experiments made in isomorphism by Mitscherlich led him to discover dimorphism and study crystallography. He used his knowledge of crystal measurement extensively and developed synthetic chemistry and the laws of crystallization.

Thompson, Prout, and Wollaston were working on problems in England similar to those examined in Sweden by Berzelius and Mitscherlich.

[Pg 162]

Molecules were discriminated from atoms in 1826 by Jean Baptiste Dumas and Faraday discovered his law of electrochemical action in 1834.

Organic chemistry originated in Manchester, England, when Dalton read his paper before the Manchester Philosophic Society in 1803 on the theory of atomic weights. This paper led Gay-Lussac, Thenard, Berthollet, de Saussure and others to study organic analyses as devised by Dalton. Gay-Lussac and Thenard greatly improved Dalton's methods and in 1824, as shown by

Chevreur's work on fats and greases, organic analyses had been brought to high perfection.

The phenomena of substitution in hydrocarbon compounds like the petroleum oils were studied by Laurent who proposed a theory of basic nuclei.  $C_{10}H_8$  being the nucleus of the naphthalene group and  $C_2H_4$  that of the ethylene group, derived nuclei can be obtained from these by substitution and hydrogen and other elements acting on derived nuclei from numerous hydrocarbon series.

The homology of the hydrocarbons was discovered by Gerhardt in 1844 while he was investigating the alcohols. Wurtz's work on the ammonia compounds, Williamson's on the ethers, Hoffmann's on anilines, Graham's and Liebig's on the citrates, and Frankland's, Kolbe's and Kekulé's work on other compounds raised organic chemistry to such a high plane that industrial chemists were able to use their theoretical conclusions and build a great number of important industries upon organic principles.

Lothar Meyer, in 1868, and Mendeléeff, in 1869, published atomic weights showing improvements in the theories of valency and the interrelationship of atomic weights. Mendeléeff was able to predict from the vacant positions in his table the discovery of important new elements. A number of these elements have since been discovered.

[Pg 163]

The aniline dye industries have grown out of the discoveries of many chemists. The basic work was done by Faraday, Laurent, and Runge, who isolated valuable hydrocarbons from coal gas tar. Hoffmann discovered aniline and Perkin obtained mauve in 1856 by the oxidation of aniline with chromic acid. It was this and subsequent discoveries by Perkin which gave the greatest impetus to synthetic dyes. The solubility of a dye was improved by increasing its acidity (sulphonation) or by increasing its alkalinity (alkylation). Similar dyes are now made by the same methods from many common aromatic substances.

The chemistry of explosives was developed by Van Helmont, Debus, Bunsen, Abel, Nobel, and, others. Fulminates were used for detonators by Ure in 1831, picrates were employed as explosives by Fontaine and Abel; nitrocellulose (guncotton) discovered by Braconnot in 1832 and used as an explosive by Schönbein in 1846, and nitroglycerine was produced by Sobrero in 1847. Smokeless powders made from guncotton, dynamite, and gelatine were introduced by Nobel in 1890.

Pasteur showed, in 1848, that when the double sodium ammonium racemate was crystallized, two kinds of crystals separated from the solution. When one set of crystals was dissolved in water the solution rotated a beam of polarized light to the left, while the aqueous solution of the other crystals rotated the light to the right. These crystals thus revealed their geometrical properties with perfect light while in solution in water. Pasteur noted that optical activity of this kind is the expression of some form of molecular asymmetry.

[Pg 164]

Le Bel in 1874 also pointed out that optical activity is an expression of the asymmetry of the chemical molecule and showed that all carbon compounds which are optically active contain a carbon atom combined with four different atoms, or groups. Van't Hoff showed in 1875 that there were definite relations between the arrangements of tetrahedral carbon atoms and polarization phenomena and established the theory of such atoms.

Willard Gibbs, of Yale, discovered what is known as the phase rule, which shows, by thermodynamic methods, how the conditions of chemical equilibria can be systematically grouped.

Van't Hoff, Pfeffer, and others noticed that when two solutions are brought together, if one is more concentrated than the other, diffusion begins in the concentrated and extends to the weaker solution. This shows a latent force in concentrated solutions which is now known as osmotic pressure. Van't Hoff and Arrhenius showed that for comparable concentrations the osmotic pressure of a solution is exactly equal to the pressure of a gas. These discoveries led to a brilliant series of investigations into electrolytic chemistry.

The theory of electrolytic dissociation advanced by Ostwald shows that the molecules of electrolytes in aqueous solutions are broken down into electrically charged parts called ions. In very dilute solutions the dissociation of strong acids, bases, and salts is practically complete as was suggested by Williamson in 1851.

[Pg 165]

Catalysis, or reaction brought about by agents which do not enter into the chemical changes, was discovered by Berzelius. Ostwald investigated and developed catalytic reactions which are now extensively employed in industry, particularly in refining oils and in the fixation of nitrogen. Hot platinum, for example, is used to act catalytically in causing sulphur dioxide and oxygen to combine and form the basis of sulphuric acid, sulphur trioxide.

One of the most important applications of catalysis to industry is the Haber process for securing nitrogen from the air. When air and hydrogen are compressed and heated to a high temperature in the presence of a catalyzer such as metallic uranium or iron carbide, the nitrogen and hydrogen combine and form ammonia.

The experiments of Sir William Crookes on vacuum tubes subjected to electrical impulses led the way to the discovery of radioactivity, and investigations of radium have revolutionized our conceptions of the nature and properties of matter.

The discovery of helium, argon, the niton emanation from radium and other elements by Ramsay, Collie, Soddy, and others will be referred to later.

Carl Linnæus, who is called the father of modern botany, established the genera and species of

plants upon philosophical principles. He established a binomial nomenclature and formulated modern descriptive methods. Thus he prepared the way for the systematic works of De Jussieu and De Candolle.

De Candolle, in 1819, published a new method of classification based upon morphological characters. He defined and illustrated the doctrine of the symmetry of plant organs and asserted that a natural classification must be based on a plan of symmetry. [Pg 166]

The relationships between the endosperm and embryo were shown in 1810 by Robert Brown in his monograph on the Australian Proteaceæ. The morphological nature of seed reserves was described by him. He also discovered the functions of the cell nucleus and founded cytology. He showed that the oscillation of minute particles in the fluids of plants when viewed under high microscopic powers, known as the Brownian movement, is due to purely physical causes.

Schultze, Unger, and others, working on suggestions previously made by Knight, Robert Brown, and Hooke, discovered the rôle of protoplasm in plant cells. Alexander Braun and De Bary correlated the movements of protoplasm with the locomotory movements of free zoögonidia and the amœboid movements of Mycetozoa. These investigations directed research to further studies of the structure and constitution of protoplasm and helped develop the cellular theory.

The Algæ were studied and classified by Naegeli, Unger, Von Mohl, Haustein, and others in 1847-1850.

The vascular cryptogams were studied by Hofmeister. He found that the alternation of a sexual with an asexual generation is common to all plants of the mosses, vascular cryptogams, and gymnosperms, as well as among angiosperms.

Hofmeister's work led to appreciation of the fact that a natural system of plant classification must be based, not on balancing the values of the morphological parts of fruits and flowers, but on the anatomy of the real and concealed reproductive organs. [Pg 167]

Fossil botany, or paleophytology, was founded, in 1828, by Adolphe Brongniart. Witham, Goeppert, Unger, Corda, and others helped to advance this science.

The publication of Darwin's "Origin of Species" in 1859 found the various botanical sciences already well worked out by numerous capable experts. A huge amount of data and descriptive matter had been assembled and botany, like the other sciences, was ready to be quickened by the Darwinian theories.

The idea of a progressive evolution in plants had been suspected by many botanists, but the genius of Darwin developed it. Living plants were pictured as a multitude of units competing for food, light, air, and room for growth, and struggling against unfavorable environments. The classification of tissues was begun, and the phenomena of absorption of water and salts, the ascent of sap, the absorption of minerals and nitrogen, and metabolism and growth were elucidated. Investigations were made into the nature and functions of chlorophyll and other plant substances. These studies resulted in suggesting means for improving crops by artificial selection, as shown in the work of Luther Burbank.

## CHAPTER XIV

# GEOLOGY, METALLURGY, AND METEOROLOGY

**G**EOLGY is essentially a nineteenth century product. Fossils, minerals, rocks, and rock strata had attracted more or less attention from the earliest times. The Egyptians, Greeks, and Romans had books dealing with such subjects, and Greek philosophers, like Aristotle, lectured upon them. But it was only in the last century that geology was placed upon a scientific basis and began to make progress. The reformation was begun by Cuvier's work on paleontology, the chemical and physical discoveries of the eighteenth century, and the works of Hooke, Boyle, Buffon, Linnæus, and others. The special technique required in geographical research could not be developed until the biological, anatomical, botanical, and physical sciences had been established on a scientific plane. That is why geology remained for so many centuries undeveloped, and then rapidly advanced during the nineteenth century. Its preparation was long and involved, while its fruition was rapid and brilliant.

William Smith (1769-1839), called the father of English geology, was a mining surveyor engaged in making colliery and farm surveys in Oxfordshire and the west of England. His professional work led him to study the coal outcrops, and in 1793 he mapped the inclined coal deposits in Somersetshire. The numerous rock strata accompanying the coal beds contained fossils which he found could be used to identify the beds in that field with others in northern counties. He published an account of this manner of using type fossils for identifying fossiliferous rock formations in 1799, and in 1815 issued his geological map of England, Wales, and southern Scotland. This map showed the advantages that scientific geology and mineralogy offered to industry and caused scientists all over Europe to study geological phenomena and make sketch maps of local geology.

[Pg 169]

A work on paleontology, dealing with the fossils of the Old Red Sandstone deposits, published in England by Hugh Miller (1802-1856), which had an enormous popularity and has been described as the most fascinating book ever written on a geological subject, followed Smith's "Strata Identified by Organized Fossils." A large amount of mapping resulted from the issuing of these two works. These maps called for detailed descriptions, and these in turn resulted in the accumulation of many interesting data which, when collected, and systematized, led to many important discoveries.

While these authors were preparing their books, Werner, De Luc, De Saussure, Lamarck, and others were working out paleontological problems, Romé de l'Isle, Brongniart, Haüy, d'Aubuisson, and others were building up the science of mineralogy.

"The Theory of the Earth," of Dr. James Hutton (1726-1797), was published in 1785, and in an enlarged form in 1795. This book described the metamorphoses of sand into sandstones, quartzites, schists, and other rock formations; the work of floods and lava floods; the sculpturing powers of streams, rains, and winds, etc. He indicated the effects of the alternate sinking and raising of strata through earth shrinkings and volcanic phenomena, and taught that purely physical causes can be found for every geological effect.

[Pg 170]

Playfair's "Illustrations of the Huttonian Theory of the Earth" augmented the teachings of Hutton's book, while works by Jameson, Kirwan, Boué, Sir James Hall, Daubrée, St. Claire-Deville, Buckland, Sedgwick, Bakewell, Breislak, Maclure, and others rapidly appeared sustaining the Huttonian, or the Wernerean theories of geological deposition.

The work of James Sowerby (1757-1822), entitled "The Mineral Conchology of Great Britain" and that of James de Carle Sowerby (1781-1871), published between 1812 and 1845, marked the establishment of paleontology as a science. Both father and son were well-trained naturalists and artists, and, like William Smith, reproduced the fossils and their containing rocks to scale and in natural colors. These works greatly simplified the labors of field geologists in identifying rock strata and type fossils.

In Germany geology was worked out by Baron von Schlotheim (1764-1882), Goldfuss (1782-1848), and Count Munster (1776-1844). Brocchi (1772-1826) described Italian fossil strata.

The "Geological Classification of Rocks," of MacCulloch, marked the separation of petrology as a science from descriptive geology. MacCulloch noted that the ancient granites and granite schists are among the oldest rock forms.

Von Humboldt, Murchison, Lyell, De la Beche, Von Buch, Elie de Beaumont, Holley, Geikie, Bonney, Wollaston, Scrope and Daubeny were among the pioneer geologists in Europe, while James Dwight Dana (1818-1895), E. S. Dana, Conrad, Hitchcock, Warren, Lesley, Fremont, and others published descriptive geological accounts in the United States.

[Pg 171]

References to the geology and minerals of New Mexico were made in Humboldt's "New Spain." Greenhow's work on Oregon and California, published in 1845, and Lewis and Clark's reports added much to our knowledge of American topography and geology. These reports were followed by those of Stanton, Clarence King, Hague, Emmons, Custer, Powell, Davis, Gilbert, Agassiz, and others which dealt with various phases of American geology, paleontology, glaciation, and mineralogy, and prepared the way for the publication of the valuable works of Dana, Williams, Iddings, Washington, Pirsson, Clarke, Grabau, Brush, and others.

The treatment of geological problems from the viewpoint of present causes was begun after the

publication of Lyell's "Principles of Geology" (1830-1833). Earlier geologists were aware of the fact that many of the rock formations had been derived from other consolidation of sand and mud beds and by other actions which may be studied in operation to-day. But the systematic manner in which Lyell treated the whole field of geology made such an impression upon geologists that the publication of his great work marked a new era in the science. De la Beche, Buckland, Geikie, Bonney, and other geologists in England; Dana, and a number of scientists in the United States Geological Survey, in America; Vogt and Naumann, in Germany; Studer in Switzerland; Stoppani, in Italy, and many specialists in other countries took up the work of Lyell, and at present practically every important geological factor is known and the effects of its operations have been described.

[Pg 172]

The succession of life in geological periods is studied under paleontology. This science developed at the same time as systematic and descriptive geology. Many great naturalists have contributed to it. Agassiz, Hall, Dawson, Walcott, Marsh, and others in the United States and Canada; Owen, Prestwich, and others in England; and numerous writers in Europe have published valuable monographs on various phases of fossil and strata-graphical geology.

Paleontology, by fixing the succession of animal and vegetable eras, has served as a basis for measuring time, revealing the antiquity of man and of the principal mammals, as well as showing changes in climate, and in land and sea areas.

The application of geology to many industries called forth another branch of the science known as economic geology. This deals with the origin and geographical distribution of the useful minerals, the derivation of underground waters and petroleum, and the changes undergone by soils.

The first important impetus to economic geology was given by the publication of Whitney's "Metallic Wealth of the United States" in 1854, Von Cotta's work on ore deposits in 1859, and the economic references in the textbooks of the leading European and American geologists. The recent work of Bonney, Groddeck, De Launay, Phillips, Prosepnny, Van Hise, Emmons, Le Conte, Lindgren, and others has greatly advanced the interest and usefulness of the science.

These writers carried out an extended series of investigations on the depth temperature and physical and chemical condition of the earth's crust. Chemical analyses of rocks and soils were made and the changes wrought by physical and chemical forces were noted. On these were based theories as to the formation of rocks, soils, minerals, and ore deposits. The erosive properties of soil water were found to be limited to a depth not exceeding 20,000 feet, although hydrostatic water bodies are rarely found as low as half that distance, the rise in temperature precluding their existence. The work of these men revealed the part played by vulcanism in rock changes, and the effects produced through hot solutions and magmatic intrusions.

[Pg 173]

Various systems of classification of minerals and ore deposits were developed. Richard Beck's, "The Nature of Ore Deposits" (1900), and Lindgren's "Mineral Deposits" (1919), are works which have contributed to the systematizing of economic geology from the mineral standpoint, and the establishment of epochs of metal generation.

The ore deposits of the United States have been described in the monographs of the United States Geological Survey, and by Kemp, Spurr, Grabau and other writers.

This branch of geology emphasizes the strong tendency to concentration shown by mineral elements. All climatic forces are found to aid this work. Underground waters, both flowing and stationary, are powerful assistants.

Other phases of economic geology have been developed in studies of subterranean waters, microscopical petrology and mineralogy, the chemical analyses of rocks, etc. Among the leaders in this work have been Pirsson, Emmons, Iddings, Washington, Van Hise, Clarke, and others.

[Pg 174]

The enormous metallurgical industries of to-day are all dependent upon scientific principles chiefly discovered and applied in the nineteenth century.

Metallurgists in the previous century knew that by adding certain metals to molten steel it could be hardened. A method of this kind was published by Réaumur in 1722. Tool points, he showed, could be hardened if the steel when red hot was forced into solid tin, lead, copper, silver or gold, thus producing an alloy stronger and harder than the pure steel.

A series of calorimetric researches on metallic alloys, carried on by Bergman, led to the discovery that steel differs from iron merely in the carbon contents. Clouet, in 1798, followed this by an experiment in which he melted up a little crucible iron with a diamond and obtained a mass of steel. This created a sensation and led to many other experiments on the metallurgy of cast and wrought iron and steel.

Thomas Young, in 1802-7, studied the mechanical properties of iron and steel and developed the theory of the modulus of elasticity. A patent was issued to the Rev. Robert Stirling, in 1817, for a regenerative iron smelting furnace. The next year Samuel Baldwin Rogers substituted iron bottoms for sand bottoms in puddling furnaces. Faraday and Stodart produced the first alloy of nickel and steel in 1820, and in 1822 Faraday showed that there is a fundamental chemical difference between hard and soft steel.

The first patent for a hot blast for iron furnaces was granted to James Beaumont Neilson in 1828. All these discoveries led to important improvements in iron making.

[Pg 175]

The steam hammer was patented by Nasmyth in 1842, and between 1843 and 1848 Thomas Andrews conducted valuable investigations into the heat of combination.

The ground was now prepared for one of the greatest of metallurgical inventions—the conversion of pig iron into steel by an air blast in a Bessemer converter. This invention not only vastly extended the use of steel, but drew attention to the valuable oxidizing effects of a hot air blast and in that way induced many important improvements in the metallurgy of copper, lead, and zinc.

Siemens, Whitworth, Bell, Graham, Percy, Richards, Martin, Thomas, Holley, Hewitt, Fritz, Howe, Jones, and others made further important improvements in the metallurgy of iron and steel in the United States and Europe.

One of the early American iron smelters was built by Governor Keith, in 1726, in New Castle County, Delaware. A rolling mill and forge were subsequently built at Wilmington. The first American smelted iron was shipped to England from smelters in Maryland and Virginia in 1718. The Bessemer steel process was introduced into the United States by Abram Hewitt at the Troy smelter, New York, in 1865. From these beginnings the iron industries of the United States have grown so that they now produce more than two-fifths of the world's annual supplies.

The alloys of iron and steel have now attained importance and a new science known as metallography has developed. Professor Arnold, of Sheffield, Sherard Cowper-Coles, Roberts-Austen, Sorby, Tschermak, Tschernoff, Wüst, and Ziegler have been active promoters of this branch of metallurgy, and a closely related one dealing with the effects of the heat treatment of metals.

Developments in the iron industries led to others in the metallurgy of copper, lead, and zinc.

The application of the blast furnace to copper, lead, and zinc smelting was chiefly made in America. One of the early furnaces was built in Leadville, Colorado, in 1877. From that time, pyritic smelting has been chiefly developed by American metallurgists. The metallurgy of lead, copper, and zinc has reached a similar high plane to that attained by iron and steel.

The metallurgy of gold and silver began to improve after the discovery of the Californian deposits in 1848. The stamper battery and amalgamation processes were improved; when sulphide ores were encountered, chlorination processes were developed. Subsequently, in response to demand for a cheaper chemical solvent for low-grade ores, the cyanide and bromide processes were devised.

The application of the electric furnace to metallurgy greatly increased the scope of metallurgists' methods.

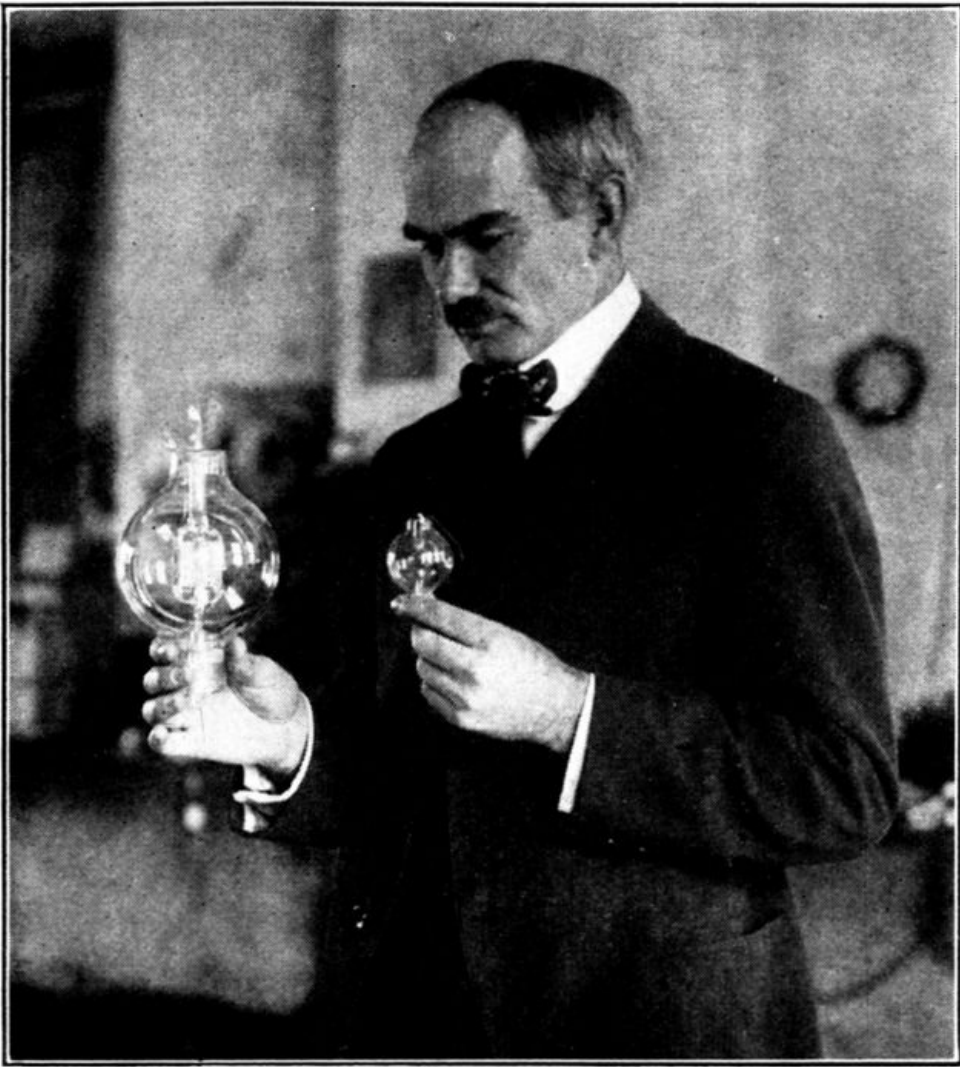
Pichon, in 1853, described a small arc furnace with which he was experimenting, and in 1878 Sir William Siemens built a furnace for reducing iron ores. Moissan made numerous tests of furnaces and smelting methods in the nineties and did much to develop commercial electric smelting. Faure, Cowles, Borchers, De Chalmont, Girod, Heroult, and others invented furnaces, smelting methods, and metallurgical processes. The aluminum, carborundum, acetylene, and other important industries are developments from the electrometallurgy of iron and copper. Zinc, copper, nickel, silver, gold, and platinum plating and the electrodepositing of copper in the form of tubes by the Elmore process are dependent upon the principles of electrometallurgy as is the electrorefining of metals.



[Pg 176]

Copyright, Keystone View Co.

**EDOUARD BELIN AND THE TELAUTOGRAPH, WHICH TRANSMITS  
PICTURES BY WIRE**



**LEE DE FOREST, INVENTOR OF THE OSCILLATING AUDION**





**AUTOMOBILE WITH RADIO EQUIPMENT FOR LISTENING IN EN  
TOUR**

The physical phenomena of the earth's atmosphere are studied under the science of meteorology. The art of weather forecasting is as old almost as mankind, but only in recent years has it been placed upon a sound basis.

Torricelli, in 1643, invented the barometer; Boyle, in 1685, developed it and applied it to measuring gas pressures. The chemists of the eighteenth century, Boyle, Black, Rutherford, Priestley, Scheele, Lavoisier, and Cavendish, all studied the chemistry of the atmosphere. Franklin, in 1749, raised thermometers by kites to measure temperatures. Balloon ascents were made by Jefferies and Blanchard, in 1784, for atmospheric observations. Soundings of the upper air by balloons, kites, and other apparatus have been conducted since the closing years of the nineteenth century.

## CHAPTER XV

# MEDICINE AND PHARMACY

**M**EDICINE was in a state of transition at the beginning of the nineteenth century. The great scientific discoveries of the eighteenth century had carried people away to such an extent that they showed a tendency to exaggerate their bearings upon medicine. The result was a wild diffusion of extravagant speculation and unsubstantial hypotheses.

One of the leading physicians of the eighteenth century, who wielded broad influence throughout Europe, was Herman Boerhaave (1668-1738). His work, entitled "Aphorismi," published in Leyden, 1709, was immensely popular. It was translated into all the European and several Asiatic languages. His reputation now depends upon his chemical discoveries and his medical teachings.

One of the most brilliant students of Boerhaave's medical school was Albrecht von Haller (1708-77). Haller published many medical works and monographs. His "Elements of Human Physiology," (1759-66) is the best known. The function of bile in the digestion of fats, the demonstration of Glisson's hypothesis that irritability in an excised muscle is a specific property of all living tissues, and several theories explaining the heart's activities, were among his best contributions to medical science.

The discovery of the existence of lacteal and lymphatic vessels in birds, reptiles, and fish brought William Hewson into prominence and secured him membership in the Royal Society. He published his monograph on the coagulation of the blood in 1771. [Pg 179]

William Cumberland Cruikshank (1745-1800) investigated the surgery of the nerves, the functioning of the Fallopian tubes, the physiology of absorption.

The electrical discoveries of Galvani, Volta, Benjamin Franklin, Henly and others caused much experimenting with the electric current in the treatment of muscular diseases.

The Monros, father, son and grandson, by their wonderful teaching abilities, caused the medical teaching center of Europe to be transferred from Leyden to Edinburgh in 1720. These men, and many of their students, did brilliant work in all branches of medicine.

The medical school which they so established in Edinburgh University still maintains its great reputation.

The best anatomists of the eighteenth century were Cheselden, Pott, the Monros, the Hunters, Desault, and Scarpa. Their work was largely topographical. Surgical anatomy started with the writings of Joseph Lieutaud (1703-1780), Albinus, Eisenmann, Soemmering, Mascagni, Sandifort, and Caldani.

The anatomical textbooks in use in the year 1800 gave general accounts of the body's structure and included current theories of the functions of organs and their relationships to injuries and disease. More than half of the chapters were occupied with morbid anatomy and the recital of cases. The anatomy of the tissues and finer structures was neglected because the microscopes of the period were little better than simple lenses. [Pg 180]

Physiology was studied by all medical students, but the science was so badly developed that it never stood alone. For many years it formed a part of studies in anatomy. Early in the nineteenth century it began to expand, and in 1846 physiology was taught as a separate subject for the first time at Guy's hospital, London, by Sir William Gull. Before that it was taught by the professors of midwifery. It was the great developments made in chemistry and physics, referred to in previous chapters, that pushed physiology to the front as an important branch of medical science.

Denman's "Introduction to the Practice of Midwifery," the work of the greatest living authority at the time of its publication in 1805, shows that gynecology hardly existed at that time.

Anesthetics and antiseptics, together with the systematic employment of abdominal and bimanual palpation, all were revolutionary discoveries of the nineteenth century, unknown when Denman presided over the obstetric department of the Middlesex Hospital.

When the nineteenth century opened, medical men were unaware of the value of auscultation and percussion. They were familiar with the symptoms of fevers and with diseases of the heart and chest, but they had no means of determining differences between them. Textbooks of that time show that the now common forms of heart disease were known only from post-mortem inspections. But they distinctly state that physicians were unable to determine, in case of changes in stricture of the heart's valves, what part was affected. The seat of disease in heart and chest troubles could not be located. [Pg 181]

Parasitology was no better advanced. Books published as late as 1810 indicated that parasites, like hydatids, threadworms, etc., were very puzzling phenomena to the physician.

The status of surgery throughout the eighteenth century was very low. The best work was done in France and Holland, until Cheselden, the Hunters, the Monros, and Abernethy established their schools in England and Scotland. German medical practitioners were barbers until after the army authorities formed the Medico-Chirurgical P epini ere in Berlin in 1785. There were several good medical schools in the United States in 1800 including those of the King's College, New York, and of the Harvard, Dartmouth, and Philadelphia Colleges, and the University of Pennsylvania. There were also numerous medical societies. European medical and surgical

textbooks were used like those of Cheselden, Monro, Haller, Boerhaave and Sydenham. Medical practice was on the same plane in America as in Europe. There were many patent remedies used, but the authorities recognized the importance of regulating the practice of medicine. Regulation acts were passed in New York City in 1760, New Jersey in 1772, and a general quarantine act was enacted by Congress in 1799.

The modernization of medicine was brought about to a large extent by the publication of the "Conservation of Energy" by Helmholtz, in 1847, and Darwin's "Origin of Species," in 1859. These books cleared away completely the myths and legends which had surrounded medicine at earlier periods, and taught medical students the strict need of proceeding entirely upon scientific grounds precisely as chemists, physicists, engineers, and others were already doing with wonderful success. Darwin's biological teachings appealed very strongly to medical men and influenced all their activities.

[Pg 182]

Virchow's "Cellular Pathology," published in 1858, Huxley's textbooks on "Physiology" (1866) and on "Vertebrate and Invertebrate Anatomy" (1871-77) Haeckel's "General Morphology" (1866), and numerous medical encyclopedias and textbooks on practice and special diseases were the result of the new scientific spirit. New medical associations were formed and these promoted discussions, the reporting of observations, and the publication of innumerable monographs. Medical journals and magazines of a high character did fine educational work.

The investigations on fermentation and putrefaction made in France by Pasteur caused Joseph Lister, professor of surgery at Glasgow University, to reflect upon the great mortality witnessed daily in the hospitals from pyæmia, erysipelas, tetanus, septicemia, gangrene, and other similar diseases. He observed that in spite of his great care to maintain scrupulous cleanliness in treating wounds, 45 per cent of his surgical cases were mortal. Pasteur's dictum that putrefaction is a micro-organic phenomenon, caused Lister to experiment with the view of preventing the development of microorganisms in wounds. Beginning with weak solutions of zinc chloride and zinc sulphite, he accidentally tried carbolic acid, securing surprising results, and two years later, in 1867, he published his monograph on antiseptic surgery which instantly became world-famous. Lister, instead of being carried away by the celebrity he attained, turned his attention to the scientific development of his important discovery. He investigated lactic-acid fermentation, the relation of bacteria to flesh inflammations and to the best methods of treating wounds antiseptically.

[Pg 183]

Lister, however, was not the first to employ antiseptics in the treatment of wounds, and his great contribution to medical practice was due to the systematic manner in which he experimented. He was not a brilliant surgeon, but a deliberate and careful one whose chief desire was to have the patient recover. His whole surgical career was guided by this principle which proved so successful that before his death the whole medical profession saluted him as master, and when he died, rejoiced that his remains were entombed in Westminster Abbey.

Theodor Billroth was one of Lister's greatest disciples. He introduced Lister's methods into continental surgery and through their use improved the treatment of wounds and opened up new fields in the surgery of the alimentary tract. He was the first to make a resection of the esophagus and pylorus and to excise the larynx.

Mikulicz-Rodecki, a Pole, was Billroth's chief assistant. He was also a pioneer in Lister's practice. Specializing on the surgery of the alimentary organs, he promoted antiseptic methods and introduced the modern modes of exploring the esophagus and stomach. He was also a master in the treatment of diseases of the mouth.

Felix Guyon applied Lister's system to surgical treatment of the genitourinary ailments, and became a leader in this class of surgery. Bernard Naunyn, a well-known German writer on surgery, became a leading authority on diabetes and diseases of the liver and pancreas. Jean Martin Charcot made the Salpêtrière Hospital, Paris, the greatest of the world's neurological clinics. He was also a great authority on diseases of the biliary passages and kidneys. Sir James Paget, Sir Jonathan Hutchinson, Sir William Gull, Jenner, Wilks, Spencer Wells, and Clifford Allbutt, besides doing much by their writings to advance the practice of medicine, all closely allied themselves with large hospitals, giving as much attention to the hospitals as to the treatment of disease. Modern hospitals are largely due to their pioneering work.

[Pg 184]

Louis Pasteur's studies in fermentation led to the discovery of lactic-acid bacteria and this was the starting point for a number of revolutionary discoveries in bacterial diseases. Infectious diseases were placed in new categories by his work.

The etiology of traumatic infectious diseases was advanced by the researches of Robert Koch (1843-1910). His work in discovering the cholera vibrio, the microorganisms of Oriental ophthalmia and his researches on the nature and treatment of tuberculosis, made his name known everywhere. His isolation of the tuberculosis germ in 1882, and that of Asiatic cholera in 1884, were leading steps toward the discovery of a great number of disease germs.

Fevers, like typhus, typhoid, yellow fever, and malaria, a few generations ago, took a great annual toll of lives. The work of the men mentioned above, Lister, Pasteur, Koch, and the French physiologist, Claude Bernard, gave medical men the means of curbing the ravages of these diseases so that to-day they are incidental annoyances rather than human scourges.

[Pg 185]

The germ of typhoid fever was discovered in 1880 by Eberth. The cocci of pneumonia were isolated by Frankel in 1886.

Modern surgery has been greatly facilitated by the employment of numerous anesthetics,

chemicals which possess the power of inducing local or general insensibility. Soporific drugs have been used in surgical operations since the remotest antiquity, but modern practices in the employment of anesthetics followed the discoveries of Faraday in 1818. He described the properties of nitrous oxide, or ether and other gases in that year and suggested their use in medicine.

John Godman (1822), James Jackson (1833), and Drs. Wood and Bache (1834) were among American medical men who made use of Faraday's suggestions. Dr. Horace Wells, a dentist at Hartford, Connecticut, used ether in 1844. Two years later W. T. Morton, a dentist in Boston, employed it successfully. Chloroform was described as a useful anesthetic by Dr. Flourens, of Paris, in 1847, the year in which Sir James Simpson introduced ether as an anesthetic in obstetric practice.

Mesmer introduced hypnosis into medical practice about 1777, and in 1784 Benjamin Franklin reported favorably on the medical value of what he called magnetic sleep. Alexandre Bertrand, about 1831, described the nature of hypnosis and in 1841 James Braid employed it in his English medical practice. The employment of hypnosis has not become general, although it is recognized that in certain nervous troubles there is a field for it.

[Pg 186]

Among other American medical men who advanced their science in the past were James Marion Sims (1813-1883) and Thomas Emmet, who acquired wide fame for successful methods of operating in obstetric diseases. William Beaumont (1785-1853) investigated the offices of the gastric juice and devised treatment for digestive troubles. John Shaw Billings served his profession by compiling, with the assistance of Robert Fletcher, an Index Catalogue of the Surgeon General's library, Washington.

Pharmacology is as old as medicine. The medicinal qualities of herbs, roots, and gums were known to primitive man. There have been herbalists and druggists in all important communities at all times. Scientific pharmacology, however, is just as new as modern medicine. Cordus published a pharmacopœia, which listed drugs in use in 1535. Since that time many such works have appeared. The second of the Monros of Edinburgh University Medical School, Magendie, and Claude Bernard placed pharmacy upon a scientific basis. They followed scientific methods used by Fontana in Florence in 1765 in studying the effects of snake poisons. Pareira's "Elements of Materia Medica" was the leading textbook in 1842. This work gave very brief accounts of the physiological effects of drugs. The physiological values were not properly appreciated until about twenty years later.

Drugs are now scientifically classified and prepared, the full resources of science being used in their manufacture. American chemists have invented machinery and methods of preparing new drugs. Citrate of magnesia was invented by Henry Blair, of Philadelphia. Many other valuable remedies came from his laboratory, including sirup of phosphates.

[Pg 187]

[Pg 188]

## CHAPTER XVI

# ELECTRICITY AND RADIOACTIVITIES

AMONG the most marvelous scientific developments of the nineteenth century those in the electrical field claim universal attention. It was only as recently as 1844 that Morse introduced electric telegraphy. The telephone was introduced by Alexander Graham Bell in 1876 and Edison built one of his early dynamos in 1878 and in 1879 made his first high resistance incandescent lamp for parallel operation. The first Edison power and lighting station was opened at 257 Pearl Street, New York City, in 1882.

Although electrical phenomena were understood in a general way thousands of years ago, they were not studied and applied to practical purposes until the sixteenth century when William Gilbert carried out his classical experiments in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. The Leyden jar was discovered in the early half of the eighteenth century. From experiments carried out with these jars a great number of important inventions were derived and our knowledge of electricity was for many years dependent upon researches of this kind. Benjamin Franklin in experimenting with the Leyden jar found that its electrical discharges were similar to those of lightning and he subsequently discovered that the inner part of the jar, when charged with a frictional current, was positively electrical while the outer portion was negative. [Pg 189]

The voltaic pile was invented in 1796 as a result of Galvani's experiments in physiological electricity and Sir Humphry Davy exhibited the first practical electrical lamp before the Royal Society in 1809. The dynamo was, in substance, invented by Faraday, and described by him before the Royal Society in 1831. This was, perhaps, the greatest of all electrical triumphs because it gave engineers a practical means of generating and using electrical currents of any desired dimensions. Bunsen in 1840 devised a means for making carbon rods for arc lamps, and Edison made practical carbon incandescent lamp filaments in 1879. Faraday's invention promoted all of these lighting discoveries.

The engine-driven electric dynamo was made a practical machine in 1870 and thenceforward became the source of power of a great multitude of secondary machines, such as electric street cars, marine engines, power plants, and forging hammers.

A new and profitable field was opened for the use of electricity by the invention of the electric furnace. Sir Humphry Davy produced his electric arc in 1808 and was greatly impressed with its fusing properties. He melted many metals with the arc and found that it fused platinum just as easily as an ordinary tallow candle melts beeswax. The electric furnace, which is now extensively used in chemical and metallurgical works, is simply a large electric arc provided with means for containing the heat. Furnaces lined with carbon are now heated to over 4,000 degrees centigrade.

When the electrical manufacture of aluminum on a large scale was started at Niagara, Dr. Edward Acheson, who was impressed by the industrial needs of cheap abrasives, accidentally discovered that by heating a piece of porcelain to a high temperature in an electric furnace and bringing it in contact with pure carbon, the carbon was rendered very hard. In 1891 he carried on experiments with high currents and a mixture of ground coke and sand. He found a method of fusing these so that the oxygen of the sand passed off with carbon in the form of carbonic acid gas, and the reduced metallic silicon combined with an equal atomic weight of carbon and produced a new body which he named carborundum. The success met with in making carborundum led to the devising of a method of manufacturing artificial graphite in the electric furnace. A soft, non-coalescing graphite was made in 1906. This is extensively used in lubricating heavy machinery. [Pg 190]

Dr. Acheson produced the first chemically pure artificial carbon in his electric furnace in 1911. By using pressure during consolidation this carbon may eventually be converted into diamonds.

Another valuable product of the electric furnace, acetylene gas, was discovered in Dublin by Edmund Davy in 1836. Subsequently numerous chemists discovered means for making carbides. T. Sterry Hunt, an American chemist, observed in 1886 that oxides of the alkaline metals and of calcium, magnesium, aluminum, silicon, and boron could be reduced in the electric furnace in the presence of carbon and could be alloyed with other metals. He also found that silicon and acetylene could be made that way.

T. L. Wilson, a Canadian engineer, in attempting to make aluminum bronze in an electric furnace, devised an experiment for reducing lime with carbon. He found that this produced calcium carbide and secured a patent for the invention in 1892. Variations of this process are now used for manufacturing nitrogen and nitrates from atmospheric nitrogen. [Pg 191]

Wireless developments have resulted from the work of many separate investigators. K. A. Steenheil in 1838 used the earth return in live telegraphy and suggested the possibility of wireless telegraphy. Joseph Henry produced the first high-frequency oscillations in America in 1840. Lord Kelvin in 1853 enunciated the mathematical principles governing uncoupled electrical oscillatory circuits. Joseph Heyworth patented a wireless telegraphic process in 1862. Clark Maxwell in 1867 predicted the existence of electromagnetic radiations and these were demonstrated by Hertz in 1887. Hughes discovered the phenomena of the coherer and Branby used Hughes's coherer for wireless wave detection in 1892. A. E. Dolbear secured United States patents for a system of wireless telegraphy using aerials in 1886. Sir Oliver Lodge described his

wireless system before the Royal Society in 1894 and in the same year Popoff issued descriptions of his wireless system.

Wireless telegraphy became commercially practicable in 1897 when G. Marconi secured the promotion of the Wireless Telegraph and Signal Company in England. Marconi succeeded in turning to commercial account a long series of brilliant discoveries in electricity, and this success has led to numerous kindred discoveries. De Forest's three-electrode thermionic detector, known as an Audion, invented in 1907 and improved in 1911 by Lieben and Reiss, in 1913 by Meisser and in 1914 by Langmuir, opened up great possibilities for sound transmission by wireless telephony.

The electric deposition and refining of metals have been referred to in previous chapters. Many industries are based upon these. Niepce produced commercially successful photographs in 1838. Earlier, in 1824, he had etched plates for printing and in that year published his photo-engraving of Cardinal d'Amboise. Fox Talbot patented a mixture of gelatine and bichromate of potash to take the place of the bitumen used by Niepce as a plate coating. Gillot found in 1872 that Fox Talbot's method of making intaglio plates could also be used for making relief blocks. In 1885-1886, F. E. Ives sealed two single-line screws together and made a new fine cross-line screen, which resulted in the development of the half-tone process. Ives at this time also developed the three-color photo-engraving process.

Photography and photo-engraving are so widely used and are so intimately connected with our civilization that few people now realize that the great industries based upon them are the results of a few scientific discoveries of a couple of American and European scientists made only a generation or two ago.

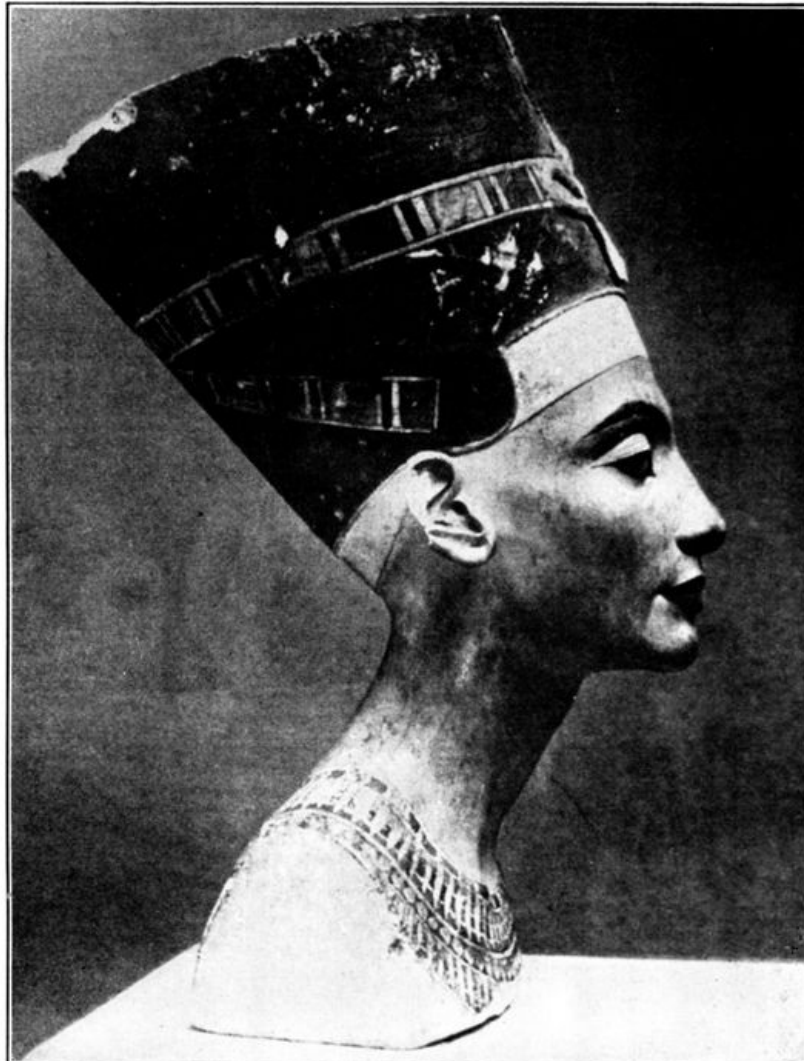


[Pg 192]

**GIFTS FOR TUTANKHAMEN BROUGHT BY HUY, VICEROY OF ETHIOPIA.  
THE MAN IN THE GAY COSTUME, AT THE RIGHT, MAY BE A PHŒNICIAN.  
(EGYPTIAN PAINTING)**



**TUTANKHAMEN'S TOMB—BRINGING UP THE HATHOR COUCH. THE COW WAS SACRED TO ISIS OR HATHOR OF WHOM THE HORNS WITH THE MOON DISK WERE EMBLEMS**



**QUEEN NEFERTITI, MOTHER-IN-LAW OF TUTANKHAMEN  
This wonderful work of an unknown Egyptian sculptor**

**represents the wife of Ahknaton, the "heretic" king of Egypt (originally Amenhotep or Amenophis IV). The original is now in the Berlin Museum.**

Chemists had long recognized the fact that certain chemicals like preparations of zinc, fluorine, and phosphorus were phosphorescent. It was found early in the eighties that Welsbach gas mantles, when placed on a photographic plate and exposed in a dark room for two weeks, made a fine picture. Invisible rays in the mantle imprint its image. Röntgen, in 1895, discovered what are now known as the X-rays. This discovery was the result of experiments begun in 1859 by Plucker to ascertain the cause of fluorescence in light glass, and Sir William Crookes, between 1879 and 1885, carried out beautiful experiments on fluorescence. These were the immediate pioneers of the discovery of the cathode rays and the other great radio discoveries of recent years. Crookes, remembering Faraday's suggestions concerning a fourth state of matter, expressed the opinion, in 1885, that the matter constituting cathode rays is neither solid, gaseous, or liquid, but in a fourth state which transcends the gaseous condition. Perren found in 1895 that the rays carried electrically negative charges and Sir J. J. Thomson noticed that their velocities are appreciably less than the speed of light. Owing, however, to their great momentum, hardly anything can long endure their impacts. They fuse platinum and make diamonds buckle up into coke.

Electrons, which constitute the cathode rays, were originally studied in Crookes vacuum tubes, though they are now found to pervade the universe.

Larmor in 1897 proposed an electronic theory of magnetism.

Henri Becquerel was the first to discover radioactivity. He made radiographs from uranium salts in 1896. M. and Madame Curie undertook the investigation of uranium and found that among the minerals occurring in pitchblende, or uranium ore, bismuth and barium showed radioactive properties, whereas when these metals are found in their ordinary ores they are not radioactive. This discovery led to the finding of two new metals, polonium and radium. Radium is now obtained by fractional distillation of solutions obtained from American and Australian pitchblende.

Helium, one of the lightest substances known, was discovered in 1895 by Sir William Ramsay, and liquefied, at a temperature 3 degrees above absolute zero, or -270 degrees centigrade, by Onnes in 1908. Helium appears to be one of the ultimate products of the disintegration of all radioactive elements. [Pg 194]

Some of the most interesting discoveries about radioactivity are very recent. Radium prepared from uranium in 1915 was found in 1919 to have increased proportionately to the square of the time interval. The amount of radium in some preparations was found to have increased ten times in four years. The old idea of the constant fluxation of matter was thus shown to have been based upon a scientific truth.



## CHAPTER XVII

# SCIENCE IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY

It is obvious that we are now in a great period of transition. Scientific discoveries came so quickly at the end of the last century that a recasting and readjusting of scientific conceptions had to be undertaken. This process was in progress when the World War began. The world-wide disturbance led to temporary scientific infertility except in such directions as served the purposes of war. But therein science became allied more closely than ever before with certain branches of industry, and the cooperation thus established has been recognized in all civilized countries as of the utmost value to the future progress of mankind.

The philosophic thought of each era generally develops in harmony with social and intellectual conditions. The philosophical doctrines of the leading writers may, therefore, be taken as representative of the spirit of their age. When Darwin in the middle of the last century published his doctrines of evolution, of the struggle for existence and the influences of living conditions upon survival of species, philosophy turned away from the utilitarianism and tolerance of Hamilton, Hume, and Mill and the positivism of the French to the synthetic evolutionism of Herbert Spencer. One of the basic teachings of Spencer was the relativity of knowledge. The process of thinking involves relation, difference, and likeness. This is merely relationing. Therefore no thought can ever express more than relations. The primary act of thought through which we discover likeness and difference underlies all our knowledge.

[Pg 196]

A reaction against this new empiricism began in 1898, when William James published his "Philosophical Conceptions and Practical Results." This work popularized the philosophy of pragmatism which denies the absoluteness or ultimateness of the traditional antithesis between theory and practice and relies for its justification upon the fact that everything which we think about, and do, must first be willed. Reality consists in pure experience quite independent of thought. Bergson developed this philosophy of practicalism further and taught that knowledge of reality comes through intuition and that life is merely intuitive knowledge. Intuition, is deeper than scientific reason because it feels, and links us with, the eternal processes of nature.

Philosophic thought is now temporarily influenced by the revival of an old principle known as the principle of relativity. The popular name for this is the Einstein theory, because in 1905 Albert Einstein, working on some theories developed by Lorentz and Fitzgerald, published his first principle of relativity which suggested that the velocity of light is constant, however the position of an observer may vary and that space and time are variable. In 1917 Einstein enlarged this idea in order to include all the laws of nature.

Space and time are treated as just mental concepts. They lack the concreteness of matter, but they compose the framing of the universe and give it form and continuity. Consequently we see so much of them that we attribute reality to them. The theory of relativity suggests that time is not continuous. There is no identity of instants at different places. The present instant really does not extend beyond this immediate point. At other points there are instants older, younger, and contemporaneous with this instant. They are, however, quite distinct from this one. In order for an instant to be simultaneous it would be necessary that it should occur at the same point.

[Pg 197]

An object or event gains its substance and form from activities of our minds. Any meaning or significance that an object or event has is also derived from our minds. The reality of the universe is an activity, or series of activities, which are manifested in life and mind.

The relativity of space is illustrated by an example given by Professor Henri Poincaré. Assume that I meet you in Wall Street, New York, and say, "I will meet you here again at this time tomorrow." You promise to do so. But you could not keep such a promise except with regard to position on the surface of the earth, because between now and to-morrow the earth will have moved over an enormous distance carrying Wall Street and a great mass of other things with it. The sun also will have moved away the stars, carrying the earth with it.

Another interesting mental picture is drawn by Professor Herbert Wildon Carr to illustrate the philosophical meaning of the principle of relativity. Suppose that on a very frosty morning we were to see a watery vapor in the air we breathe condense into a little cloud and after floating around a while gradually disappear and become reabsorbed in the atmosphere. Assume that at the moment of this reabsorption we should undergo an instantaneous transformation of all our proportions so that our new dimensions become infinitesimal in comparison with our former state. Do you think that we would recognize the fact that we had changed? The theory of relativity declares that we would not know what had happened, because with the alteration in proportions the ratios would remain constant. The change would express itself in the new dimensions of objects around us. The little globules of water composing the little cloud would now appear like stars and planets occupying immense areas in distant spaces, far apart from each other, and all undergoing a slow age-long evolution. Such a change would be signaled as a new time and a new space.

[Pg 198]

Yet the principle of relativity does not appear to our physical senses to represent a truth of nature. It is noteworthy that the principle of relativity is usually invoked when conditions are unstable, when thought is confused, and when a period of readjustment is in progress. Thus the Einstein theory may be representative of present-day harmonies, but yet may prove, in the future, to have been merely a passing philosophic mood.

Bagehot, a shrewd observer, writing in 1868 about the changes wrought by Darwin's evolutionary theory, said: "There is scarcely a department of science or art which is the same, or at all the same, as it was fifty years ago. A new world of inventions has grown up around us which we cannot help seeing; a new world of ideas is in the air, and affects us though we do not see it." Those were very true words more than half a century ago, yet they serve to describe present conditions!

# GENERAL INDEX

- A, vowel sound, record of, iv, 234  
Aard-vark, xii, 281-2  
Abacus, or calculating machines, xv, 183-4, xvi, [61](#)  
Abalones, xii, 71  
Abbe, Prof. Cleveland, i, 216-17  
Abbot, Dr., solar studies, ii, 171, 186-7  
Abdomen, blood circulation in, ix, 196, 197;  
  methods of examination, x, 147, 371;  
  muscles of, ix, 77  
Abdominal Organs, control of circulation of, ix, 215, 216, 217, 220;  
  development of, in black and white races, xv, 50;  
  mesentery support of, ix, 59;  
  smooth muscles in, 160-1  
Aberration of Light, ii, 91-2  
Abert, Lake, Oregon, xiv, 203  
Abnormal Complexes, x, 355-6  
Absaroka Range, xiv, 104-5, 226  
Abscesses, cause (germs) of, x, 195, 198, 221;  
  cure of neurasthenic, 58-9  
Absinthe, source, xiii, 266  
Absolute, technical meaning, iv, 381  
Absolute Magnitude (stars), ii, 317;  
  Adams' method of determining, 124, 153;  
  spectral type and, 115, 317;  
  used in measuring star distances, 318, 330  
Absolute Maximum & Minimum (meteorology), i, 204, 365  
Absolute Scale (thermometry), i, 73, iv, 141, viii, 107-8  
Absolute Units, iv, 64, 69, 70  
Absolute Zero, i, 73, iv, 141, v, 347-8, viii, 107-8;  
  molecular condition at, iv, 142-3, viii, 108;  
  nearest approach, i, 32, iv, 173, xvi, [194](#);  
  of outer space, vi, 270  
Absorption Lines, ii, 111-12 (see Fraunhofer Lines, Spectrum)  
Abstract Ideas, difficulty of attention to, xi, 228, 233-4;  
  expression of, in primitive language, xv, 144-150  
Abul Wefa, Arab astronomer, ii, 38  
Acceleration, definition & measurement, iv, 57, 381;  
  force in relation to 59-61, 63-4, 71-2;  
  of gravity, 65  
Accidents, from electricity, x, 254;  
  from fatigue, xi, 274;  
  prevention of, vii, 32-3, xi, 365  
Accidents (geological), xiv, 188  
Accommodation, of vision, ix, 110-11, 113;  
  muscles of, 161, 162  
Accumulators, storage batteries, iv, 300  
Accumulators, water-pressure, v, 106  
Accuracy, habit and, xi, 253;  
  indifferent types of men, 156, 157, 158-9  
Acetic Acid, vi, 111, viii, 220;  
  solubility, 112;  
  in vinegar, 218, 249, 293  
Acetylene Gas, discovery, xvi, [190](#);  
  formation, vii, 312;  
  in steel making, 321;  
  luminosity of flame, viii, 60;  
  preparation & uses, 231  
Achenes, xiii, 58-9, 344, 345  
Acheson, Dr. Edward G., vii, 300-1, 309-10, xvi, [189-90](#)  
Acheulean Implements, xv, 105, 107  
Achromatic Lenses, iv, 373;  
  invention, xvi, [125-6](#)  
Achromatic Refractors, ii, 100-1, 103  
Acidosis, x, 280  
Acids, viii, 19-20, 114-15, 373;  
  action on saccharides, 226, 228;  
  amino, 230 (see Amino Acids);  
  bases and, 115;  
  defined by ionization theory, 122;

electrolytes, 125;  
 formation, 20, 39, 118, 373;  
 formation in body, x, 280-1;  
 hydrogen prepared from, viii, 32-3, 102;  
 ionization in solution, 119-25, 300-1;  
 manufacture of, 275-6;  
 molecular structure, 218;  
 molecular structure & physical state, 298;  
 nomenclature, viii, 98;  
 organic, 52, 219-21;  
 oxygen in, 34;  
 salts formed from, 72, 83, 114, 373;  
 vegetable, 222-3, 336, 349;  
 volumetric analysis of, 292-3  
 Acid Salts, viii, 116  
 Acne, causes of, x, 201, 311  
 Aconite, xiii, 252  
 Acorns, xiii, 193;  
   dispersal by squirrels, 55-6, 340;  
   survival rate, xv, 21  
 Acoustic Clouds, i, 190  
 Acoustics, atmospheric, i, 186-96;  
   of auditoriums, iv, 239  
   (see also Sound)  
 Acquaintanceships, selection of, xi, 257, 380-1  
 Acquired Characters, inheritance of, ix, 325-7, x, 230  
 Acquired Tastes, xi, 72-3  
 Actinic Rays, iv, 365-6, 381, vii, 250, 361  
 Actinolite, iii, 321-2  
 Action & Reaction, iv, 33-4, v, 143;  
   Newton's law, ii, 66, iv, 69  
 Activity, food needs dependent on, ix, 295, 296, 297;  
   mind as, xi, 12, 13, 236;  
   temperature effects on, i, 323-4  
 Activity (mechanics), iv, 80  
 Adaptations, of eardrum to sound, xi, 100;  
   of eye to colors, 95;  
   of nose to odors, 80-1;  
   of skin to pressures, 111;  
   of tongue to tastes, 72;  
   to warmth and cold, 113  
 Adaptation to Environment, xv, 16;  
   by animals, 16-18;  
   by man, 3, 25, 26, 28, 31, 36;  
   by plants, xiii, 11, 12, 28-31, 89-90, 149-50, 346, 355-83, xv, 16, 18-19;  
   between insects & plants, xiii, 144, xvi, [152-3](#);  
   mental efforts at, x, 361-2;  
   natural selection and, xv, 24-5;  
   principle never perfect, xvi, [152-3](#)  
   (see also Environment, Environmental Variation)  
 Adder's Tongue Fern, xiii, 159  
 Adding Machines, v, 326-7  
 Addison, Thomas, x, 106, 112  
 Adenoids, ix, 104, 224, x, 341-2;  
   as infection foci, 220  
 Adenoid Tissue, ix, 223, 224  
 Ader, C., v, 231  
 Adiabatic Changes, iv, 158-9, 381  
 Adipose Tissues, ix, 298  
 Adirondack Mountains, age, iii, 191;  
   club mosses in, xiii, 305;  
   erratic boulders in, iii, 70;  
   fault blocks in, 89;  
   fault lines and streams, xiv, 128;  
   granite formation, iii, 112;  
   Grenville strata, 165, 167;  
   ice age survivals, xiii, 321;  
   iron district, iii, 359;  
   lakes, how formed, 145;  
   lightning effects, 24;  
   Ordovician strata eroded, iii, 186;  
   quartz & slate formations, xvi, [29](#)  
 Adjutant Bird, xii, 255  
 Admiration, sentiment of, xi, 146-7  
 Adolescence, mental conditions of, x, 236-7

Adrenalin, ix, 171-2, 209, 219, xi, 137, 138, 273  
 Adrenals, ix, 170-1;  
   Addison's disease of, x, 112-13;  
   functions, xi, 60, 137;  
   shock effects, 59  
 Adriatic Sea, bora, i, 133;  
   coasts of, xiv, 252-3, 263;  
   filling in by deltas, 53;  
   Karst district, 150  
 Adsorption, viii, 316, 373  
 Adulteration of Food, viii, 370-1  
 Adults, basal metabolism in, x, 271;  
   growth in, ix, 287, 288-9;  
   heart rate in, x, 334;  
   protein needs of, ix, 281-3  
 Advance Metal, resistance, vi, 77  
 Advertising, psychology of, xi, 343-9;  
   sign & display, vii, 339-43;  
   tied images in, xi, 221;  
   weather considerations, i, 255-6  
 Ægean Sea, volcanoes, xiv, 317, 319  
 Æolian Tones i, 195  
 Aerial Echoes, i, 190, 193  
 Aerial Roots, xiii, 20-2;  
   of fig tree, (illus.), 48  
 Aerials, iv, 314, vii, 261;  
   Dolbear's patent, xvi, [191](#);  
   in aeroplane sets, vii, 282  
   (see also Antennæ)  
 Aeroclinoscope, i, 282, 365  
 Aerology, i, 18-19, 20-3, 89, 365-6  
 Aeronautical Meteorology, i, 284-305  
 Aeronautics, accidents & safety questions, i, 49-50;  
   accidents in World War, x, 246;  
   aneroid barometer importance in, iv, 124;  
   fog in, i, 94, 95, 300-2;  
   history & future, 39-51;  
   Langley's work in, iv, 43-4;  
   pilot balloons in, i, 22;  
   therapeutic possibilities, 51;  
   weather importance, 284-6;  
   wind & air currents, 126, 130, 289-300  
   (see also Aeroplanes, Balloons)  
 Aeroplanes, altitudes attained, i, 22, 46;  
   altitude effects, 303;  
   astronomical use, ii, 208, 212, 225-6, 382;  
   Brocken specters seen from, i, 185;  
   engine efficiency, v, 170;  
   gyroscopic stabilizing, 343-4;  
   helicopter, i, 42;  
   history & development, 40-1, iv, 43-4, v, 230-3, 382, 383-4;  
   landings, i, 42, 45, 294 (fig.) 302;  
   mail service, 44-5, vii, 76;  
   meteorological uses, i, 22;  
   passenger, 41-2, 43-5, 50;  
   photographic mapping by, 45-8;  
   principles, i, 286-305, v, 233-8;  
   propellers (tractors) of, iv, 34;  
   radiotelephony and, vii, 282-3;  
   rise or "taking off" of, iv, 43;  
   safety question, i, 49-50;  
   stereograms from, xi, 180-1;  
   uses, present & future, i, 41-2, 43-9;  
   war uses, v, 107, 372-3, 375;  
   wind effects, i, 285-6, 289-300;  
   wireless directing, vii, 283;  
   World War, i, 185, 308, 312, vii, 283, x, 246  
   (see also Aeronautics, Aviators)  
 Æsculapius, x, 16, 17;  
   temples of, 17, xvi, [44](#)  
 Æsthetic Arts, development of, xv, 297-324  
 Æsthetic Instinct, xvi, [47](#), 48  
 Æther of Space, vi, 118-20;  
   constitution, vii, 368;  
   elastic solid theory, xvi, [137](#);

- universal presence of, iv, 180-1
- Æther Waves, various kinds, vi, 119, 269, vii, 249, 250, 259-61, 371
- Aetius, medieval writer, x, 31
- Ætna (see Etna)
- Affection, emotion of, xi, 147;
  - importance, 129;
  - seat of, ix, 200
- Africa, animals of (carnivora), xii, 339, 342, 344, 345, 348, 352-3, 355, 356-7, 359, 360, 365;
  - animals,(herbivora) xii, 302, 303, 304-5, 308, 310, 320-1, 327-8, 329;
  - anteaters of, 281;
  - antiquity of man in, xvi, [64](#);
  - bats of, xii, 370;
  - birds of, 249, 260, 266, 267;
  - "bush" lands of, xiv, 378-9, 380;
  - coasts & islands, 251-2, 263;
  - coasts contrasted, xii, 40, xiv, 305;
  - coffee production in, xiii, 233;
  - crocodiles, xii, 199-200;
  - drainage system, xiv, 190;
  - dust haze, west coast, i, 55;
  - elephant-trapping in, xv, 225;
  - exploration of, xiv, 196-7;
  - forests of, 366, 368-9, 382;
  - fishes of, xii, 151, 154, 160, 166;
  - former submergences, iii, 216, 235;
  - geographical features & results, xv, 136;
  - Gold Coast, death rate on, 50;
  - grasslands in south, xiv, 384;
  - health conditions, 197, 223-4;
  - lemurs of, xii, 374, 375;
  - lizards, 208;
  - monkeys & apes, 379, 380, 383;
  - palm oil, importance to, xiii, 11;
  - plains of, xiv, 217-18;
  - plateau of interior, 196, 221, 222;
  - rivers, broken courses, 155;
  - rivers, navigability of, 196;
  - rock weathering in central, 78;
  - rodents of, xii, 288, 289-90;
  - rubber production, xiii, 248;
  - salt lakes, viii, 139;
  - short races of, xv, 38-9;
  - sleeping sickness in, x, 167-70;
  - smallpox superstition of natives, 285-6;
  - snakes of, xii, 214, 226, 227-8, 231-2;
  - timber supplies, xiv, 382;
  - vegetables originating in, xiii, 222-7;
  - volcanoes & lava fields, xiv, 317;
  - yellow fever on coasts, x, 160
 (see also East, North, South, West Africa)
- African Savages, body decoration of, xv, 256, 257-8;
  - debtors, treatment of, 370;
  - language changes, 155;
  - rule of fathers among, 367
 (see also Bushmen)
- African Sleeping Sickness, x, 167-70, 199, xiv, 197, 223, 357;
  - chemotherapy in, x, 381;
  - Koch's work on, 150, 169
- After-Images, xi, 90-2, 220;
  - of sun (green flash), i, 171
- After-Summers, i, 362, 366
- Agassiz, Lake, iii, 144, xiv, 201;
  - plain of, 215-16
- Agassiz, Louis, discoverer of Ice Age, iii, 236;
  - on fish scales, xii, 134;
  - on snapping turtles, 188
- Agate, iii, 337
- Age, chronological & physical, ix, 214;
  - effect on disease, x, 236-7;
  - growth in relation to, ix, 288-9
- Agonic Lines, iv, 246, 247
- Agoutis, xii, 289
- Agramonte, Dr. Aristide, x, 160, 200
- Agricultural Chemistry, viii, 334-47
  - (see also Fertilizers, Nitrogen, Potash, Soils)

Agricultural Implements & Machinery, v, 239-50, xv, 235-6;  
   Egyptian, xvi, [72](#);  
   electricity in, vii, 230  
 Agricultural Meteorology, i, 245-60  
 Agricultural Stage, xv, 187, 199-203;  
   polygamy in, 288;  
   rulers in, 367  
 Agriculture, ancient centers of, xiii, 221;  
   beginnings of, 209-10, xv, 200-2;  
   civilization and, 128;  
   fundamental importance, xiv, 218;  
   grasslands and, 383;  
   plains most favorable to, 218-19;  
   possibilities, by what determined, 64;  
   summer rain importance, 352  
 Ailerons, i, 289, 299, v, 238, 343  
 Air, amount consumed by breathing, ix, 256;  
   ancient ideas, xvi, [79](#);  
   as balloon ballast, v, 226;  
   boiling point of, iv, 173;  
   buoyant power of, 107, 108;  
   burning of, in gas, viii, 55, 56;  
   burning, in gasoline engines, v, 156-7;  
   "change of" (vertical), i, 51;  
   closeness or stuffiness of, (see Ventilation);  
   combustion and, i, 10;  
   composition, 9-16, vii, 321, viii, 66-8, ix, 254, 268;  
   composition, discovery of, xvi, [120](#), 121;  
   compressed (see Compressed Air);  
   compressibility, v, 126;  
   cooling power, i, 318, 319-21;  
   critical temperature & pressure, iv, 172, 173;  
   decay in relation to, xiii, 312-13;  
   density of, iv, 113, 198;  
   drying power, i, 77, 323;  
   dryness & dampness, viii, 67, xiv, 353-4;  
   elasticity of, iv, 198, v, 126;  
   electrical conductivity, i, 144-5, iv, 259, 265;  
   expansion by heat, 151;  
   frozen, v, 345;  
   health benefits of special types of, x, 241;  
   heat conductivity, iv, 178, 179;  
   ionization, i, 142-4, 146, 150;  
   life without, (see Anaërobic);  
   liquefaction of, iv, 171, 172;  
   (see Liquid Air);  
   moisture capacity, xiv, 352-4  
   (see also Humidity);  
   molecular velocity in, iv, 133;  
   necessity to life, ii, 244, 245;  
   necessity to plants, xiii, 102, 109;  
   physics of, historical development, iv, 28-30;  
   popular & scientific conceptions, i, 9-10;  
   pressure of, iv, 132  
   (see also Atmospheric Pressure);  
   purifying by ozone, i, 15, vii, 354;  
   purity tests, i, 321-2;  
   resistance due to inertia, v, 234;  
   resistance effects on aeroplanes, i, 286-9, iv, 43, v, 235-6;  
   resistance to falling bodies, iv, 42, 97;  
   resistance to projectiles, v, 369;  
   saturated, i, 14, viii, 67;  
   shimmering of, i, 174, iv, 328, 329;  
   in soil, xiii, 92;  
   solubility in water, viii, 111;  
   sound transmission by, i, 186, iv, 195, 198-9, 201, ix, 98-9;  
   specific heat of, iv, 161;  
   specific heat ratio, 156;  
   surfeit of, bodily effects, 31;  
   ventilation of, (see Ventilation);  
   vibrations of, 215;  
   warming of, by sunshine, 182;  
   warming of, by freezing water, 161;  
   weight of, 107, 116, 124, v, 221-2, 230;  
   weight, discovery of, iv, 29, 114-16;

weight of heated, v, 223  
 (see also Atmosphere)

Air Bladder, xii, 135-6, 164-5

Air Brakes, iv, 129, 200, v, 130-3, 380, 381;  
 on electric cars, vii, 185-6

Air Columns, resonance of, iv, 226-31;  
 vibrations of, 215

Air Compressors, i, 26-7, iv, 128, v, 89-93, 127-8

Air-cooled Engines, v, 160-1

Air Currents in aeronautics, i, 293-300;  
 pilot balloons to discover, 21-2

Air Cushioning, v, 133-5

Air Holes, i, 298-9, 374, v, 224

Air Jets, v, 135-6

Airlifts, iv, 130, v, 114-15

Air Locks, v, 118-19, 124

Air Pumps, iv, 126-7

Airships, in forest service, i, 49;  
 future landing places, 43;  
 future uses in transportation, 42-3;  
 high altitude effects, 303;  
 history of development, 40-1;  
 possibilities of, iv, 107-8  
 (see also Dirigible Balloons, Zeppelins)

Air Springs, v, 126-38

Air Waves, i, 294 (fig.), 298

Akeley, Carl E., v, 136

Alabama, aluminum production, iii, 369;  
 chalk deposits, 216;  
 coal beds, 199;  
 iron production, 358-9;  
 soil of, xiv, 218

Alabaster, iii, 331, 332, viii, 149

Alaska, animals of, xii, 318, 319, 320, 337;  
 auks of, 265;  
 blackfish of, 163;  
 coal fields, iii, 348;  
 coast changes, earthquake of 1899, 97, xiv, 34, 114, 334-5;  
 coast formations, iii, 57;  
 fiord coasts, xiv, 258, 259;  
 glaciers, iii, 59, 60, 62, xiv, 55, 60;  
 gold production, iii, 366, 367;  
 ice age in, 239

Albania, story of unchangeableness, v, 251

Albategnius, ii, 38

Albatross, xii, 251-2

Albe, E. Fournier d', v, 332

Albuscius of El-Zahra, x, 32

Albumens (see Proteins)

Albuminuria, x, 345-6

Alcmaeon, Greek anatomist, xvi, [82-3](#)

Alcohol, (ethyl or grain), viii, 212, 213-14;  
 boiling point, iv, 168;  
 cooling by, 174;  
 conversion to acetic acid, viii, 218;  
 denatured, 250;  
 flame of, 60;  
 formula of, 218;  
 freezing point of water lowered by, 299-300;  
 frozen, v, 345;  
 frozen in liquid air, i, 31;  
 future motor fuel, viii, 209;  
 manufacture, 250;  
 per cent in distilled beverages, 250;  
 physiological effects, ix, 94, 214, 244, 248-9, 320-1;  
 production by fermentation, viii, 213-14, 248-50, ix, 248, x, 138;  
 solvent properties, viii, 217;  
 specific gravity of, iv, 112;  
 (see also Alcohols)

Alcoholic Drinks, viii, 249-50;  
 arterial elasticity impaired by, ix, 214;  
 food value, viii, 366, ix, 248-9;  
 in tropics, xv, 126-7;  
 stomach absorption increased by, ix, 244;  
 warmth produced by, 94, 320-1



Alcoholic Fermentation, viii, 248-9;  
 in body, ix, 248-9;  
 Pasteur's studies, x, 138

Alcoholometer, iv, 113

Alcohols, viii, 212-14, 373;  
 boiling points, 299;  
 double & triple, 215;  
 in esters, 221;  
 molecular complexity & physical state, 298;  
 in plants, 349;  
 relation to ethers, aldehydes & acids, 216-18, 219;  
 solubility, 37, 112

Aldebaran, angular diameter, ii, 151;  
 Arabic name, 39;  
 chemical composition, 114-15;  
 color, 297;  
 gaseous state, 382

Aldehydes, viii, 218, 219, 373;  
 in sugars, 225

Alder Flies, xii, 106

Alder Trees, xiii, 193, 271-2

Aleutian Islands, blue foxes of, xii, 344;  
 former connections, xiii, 351;  
 volcanic nature, iii, 106, 139, xiv, 315, 316

Alexander of Tralles, x, 31, 59

Alexanderson Generators, vii, 274-5, 290-1

Alexines, of blood, x, 210-11

Alfalfa, fertilization, xiii, 138-9;  
 in pea family, 198;  
 nitrogen fixation by, xiv, 66

Alfonsine Tables, ii, 39, 44

Alfred the Great, language of, xv, 156;  
 navy of, xiv, 261

Algæ, xiii, 72-3;  
 classification work, xvi, [166](#);  
 curious "showers" of, i, 358-9;  
 fossils of, xiii, 303, 304 (illus.);  
 found in hot springs, ii, 249, xiii, 299;  
 in sea, xii, 16-7, xvi, [147](#);  
 number of species, xiii, 323;  
 oldest of plants, 303-4;  
 reign of, 314, 323

Algeria, animals of, xii, 326, 359;  
 dust storms, i, 54;  
 record temperature, 209;  
 snowfalls, 210

Algol, actual magnitude, ii, 321-2;  
 secondary minimum, 328;  
 type of variables, 325-6

Algonquin Lake, iii, 149-50

Alimentary Canal, ix, 233 (fig.);  
 foci of infection in, x, 220;  
 in infants, ix, 346;  
 operation of muscles, xi, 37-8, 69;  
 protection against germs, x, 202;  
 sterile at birth, 201;  
 X-ray examinations of, 373

Alimentary Disorders, x, 319-38

Aliphatic, defined, viii, 373

Alkali Industries, viii, 276-8

Alkali Metals, viii, 132-47

Alkalis, defined, viii, 373;  
 deposits, 139;  
 volumetric analysis, 292

Alkaloids, viii, 240

Allbutt, Clifford, xvi, [184](#);  
 Osler and, x, 151;  
 quoted, 35

Allegheny Plateau, xiv, 221;  
 coal of, iii, 346-7;  
 origin of present relief, 231-2

Allelomorphs, xvi, [157](#)

Allergy, x, 216-7

Alligators, xii, 182, 196-8;  
 savage methods of luring, xv, 222

Allotropic Forms, viii, 43, 87, 373  
 Alloys, viii, 272-3;  
   aluminum, iii, 369-70;  
   antimony in, viii, 169;  
   copper, 164;  
   electrolytic refinement, vii, 319-21;  
   melting point of, iv, 161-2  
 Alluvial Cones, iii, 33  
 Alluvial Soils, xiv, 63, 70-1  
 Almanacs, ancient Greek & Roman, i, 67-8;  
   Arabic word, ii, 39;  
   weather predictions in, 243-4  
   (see also Nautical Almanacs)  
 Alpenglow, i, 168, 366  
 Alphabet, invention & development of, xv, 175-6, xvi, [60](#)  
 Alpha Centauri, magnitude, motion and type, ii, 319;  
   parallax and distance, 312, 313, 314-15  
 Alpha Lyræ, drift of sun toward, ii, 18, 306;  
   parallax, 312  
 Alpha Rays, i, 143, viii, 185  
 Alpine Glaciers, iii, 60, 62-3  
 Alpine Racial Group, xvi, [49-50](#)  
 Alps Mountains, Alpenglow, i, 168;  
   Arctic species in, xiv, 365-6, 377;  
   chamois of, xii, 325;  
   foehn wall, i, 105;  
   forming of present, iii, 236, xiv, 233;  
   Glacial Epoch, lakes from, iii, 146, xiv, 200;  
   glaciers and snow line, iii, 59, 60, 62, 240, xiv, 55;  
   goats of, xii, 326;  
   hanging valleys and electric plants, xiv, 57;  
   historical and economic importance, 240-2, 243, 244, 245, xv, 137-8;  
   intense folding of, xiv, 36, 230;  
   lakes, iii, 143-46;  
   marine deposits, 235;  
   massif of, xiv, 234;  
   Napoleon's passage of, 244;  
   passes of, 58, 240-1;  
   population and industries, 241-2;  
   railways and tunnels, 240-1;  
   rainfall effects, 355;  
   rivers of, 167;  
   rock destruction by frost, 76;  
   snowfall measurement, i, 118;  
   solar heat at Davos, 210;  
   thickness of strata in, xiv, 229;  
   winds, i, 131-2, 133;  
   youthfulness of, xiv, 96  
 Alsace, potash deposits, viii, 279, xiv, 67-8, 209  
 Altamira, Spain, cave pictures, iii, 305, xv, 114, 116, 118, 298  
 Alternating Currents, iv, 307, vi, 153, 154-5, vii, 361;  
   ammeters for, vii, 166, 169-72;  
   carbon arcs on, 208-9;  
   circuit breakers for, 37-8, 40-1;  
   condensers' effects, vi, 304-5;  
   conversion to direct, 330-48;  
   cycles, 153, 154-5;  
   inductance, 166-7, 169 (see Inductance);  
   lag and lead phases, vi, 167-9, 171-4, vii, 362;  
   lighting and magnetic effects, vi, 155-7;  
   measurement of power, 165-9, 172;  
   Ohm's Law for, 164-5, 170;  
   sonic waves and, v, 108;  
   transmission of power by, vi, 159-60, 195-6;  
   uses, common and special, 152;  
   use in electric furnaces, vii, 305-6;  
   use in electrotherapy, 236-7, 244, 248-9;  
   use in traction, vi, 161-3, vii, 186, 196;  
   use in wireless, iv, 315, vi, 163;  
   voltage changed, 159-60 (see Transformers);  
   voltmeters for, vii, 154-5, 161-5;  
   wattmeters for, 172, 173, 177  
 Alternating Current Generators, iv, 307  
   (see also Alternators)  
 Alternating Current Motors, vi, 240-63  
 Alternation of Generations, viii, 160, vii, [166](#)

Alternation of Generations, xiii, 100, xvi, [100](#)  
 Alternators, construction, types, and uses, vi, 157-9, 196-216;  
   operation in power plants, 357, 374;  
   ratings, 192-4;  
   synchronizing action, 383-4;  
   voltages attained, 159;  
   wireless, vii, 290-1  
 Altimeter, i, 72, 366  
 Altitude, barometric measurement of, iv, 124;  
   barometric pressure and, i, 23, 72, 171, 303;  
   climatic effects, xiv, 220, 223, 364-6;  
   potential variations with, i, 144-5;  
   pressure table, iv, 124;  
   rock weathering in relation to, xiv, 40;  
   sound and, i, 186-8;  
   temperature and, 19, 20, 303  
 Alto-Cumulus Clouds, i, 100, 101, 103, 298  
 Alto-Stratus Clouds, i, 100-3  
 Alum, Alums, viii, 312-13;  
   in water filtering, 320  
 Aluminum, Aluminium, affinity strength, viii, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   chemical activity, 149, 155;  
   compounds, unstable, 137, 257;  
   density of, iv, 113;  
   electrical conductivity, 283;  
   electrolytic reduction, vii, 320, viii, 271, 284;  
   gold plating of, vii, 319;  
   in heavy metal group, viii, 126-7;  
   melting point and heat, iv, 162, viii, 384;  
   occurrence, 19, 129, 148, 154, 198;  
   percentage in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 192;  
   production and uses, iii, 369-70, viii, 154-5;  
   salts astringent, 116;  
   sound velocity in, iv, 201;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384;  
   test for, 287, 288-9  
 Aluminum Arresters, vii, 17, 50  
 Aluminum Wire, vi, 80, vii, 23  
 Amalgam, defined, viii, 373  
 Amalgamation, defined, vi, 132;  
   in electric cells, 132, 139;  
   in gold and silver extraction, viii, 131, 270  
 Amaryllis Family, xiii, 188  
 Amatus Lusitanus, x, 58  
 Amazon River, arapaima fish of, xii, 154;  
   arrau turtle of, 193-4;  
   Black caiman of, 198;  
   electric eel of, 160;  
   forests and swamps, xiii, 360;  
   jaguars of, xii, 362;  
   length and volume, xiv, 189;  
   poison of natives on, xv, 228;  
   tributaries, connections, xiv, 187;  
   water boas of, xii, 216;  
   water lily of, xiii, 359-60  
 Amazon Stone, iii, 328  
 Amber, in varnishes, viii, 265;  
   insect remains found in, iii, 16, 280;  
   magnetism of, iv, 256, vi, 11, 12  
 Ambergris, xii, 299  
 Ambrose Channel, dredging of, v, 257-8;  
   sediment in, xiv, 269;  
   wireless pilot system, vii, 284-5  
 America, antiquity of man in, xiv, 149;  
   compass needle directions in, iv, 246;  
   discovery and settlement of, xiv, 309-11;  
   discovery of, effect on botany, x, 45;  
   first hospital in, 81;  
   plants restricted to, xiii, 320;  
   vegetables and fruits originating in, 222-7 (see North and South America)  
 American Buildings, dryness and heat in, i, 322-3, xiv, 353  
 American Colonies, Appalachian barrier, xiv, 191, 194, 242, 243, 249;  
   first hospital, x, 81;  
   independence results, 107;  
   medicine in, 81, 104.

medicine iii, 81, 104;  
ordeals practiced in, xv, 373;  
westward growth by rivers, xiv, 193-4  
American Indians (see Indians)  
American System (Manufactures), v, 48-56, 213-14  
Amethyst, iii, 337;  
  oriental, 327  
Amides, viii, 373;  
  acid, 230  
Amines, viii, 210, 214, 215, 373  
Amino, defined, viii, 374  
Amino Acids, chemistry of, viii, 230, 309-10;  
  physiological origin and use, ix, 279-84, 287-8, x, 204, 277, 278, 279;  
  proteins compose of, viii, 230, 351, 352  
Amino Compounds, viii, 236-7  
Amino Derivatives, viii, 210, 214, 215  
Ammeters, iv, 279-80, vii, 165-72, 361;  
  automobile, 121;  
  galvanometers as, 179;  
  hot-wire, 163-4  
Ammonia, viii, 68-70;  
  amines from, 215;  
  atmospheric, i, 11, 13, ix, 269;  
  boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
  critical temperature and pressure, 173;  
  density of, 113;  
  discovery, xvi, [120](#);  
  Gay-Lussac's studies, 133;  
  in explosives, viii, 74, 75, 253;  
  in fertilizers, 147, 253;  
  in ice-making, v, 357, 358, 380, viii, 69, 70;  
  in nitrogen cycle, 73;  
  in sweat, ix, 276;  
  metal test, viii, 288-9;  
  name, 98;  
  production, natural and artificial, i, 13, 35, 36, 153, viii, 46, 47, 68, 74, 75, 252, 253, 276,  
  278, xvi, [165](#);  
  production and disposition in body, ix, 284-5, x, 279-80;  
  refrigeration by, iv, 174, 187-8, viii, 69-70;  
  solubility, 111  
Ammonia Water, viii, 68, 147  
Ammonites, iii, 275, xii, 75  
Ammonium, viii, 93, 147;  
  test for, 287, 289  
Ammonium Compounds, viii, 147;  
  carbonate, 137;  
  hydroxide, 70, 121, 147, 288;  
  nitrite, 121;  
  salts, 147, 280;  
  sulphide, 289  
Amorphous, defined, viii, 374  
Ampère, A. M., vi, 20-1;  
  current unit named for, iv, 278;  
  rule of magnetic deflection, 275  
Ampere, electric current unit, iv, 278, 284, vi, 69, 70, vii, 361  
  (see also Electric Currents, Ohm's Law)  
Ampere-turns, iv, 288, vii, 362  
Amphibians, iii, 285, xii, 167-81;  
  age of, iii, 20;  
  first appearance of, xv, 71;  
  in oceanic islands, xiv, 278;  
  relations to fishes and reptiles, iii, 284, 286, xii, 165, 183  
Amphibole, iii, 321-3  
Amphitheatres, mountain, iii, 66  
Amphoteric, meaning, viii, 352  
Amundsen, Capt., aeroplanes of, i, 46  
Amyl Acetate, viii, 221  
Amyl Alcohol, viii, 210, 214, 249  
Amylases, viii, 357, x, 326  
Amyloid, viii, 255  
Anacondas, (boas), xii, 216  
Anadromous Fishes, xii, 155  
Anaërobic Bacteria, in peat production, xiii, 313;  
  in sewage treatment, viii, 328  
Analytical Chemistry, viii, 285-95  
Analyzers, crystal, iv, 354

Analyzers, crystal, iv, 334  
 Anamnesis, x, 370  
 Anaphylaxis, x, 212-15, 223  
 Anatomy, Chinese systems of, x, 13;  
   development of science of, 24, 30, 41-2, 44-5, 49, 51-2, 81, 116, 117, xvi, [82-3](#), 179-80  
 Anaxagoras, on origin of earth, ii, 366-7;  
   theory of matter, xvi, [83](#), 118  
 Anaximander, theory of universe, ii, 367, xvi, [77-8](#)  
 Anaximenes, theory of universe, ii, 366-7, xvi, [79](#)  
 Andes Lightning, i, 149  
 Andes Mountains, glaciers of, xiv, 54;  
   impassability, 250;  
   lightning, i, 149;  
   mineral wealth, xiv, 237;  
   rivers, 167;  
   snow pinnacles, i, 116-17;  
   upraised in Cretaceous Period, iii, 219;  
   volcanoes, xiv, 315;  
   youthfulness of, 96, 235  
 Andrews, Thomas, i, 29, xvi, [175](#)  
 Andromeda, nebula in, ii, 135-6, 136-7, 357, 361;  
   new stars in nebula, 332-3  
 Anel, Dominique, x, 90-1  
 Anemia, x, 337;  
   blood transfusion in, 338;  
   cause and effects, xi, 370-1;  
   of adolescence, x, 237;  
   pernicious, discovery of, 112  
 Anemograms, i, 295, 366  
 Anemometers, i, 83-4, 366;  
   for gusts, 295  
 Aneroid Barometer, i, 71, 72, 366, iv, 123-4, 381  
 Anesthetics, discovery and use in surgery, x, 123-5, 148, xvi, [180](#), 185;  
   effect on impulses, xi, 20;  
   Hindu use of, x, 13;  
   medieval, 41  
 Aneurisms, x, 28 note;  
   formation and rupture of, 336;  
   treatment of, 28, 91-2  
 Angel Fish, xii, 164  
 Anger, xi, 139, 141;  
   basic causes of, ix, 153, 166;  
   expression of, by monkeys, xv, 64;  
   in various sentiments, xi, 146, 148, 149, 150;  
   pain and, 120;  
   physical accompaniments of, ix, 240-1;  
   self-forgetfulness in, xi, 134  
 Angiosperms, xiii, 175-9;  
   alternation of generations in, xvi, [166](#);  
   first appearance and spread, iii, 256-7, xiii, 317-18  
 Anglers, (fish) eyes of, xii, 138;  
   "lure" of, 133  
 Angleworms, xii, 51-3;  
   power of distinguishing light, ix, 105  
 Anglo-Saxon Language, xv, 156-7  
 Anglo-Saxons, in Nordic group, xvi, [48](#);  
   use of tea, xiii, 229  
 Angular Diameters of Stars, ii, 150-1;  
   measurement of, 322-3  
 Anhydride, defined, viii, 374  
 Aniline, viii, 52, 237  
 Aniline Dyes, xvi, [163](#);  
   fluorescence of, iv, 379  
 Animalculæ, (see Unicellular Animals)  
 Animal Electricity, vi, 16, 17, 19, 23, 64  
   (see also Electric Fishes)  
 Animal Fats, viii, 246 (see Fats)  
 Animal Kingdom, classification, iii, 259-60, xii, 25-9;  
   how distinguished, viii, 349, xii, 14, 15, xiii, 13, 14;  
   relations to vegetable, viii, 334  
 Animal Protein, ix, 279, 280  
   (see also Proteins)  
 Animals, xii, 270;  
   activities of, ix, 20-1;  
   adaptation to environment, v, 16-18, 24, xvi, [152](#);  
   admiration unfelt by, vi, 146.

administration under by, xi, 140;  
 æsthetic emotions, xvi, [145-6](#);  
 anaphylaxis in, x, 212, 213, 214;  
 appendix uses in, xv, 56;  
 appetite in, ix, 88;  
 arctic, in mountains, xiv, 376-7;  
 artificial heat use by, ix, 308, xv, 229-30;  
 body heat regulation in, ix, 307, 308, 311;  
 brain in, xv, 62-3;  
 cannibalism in, ix, 280-1;  
 care of skin and coverings by, x, 310;  
 care of young, xv, 275-6;  
 carnivorous, xii, 332-65;  
 cell structure, 25;  
 chemistry of body and nutrition, viii, 348-70;  
 chromosomes in different species, ix, 46;  
 classification, xii, 25-9;  
 climatic influences, xvi, [141](#);  
 climatic limitations, xiv, 363-64;  
 cold-blooded (see Cold-blooded Animals);  
 communication means, xv, 140-1;  
 courtship of, 274-5;  
 differences of protoplasm in, ix, 278-9;  
 direction perception by, 117;  
 differences of complexity in, 48-50;  
 diseases of, x, 206;  
 distribution facilitated by land arrangement, xiv, 21;  
 domestication of, xv, 197-8;  
 ear movements in, ix, 82, 117;  
 educability of, xv, 66;  
 embryological development, 54-5;  
 evolution, Anaximander on, xvi, [78-9](#);  
 experience, profiting by, ix, 139, 152, xv, 66;  
 expressions of emotions by, 63-5;  
 face and brain case in, 43;  
 fear in various, xi, 136;  
 fear and anger effects, ix, 166;  
 flesh of, as food, 24, 284-6, xv, 333-4;  
 foods of, viii, 349, 350, ix, 24, 29, 30;  
 food procuring by, 18-20, 73-4;  
 geological history, iii, 12, 259, 306;  
 grasping ability of, ix, 67, 68, 82;  
 growth of, on what dependent, 287-9;  
 hair erection in, 161, 166;  
 heredity in, x, 231-2;  
 hoofed, xii, 300-31;  
 hunger and thirst senses in, ix, 87;  
 hunting and trapping of, xv, 222-7, 227-8;  
 hypertrophy of heart in, x, 331-2;  
 imagination in, xi, 224;  
 imitation in, xv, 66;  
 impulses instinctive, 273;  
 instincts of, 65-6;  
 land (see Land Animals);  
 later than plants, xiii, 298;  
 Latin names, xii, 28-9;  
 leadership among, xv, 361;  
 light and darkness effects on, x, 253;  
 locomotion, v, 215, ix, 73-4;  
 luminous, i, 346-7;  
 man's lessons from, xv, 206, 208, 220;  
 man's relation to, 53, 68;  
 marine (see Marine Animals);  
 "moral standards" applied to, xii, 351;  
 mutation in, ix, 342;  
 nitrogen uses, viii, 73;  
 of continental islands, xiv, 271;  
 of oceanic islands, 277-8;  
 oldest known remains, iii, 238, (Pl. 13);  
 physiology of, remarks on, ix, 305;  
 plants and interrelations, viii, 334, 335, 347, 349, 350, xiii, 82;  
 power development in, ix, 15, 16, 17, 18;  
 protective devices, xv, 16-18;  
 qualities, studies of, xvi, [143](#);  
 rate of increase, xv, 19-21;  
 reason in, vi, 243-4, xv, 67-8.

reflex actions in, 65;  
 regulatory mechanism in, x, 249-50;  
 reproduction from cells, 228, xvi, [155-6](#);  
 salts in body fluids, ix, 175-6;  
 seasonal phenomena, i, 254, 256;  
 seed dispersal by, xiii, 55, 58, 340, 343;  
 sense of sight in, ix, 105;  
 sense of smell in, 96-7, xi, 82;  
 sex relations among, xv, 274, 276-7;  
 smelling motions in, ix, 82-3;  
 struggle for existence among, xv, 21-2;  
 tool-using by, v, 9-11, x, 67-8;  
 touch sense in, 91;  
 unicellular, (see Unicellular Animals);  
 useful, xii, 324-31;  
 variation in, xv, 22-3 (see Variation);  
 vitamine needs and stores, x, 256-60;  
 warm and cold blooded, ix, 305;  
 water scarcity effects, 37-8;  
 wild, xii, 332-65;  
 young, metabolism in, ix, 38-9  
 Animal Starch, viii, 350  
 Animal Worship, xv, 333-4, 340-1  
 Animists, Animist Theory, x, 84-5  
 Anion, defined, iv, 381  
 Annuals (plants), xiv, 367;  
   garden species, xiii, 289, 297;  
   life of, 53, 152;  
   roots of, 15, 16  
 Anoa, of Celebes, xii, 330  
 Anode, defined, iv, 317, 381, vii, 251, 362;  
   first defined by Faraday, vi, 23  
 Antarctica, blizzards of, i, 133;  
   coal deposits, 199;  
   extent and elevation, xiv, 20, 22, 26;  
   former connection with S. America, 290;  
   glaciers of, 55;  
   island or continent, 23;  
   plateau, 222;  
   penguins of, xii, 251;  
   rainlessness, i, 109;  
   uninhabitability, xiv, 21;  
   winds of, i, 128-9  
 Antarctic Ice Sheet, iii, 62, 237  
 Antarctic Ocean, current of, xiv, 299, 305;  
   extent of, 22-3;  
   sea elephant of, xii, 335;  
   whales of, 298  
 Antares, angular diameter, ii, 151, 322-3;  
   color, 297;  
   former name, 302;  
   gaseous state, 382;  
   type III star, 115  
 Anteaters, xii, 281-3;  
   banded, 274;  
   scales of, xv, 220-1;  
   spiny, xii, 272-3  
 Antecedent Rivers, xiv, 164-70, 174  
 Antelopes, xii, 326-8;  
   fear in, xi, 136;  
   hunting of, with cheetah, xii, 365;  
   pronghorn, 322-3  
 Antennæ, of insects, xii, 100-1  
 Antennæ (wireless), iv, 314, vii, 261;  
   construction, 264-5;  
   effective resistance, 298;  
   fundamental wave-lengths, 266, 294;  
   of receiving stations, 267;  
   types, 295-6  
 Antenna Circuit, vii, 263-7;  
   energy dissipation, 297-8;  
   inductance and capacitance, 294-5, 296-7;  
   radiation, on what dependent, 298  
 Anthelion, i, 366;  
   oblique arcs of, 378

Antheridia, xiii, 158, 159, 161  
 Anthers, of flowers, xiii, 45, 118, 119  
 Anthracene, viii, 240, 253  
 Anthracite Coal, iii, 344;  
   beds in U. S., 347-8;  
   constituents, 345, viii, 44;  
   graphitic, iii, 345;  
   lessening supply, 346;  
   loss of heat with, v, 155  
   (see also Hard Coal)  
 Anthrax, Koch's studies of, x, 149;  
   Pasteur's work on, 140-2  
 Anthropoid Apes, xii, 381-4;  
   primates, 373;  
   susceptibility to human diseases, x, 206  
 ANTHROPOLOGY, Volume xv, defined, xv, 10, 11, 15, xvi, [36](#), 47;  
   daily interest, 26, 29  
 Antibodies, x, 205, 216  
 Anticathode, defined, iv, 381  
 Antichlor, viii, 140  
 Anticline, defined, iii, 377;  
   illustrated, 85, 128 (Plate 7), xiv, 95  
 Anticrepuscular Rays, i, 169, 366  
 Anticyclones, i, 134-5, 366, xiv, 349, 350;  
   Siberian, i, 218  
 Antigens, x, 205, 217  
 Antimony, affinity strength, viii, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   expansion on solidifying, iv, 150;  
   fusibility, viii, 384;  
   ores, 198, 270;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   tests, 287-8;  
   uses in industry, 169;  
   use of, in medicine, x, 12, 50, 169  
 Antinodal Current, vii, 297  
 Antinori, Luigi, i, 213  
 Antiseptics, viii, 332-3;  
   Carrel-Dakin solutions, x, 181-3, 382;  
   discovery, 40, 145-6, xvi, [180](#), 182-3  
 Antiseptic Surgery, x, 146-7;  
   history of development of, 40, 55, 145-6, 381-2, xvi, [108](#), 114, 182-4;  
   in World War, x, 181-3, 381-2  
 Antitoxins, x, 218, 296-8;  
   of diphtheria, 197, 212, 213-14, 218, 296-8;  
   of tetanus, 218, 299  
 Antitrade Winds, i, 366, xiv, 348  
 Anti-twilight Arch, i, 167, 366  
 Antlers, xii, 316, 317, 319  
 Ant Lions, xii, 106  
 Antony, Mark, speech on Cæsar, xi, 331  
 Ants, aphids of, xii, 101;  
   appearance in Triassic, 104;  
   nest repairing by larvæ, v, 10;  
   numbers in tropics, xii, 282;  
   "showers" of, i, 357;  
   social habits, xii, 124, 125, 126;  
   underground rooms of, xv, 266  
 Antwerp bombardment, audibility, i, 191;  
   harbor of, xiv, 270  
 Antyllus, x, 28  
 Anuria, x, 344-5  
 Aorta, ix, 196, 201 (fig.), x, 334;  
   elasticity of, ix, 210;  
   ligation of, x, 129-30  
 Aoudad, xii, 326  
 Apatite, iii, 323, viii, 193  
 Apes, anthropoid, xii, 381-4;  
   black of Celebes, 379;  
   brain of, xv, 62, 90-1;  
   embryological development, 54-5;  
   imitation in, 66;  
   manlike, iii, 301-3, xv, 88-95;  
   man's relation to, xv, 56-7;  
   nostrils of, xii, 376, xv, 46;



physical comparison of, with man, iii, 301, (fig.), xv, 57-62;  
 reasoning power, 67-8;  
 sex relations among, 277-8;  
 skull capacity, xv, 89;  
 skull shape, 42-3;  
 tigers and, xii, 362;  
 tool-using by, v, 9;  
 working methods, xv, 58

Aphids, xii, 118;  
   ants and, 101

Aphis Lions, xii, 106

Aphrodite (sea mouse), xii, 54

Apian, Peter, ii, 41;  
   comet of, 85

Aplysia, xii, 68

Apollonius of Perga, ii, 31, xvi, [90](#)

Appalachia, iii, 195, 205, 210

Appalachian Mountains, antiquity of, xiv, 96, 235;  
   Catskill formation, iii, 195;  
   coal beds, iii, 346-7, 204, xiv, 237;  
   folding intensity, iii, 86, xiv, 36, 230;  
   forests, xiv, 372;  
   former elk of, xii, 317;  
   geological history, iii, 130, 132-4, 135-6, 140, 191, 205-7, 210, 219, xiv, 97-8, 168-9, 228-9, 235-6;  
   "grain" of, xiv, 99;  
   historical rôle, 191, 194, 242-3, 249;  
   igneous formations absent, 228, 230, 234;  
   iron deposits, iii, 358-9;  
   length and breadth, xiv, 36-7, 227;  
   limestone soils, iii, 27;  
   marble production, 371;  
   metallic ores of, xiv, 237;  
   non-marine deposits in trough, iii, 209-10, 214;  
   petroleum fields, 350;  
   plateau west of, xiv, 221;  
   present relief, origin, iii, 231-2;  
   ridges and valleys, 36, 137, 233-4, xiv, 94, 97-8, 234, 236;  
   rivers across, iii, 36, 137, 233, xiv, 166-7, 168-9, 180-2;  
   site formerly submerged, iii, 12, 130, 168, 181, 184, 187, 194-5, 197, 198;  
   springs, thermal and mineral, 128, xiv, 143;  
   strata, thickness and composition, iii, 132, 180, xiv, 228-9;  
   strata of various periods, iii, 184, 187, 195-6, 203;  
   stream capture in, xiv, 180-2;  
   thrust faults, iii, 90;  
   typical range, xiv, 226;  
   wind and water gaps, iii, 39, xiv, 58, 98, 169

Appalachian Revolution, iii, 205, 208, 210

Appalachian System, xiv, 227

Appalachian Valley, xiv, 167

Appendicitis, asepsis in, x, 147;  
   cause of, 224

Appendix, ix, 233 (fig.);  
   as infection center, x, 220;  
   in man and animals, xv, 56

Appetite, ix, 87-8, 299;  
   exercise effects, x, 303-4

Apples, acids of, viii, 223;  
   development of, xiii, 54;  
   food value, viii, 365, ix, 250-1, 299, x, 268

Apple Tree, family, xiii, 197-8;  
   origin, 224;  
   petal arrangement, 190

Apteryx, xii, 249

Aquamarine, iii, 325

Aqua Regia, viii, 174

Aquatic Animals, mental inertness of, xii, 140,  
   (see also Crustaceans, Mollusks, Naids, Polyps)

Aquatic Plants, first on earth, xiii, 300, 301, 303;  
   fertilization, 123, 149-52;  
   fossils, 303;  
   in lakes, xiv, 210

Arabia, animals of, xii, 249, 327, 342, 344, 359;  
   Danish scientific expedition, xvi, [123](#);  
   plains of, xiv, 217:

source of coffee, xiii, 231, 283  
 Arabian Horses, xii, 307  
 Arabian Language, xv, 162;  
   words from, in English, 161  
 Arabic Numerals, xv, 184, xvi, [62](#), 103  
 Arabs astronomy of, ii, 11, 36-9, 302, xvi, [100](#);  
   bananas known to, xiii, 216;  
   mathematical advances, ii, 12, xvi, [54](#), 103;  
   medical science of, x, 31-3, 36, 37-8, 39, 40, 100;  
   sciences of, xvi, [54](#), 100;  
   sugar introduced by, xiii, 215  
 Arago, discovery of magnetism of rotation, vi, 21;  
   lightning studies, i, 146  
 Aral, Sea of, depression of, xiv, 203;  
   shallowness and salinity, 206-7;  
   size of, 204  
 Arapaima Fish, xii, 154  
 Arara Cockatoo, v, 9-10  
 Arcadian Range, xiv, 227  
 Arcathagus, x, 25  
 Arc Furnaces, vii, 303  
 Arc Generators, vii, 291  
 Archæopteryx, xii, 239-41  
 Archegonia, xiii, 158, 159, 161  
 Archeozoic Era, iii, 164-75;  
   life in, 262, 263, 265, xv, 71  
 Archeozoic Rocks, iii, 164-74;  
   graphite found in, 249-50;  
   iron ores in, 358  
 Arches, false and true, xv, 268-9;  
   weak in earthquakes, xiv, 342  
 Archimedes, iv, 25, 26;  
   mathematical and other work, xvi, [89](#), 90;  
   principle of, iv, 30, 102-5, 107;  
   screw of, 26-7 (fig.)  
 Arc Lamp, Arc Light, iv, 310-11, 352, vi, 279, 280-3;  
   Bunsen's carbon rods, xvi, [189](#);  
   compared with sun, ii, 169;  
   Davy's experiment with, vi, 19;  
   direct and alternating currents on, vi, 332, vii, 208-9;  
   graphite electrodes, vii, 300, 308  
 Arc Process, i, 36, vii, 323-4  
 Arcs of Lowitz, i, 366  
 Arctic Archipelago, xiv, 20  
 Arctic Current, xiv, 304-5  
 Arctic Ocean, copepods of, xii, 84;  
   depths, xiv, 22;  
   enclosed character, 22, 290, 299  
 Arctic Plants, in mountains, xiii, 321, xiv, 365-6, 376-7  
 Arctic Regions, conditions of life in, xv, 123-4;  
   forests of Coal Age, xiii, 307;  
   frozen soil of, xiv, 75;  
   growing season in, 375;  
   plant conditions in, 365;  
   seals of, xii, 335;  
   skin canoes of, xv, 264;  
   snow line in, 72-3;  
   wolves of, xii, 340-1;  
   winds, i, 127, 128  
   (see also Polar Regions)  
 Arcturus, angular diameter, ii, 151;  
   decreasing distance, 120;  
   displacement lines in spectrum, 119;  
   gaseous state, 382;  
   origin of name, 302;  
   parallax, 316;  
   "solar" star, 115  
 Arequipa Observatory, ii, 145-6  
 Arethusa (plant), xiii, 186 (fig.)  
 Argentina, ancient sloths of, xii, 283;  
   hail rods, i, 343;  
   pampas of, (see Pampas);  
   stock-raising, xiv, 384;  
   weather service, i, 228-9 (note), ii, 186-7;  
   wheat cultivation, xiii, 211

Argon, discovery and character, i, 10, 11, 12, viii, 67, 181, 309;  
 electric lamp filler, i, 33;  
 periodic classification, viii, 182-3;  
 symbol and atomic weight, 383

Argonauts, (shellfish), xii, 77-8

Argonne Forest, xiv, 91

Arid Regions, alkali deposits, viii, 139;  
 dust whirls, i, 60;  
 mineral matter in waters, viii, 196;  
 plants of, xv, 18-9;  
 rainfall of, i, 109, 112;  
 rock weathering in, xiv, 41-2, 51-2, 77-9, 124;  
 soils of, 68-9, 383  
 (see also Deserts)

Aristarchus of Samos, ii, 10, 27-8

Aristillus, ii, 28-9, 31

Aristocracy, changing ideas of, xv, 377

Aristocratic Type, xiii, 356

Aristotle, association principles, xi, 197-8;  
 authority in Middle Ages, ii, 33, 42;  
 conception of cosmos, ii, 367;  
 lectures on fossils, etc., xvi, [168](#);  
 medical work of, x, 23, 27, 74;  
 meteorological treatise, i, 67;  
 monad theory, xvi, [118](#);  
 on falling bodies, ii, 53;  
 on knowledge and perceptions, xvi, [87](#);  
 on Mars, ii, 227;  
 on origin of earth, xvi, [78](#);  
 on shooting stars, ii, 283;  
 scientific methods, xvi, [88-9](#);  
 syllogism invention, 88;  
 zoölogical work, 126

Arizona, arid topography, xiv, 42;  
 cactus plants, xiii, 28, 106-7;  
 chapparal of, xiv, 379;  
 cliff lines of, 88;  
 climate of plateau, 222;  
 copper mines, iii, 360;  
 faults at Bisbee, 90;  
 forests of, xiv, 220-1, 373-4;  
 Gila monster of, xii, 204, 207;  
 mesas, xiv, 82;  
 sunniest state, i, 86;  
 timber limits, xiv, 373;  
 volcanic fields of, 102, 315, 317, 318

Arkansas, aluminum production, iii, 369;  
 hot springs of, xiv, 143, 144;  
 malaria campaign in, x, 173-4

Arkwright, Richard, v, 274, 376

Armadillos, xii, 282, 283-4;  
 scales of, xv, 220

Armature Reaction, vi, 190, vii, 145-6

Armatures of Dynamos, iv, 307, vi, 176, vii, 362;  
 of direct current generators, vi, 178, 179-86;  
 of alternators, 196, 197-8, 202, 205, 207, 210, 212-13

Armatures of Magnets, iv, 250, vi, 30 (fig.), vii, 362;  
 uses of, iv, 291-2

Armatures of Motors, vi, 223, 224-5, 235-6

Armies, crowd psychology in, xi, 326-7;  
 fatigue in retreat, 275

Armor, development of, xv, 220-1

Armored Cable Wiring, vii, 61-2, 362

Armor Fishes, iii, 281, 282, 284

Armorican Range, xiv, 96, 235

Armor Plate, making of, v, 323, 382

Arms, arteries of, ix, 196-7;  
 bones of, 67-8, (fig.), 77, (fig.);  
 bones, growth of, 58;  
 equal length of, 169-70;  
 freedom of movement of, 66;  
 grasping organs, 82;  
 length as yard measure, iv, 45;  
 length in man and apes, xv, 57, 59;  
 muscles of, ix, 76-7

Arnold of Villanova, x, 41  
 Aromatic Hydrocarbons, viii, 232-6, 374  
 Arrack, from coco palm, xv, 125;  
   Indian, xiii, 213  
 Arrhenius, on Martian life, ii, 248 on osmotic pressure, xvi, [164](#);  
   theory of life, xii, 9  
 Arrows, development, and use of, xv, 213-16;  
   Indian, 196 (fig.)  
 Arsenic, affinity strength, viii, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   in copper ore, vii, 320;  
   ores of, viii, 198, 270;  
   properties, 169;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   tests for, 201, 287, 288  
 Art, primitive types of, xv, 110-21;  
   science and, iv, 9  
 Arterial Blood, ix, 260, 263, 264  
 Arterial Pressure, ix, 213-14, x, 334  
 Arteries, ix, 191, 196-7, x, 334;  
   bleeding from, discovery of, 39;  
   caliber changes in small, ix, 215;  
   connection with veins, 192-3 (fig.), 197;  
   elasticity of, 59, 210-12, 213-14;  
   former ideas of, x, 62, 63, 65, xvi, [106](#);  
   hardening of, x, 334-6;  
   ligating of, 56, 96;  
   "man as old as," ix, 214, x, 335;  
   passage of blood along, ix, 211-12;  
   systole and diastole of, x, 62, 63-4, 65  
 Artesian Wells, iii, 118-19, xiv, 138;  
   constancy of, 152;  
   of North Dakota, 12, 139;  
   warm water from, 144  
 Arthropods, iii, 260, 263, 264, 276-80, xii, 81, 126  
 Arthur's Seat, Scotland, xiv, 112  
 Artichokes, xiii, 206, 222  
 Artificial Ice, production, v, 349-50, 354-8, viii, 69, 70  
 Artificial Light, colors in, ix, 115;  
   gains from, iv, 51  
 Artificial Limbs, x, 190  
 Artillery, armor versus, v, 368;  
   distance audible, i, 188-9  
   (see also Guns, Projectiles)  
 Artillery Plant, xiii, 56  
 Arts, æsthetic, origin and development, xv, 296-325  
 Arts of Life, xv, 205-72  
 Arum, fertilization of wild, xiii, 153  
 Arum Family, xiii, 188;  
   flower arrangement, 52  
 Aryan Languages, xv, 161, 162, 163  
 Aryans, in Nordic group, xvi, [48](#);  
   of India, 53;  
   rule of fathers among, xv, 367  
 Asbestos, iii, 338  
 Ascension Island, xiv, 289  
 Ascidians, xii, 19, 20, 129  
 Asclepiades, x, 25-6  
 Asepsis, in surgery, x, 14, 134, 146-8;  
   Lister on, 144-5  
 Ash, viii, 374;  
   handling in power plants, vi, 356;  
   of coal, viii, 44, 45;  
   of plants, xiv, 65-6;  
   volcanic, 324  
 Ash Trees, for gardens, xiii, 271-2;  
   leaves, 36-7;  
   seed dispersal, 58, 343  
 Asia, animals of, xii, (herbivora), 302, 305, 313, 314, 317, 320, 327;  
   animals (carnivorous), 336, 339, 344, 345, 352, 356, 357, 365;  
   birds of, 263;  
   climate changes, results, iii, 75, xiv, 361-2, xvi, [141](#);  
   climate of eastern, xiv, 345;  
   crocodiles of, xii, 201;  
   drainage system, xiv, 190, 195-6;

earthquake belts, 331-2;  
 eastern coast, 248-64;  
 faulted topography of eastern, 124-5;  
 food plant regions, xiii, 221;  
 forests, xiv, 369-77;  
 formerly united with America, xii, 313, xiii, 351, xiv, 30;  
 geological history, iii, 216, 235-6;  
 grasslands and deserts, xiv, 381;  
 monsoon countries, conditions in, 359-60;  
 plains, 217;  
 plants common with America, xiii, 351;  
 plateaus and mountains, xiv, 217-22;  
 rodents of, xii, 287-9;  
 rubber production, xiii, 248;  
 salt lakes, viii, 139;  
 snails of, xii, 69;  
 snakes of, 218, 226, 229, 231, 232;  
 terrestrial leeches, 55-6;  
 trees of eastern, xiv, 377;  
 vegetables and fruits originating in, xiii, 222-7;  
 volcanic fields, xiv, 316-18;  
 wind types, i, 131, 134, 136  
 Asia, Central (see Central Asia)  
 Asia Minor, climate changes in, xiv, 361-2;  
   plateau of, 222  
 Asiatic Volcanic Belt, xiv, 316  
 Asparagus, effects on urine, ix, 274-5;  
   green food, 27;  
   origin, xiii, 222;  
   stem of, 30  
 Asps, xii, 230  
 Assam Earthquake, iii, 98, xiv, 334  
 Asses, xii, 308  
 Association of Ideas, ix, 150-1, xi, 197-207;  
   in language, ix, 151-2;  
   memory and, 149-50;  
   in imagination, xi, 219-20, 209, 212, 216-17;  
   necessary to attention, 232-3, 234;  
   normal and abnormal complexes, x, 355  
 Assyria, civilization conditions, xv, 127;  
   art of, 301;  
   cuneiform writing, 175 (fig.);  
   history and civilization, xvi, [51-3](#);  
   skin rafts of, xv, 264;  
   sun-worship and astrology, ii, 20-1  
 Assyrian Language, xv, 162  
 Asteroids, discovery, ii, 254-7;  
   in solar system, 163-4;  
   life on, 248;  
   origin, 258, 371, 373, 374;  
   photographic study, 131-2;  
   size, shapes, and orbits, 162, 257-8  
 Asthma, bronchial, ix, 162, x, 223;  
   from adenoids, 342  
 Astigmatism, ix, 113-14, xi, 85  
 Astonishment, and fear, xi, 131  
 Astraphobia, i, 330-66  
 Astrolabes, ii, 11, 29, 34, 46-7, 93  
 Astrology, astronomy and, ii, 9, 20;  
   history in various countries, ii, 20-1, 23, 37, xvi, [58](#);  
   medical progress and, x, 14  
 Astronomical Instruments, Bessel on, ii, 93;  
   development of, 10, 11, 12-13, 13-14, 16, 161  
 Astronomical Photography, ii, 125-38;  
   in corona studies, 221-2, 225;  
   in parallax work, 314;  
   in nebular studies, 358;  
   telescopes used in, iv, 372-3  
 Astronomy, daily interest of, xvi, [12](#);  
   defined, 37;  
   exact science, x, 368;  
   history of, ii, 9-92, iv, 19, xvi, [56-8](#), 61, 69, 70, 81-2, 90-1, 100, 101, 102, 103, 124-5;  
   mathematical and descriptive, ii, 15, 16;  
   meteorology and, i, 7;  
   new and old, ii, 113-14;

personal measurements in, xi, 155-6;  
 spherical, ii, 29  
 Astronomy Today, Volume ii  
 Athletes, "form" in, ix, 159  
 Athletic Contests, value to spectators, xi, 139-40  
 Atlantic Cables, laying of first, vi, 24;  
   Telegraph Plateau and, xiv, 288  
 Atlantic Coast, shoal-water belt, xiv, 25, 285  
 Atlantic Coastal Plain, xiv, 213-14;  
   artesian wells in, iii, 119;  
   forests, xiii, 371, xiv, 372-3;  
   geological history, iii, 212-13, 216, 221, 231;  
   soils and agriculture of, xiv, 218-19  
 Atlantic Drainage System, xiv, 189-90  
 Atlantic Ocean, airship flights across, iv, 107, v, 228-30, 233;  
   birds of, xii, 251, 252, 253;  
   climates on opposite coasts, xiv, 345, 346-7;  
   clipper's time across, v, 188;  
   conformation of floor, xiv, 288-90;  
   coral reefs in, 264;  
   depths, iii, 51;  
   extent of, xiv, 22;  
   first steamship, v, 192-3, 378;  
   herring fisheries, xii, 156;  
   oceanic islands of, xiv, 277;  
   salt in, viii, 139;  
   temperature of water, xiv, 14, 297;  
   trade winds, i, 127, 130;  
   tree corals of, xii, 43;  
   unchanged for ages, iii, 55;  
   weather charts, i, 276;  
   wireless weather reports, 280  
   (see also North Atlantic)  
 Atlantic Seaboard, rainfall, i, 112;  
   super-electric zone, vi, 384  
 Atlantic Type of Coasts, xiv, 247, 249-50  
 Atlantic Volcanic Belt, xiv, 316  
 Atmometers, i, 88-9, 366  
 Atmosphere, anatomy of, i, 9-23;  
   circulation (winds and storms), 123-40, xiv, 347-51;  
   composition (gases), 9-16, viii, 66-8, 152;  
   dense, effects of, iv, 31-2;  
   density decrease upward, i, 16, 17, 171, 173, 303, iv, 108, 124, ix, 267-8, xiv, 354;  
   density irregularities, optical effects, i, 171-2;  
   disease germs in, 325-6;  
   dust and smoke in, 52-65, 325, vii, 216-17, ix, 269;  
   effect on colors of stars, ii, 296;  
   effect on meteors, 283, 285, 290;  
   effect on sunlight and colors, i, 165-6, 167-71;  
   electrification, 144, 145, 146, 150, vii, 207, 212-13, 216-17;  
   heat absorption by, iv, 194;  
   heating of, by sun, i, 123;  
   heat retention by, ii, 244, 382, iv, 183-4;  
   height, i, 16-18, ii, 244, iv, 116;  
   highway, i, 39-51;  
   layers (see Stratosphere, Troposphere);  
   light of, 164;  
   magnifying of, by telescopes, ii, 98, 140, 141;  
   meteorology, science of, i, 7;  
   nitrogen fixation from (see Nitrogen Fixation);  
   oxygen in upper, ix, 267-8;  
   radioactive emanations in, i, 143;  
   resources in, 24-38;  
   theories of origin, iii, 160, 163;  
   topographical work of, xiv, 62-79;  
   weight, i, 23, ii, 279, v, 222-30  
   (see also Air)  
 Atmosphere (unit of pressure), iv, 121, 123, 381, viii, 107  
 Atmospheric Acoustics, i, 186-96  
 Atmospheric Electricity, i, 141-63, vii, 201-19, 362;  
   in climatology, i, 211;  
   physiological effects, 330  
 Atmospheric Engine, Newcomen's, v, 144  
 Atmospheric Optics, i, 164-85, iv, 327-9  
 Atmospheric Pressure, amount and direction, i, 23, ii, 244, iv, 116-23, v, 222, viii, 107;

amount at different elevations, iv, 124;  
 body regulation to, x, 250;  
 boiling point and, iv, 170, viii, 303;  
 discovery of, iv, 114-16, 132, v, 112;  
 early experiments with, iv, 29-30;  
 equalization in ear, ix, 102;  
 isobars, i, 125-26;  
 life in relation to, ii, 245-48, xi, 53;  
 measurement, i, 70-2, iv, 120, 121, 123, 124;  
 physiological effect of changes, i, 303, 327-9;  
 stratosphere in relation to, 20;  
 unit of, iv, 121, 123, 381, viii, 107;  
 variations with temperature, iv, 121-3, 124-5;  
 weather and, i, 70, 237-8, 241-2  
 (see also Pressure Areas);  
 winds in relation to, 124, 125-6, 127-9, 134-5;  
 work done by, 25, v, 112-15, 137-8  
 Atmospheric Refraction, i, 167-74, 380, iv, 327-30;  
   early studies of, ii, 32, 41  
 Atolls, xii, 41  
 Atomic Energy, ii, 384, v, 181, viii, 186-7  
 Atomic Numbers, viii, 183, 309  
 Atomic Theory, history and deductions, viii, 110;  
   in Greek philosophy, xvi, [83-4](#), 87, 118;  
   Leibnitz's, 117-18  
 Atomic Volume, determination, viii, 307  
 Atomic Weights, viii, 92, 383;  
   chemical calculations by, 96;  
   classification of elements by, viii, 177-83, 189, xvi, [163](#);  
   determination of, viii, 306-7;  
   hydrogen basis, 33;  
   introduction, xvi, [134](#);  
   physical state and, viii, 297-8;  
   properties dependent on, xvi, [134](#);  
   radioactivity and, viii, 184, 185-6, 188;  
   regular increase in similar elements, 132, 176, 179;  
   specific gravity and, 313;  
   specific heat and, 308-9;  
   table, vii, 384, viii, 383  
 Atomists, school of, xvi, [84-6](#)  
 Atoms, viii, 25-7;  
   asymmetric, 309-10;  
   chromophor groups, 258;  
   defined, iv, 21, vi, 110-11, viii, 374;  
   vii, 362, disintegration, 185-7, 188;  
   dissociated, in ball lightning, vii, 214-15;  
   electrification, vi, 122-3;  
   energy of (see Atomic Energy);  
   Greek theory, xvi, [118](#);  
   laws involving, viii, 110;  
   Leibnitz on, xvi, [118](#);  
   magnetic fields of, vi, 117;  
   motion within, viii, 309-10;  
   of body, Epicurean theory, x, 26;  
   size, vi, 112-13, 115;  
   stability, vii, 215;  
   structure of, iv, 23, 55, vi, 113-15, 120-1, viii, 187-9, 307;  
   unchangeableness, 175-6  
 Attention, xi, 228-36;  
   habit and, 253-5;  
   methods of arousing, in advertising, 344-8;  
   ordinary meaning, 40  
 Attraction, scientific meaning, vii, 362, iv, 96  
 Audibility, distances and variations, i, 187-92;  
   vibration limits of, iv, 204, ix, 99  
 Audion, iv, 315-16, vi, 339 (fig.), vii, 279, xvi, [191-2](#)  
   (see also Vacuum Tube)  
 Auditoriums, acoustic qualities, iv, 239;  
   cooling system, 188;  
   echoes in, 238  
 Auditory Nerve, ix, 101 (fig.), 142, xi, 30, 102;  
   internal and external stimulations, iv, 203  
 Auenbrugger, Leopold, x, 98-9, 110  
 Augite, iii, 336  
 Augustinus, Aurelius, xvi, [99-100](#)

Auks, xii, 264-5  
Aurelians, xii, 116  
Aureoles, i, 184, 370  
Aurignac Cave, iii, 305  
Aurignacian Implements, xv, 100, 105, 108-9  
Aurochs, xii, 331  
Aurora, i, 158-62, 367;  
    altitude, 17;  
    magnetic disturbances with, vi, 40;  
    ozone from discharges, i, 16;  
    sun-spots and, ii, 176, 186  
Ausable Chasm, iii, 44, 243, xiv, 128, 131  
Auscultation, x, 108-10, 371  
Australia, animals of, xii, 204, 249, 272, 274-5, 276-7, 278-80, 285;  
    barramundi fish of, 154;  
    barrier reef of, xii, 41, xiv, 263;  
    big trees, xiii, 26;  
    black swan of, xii, 259;  
    "bush" of, xiv, 378-9, 380;  
    bushmen, iii, 304;  
    climate, xiv, 358;  
    coasts, coral reefs on, xii, 40, 41;  
    desert sounds, i, 196;  
    former connections, xii, 277;  
    glacial and coal deposits, iii, 203-4;  
    grasslands, xiii, 373;  
    island or continent, xiv, 23;  
    ladybirds and scales, xv, 22;  
    landlocked area, xiv, 190, 222;  
    mining production, iii, 362, 365, 368, 370;  
    monsoons, i, 131;  
    mountains in Permian Period, iii, 205;  
    parrots of, xii, 266;  
    pearl fisheries of, 62;  
    plateau and plains, xiv, 218-22;  
    rabbit pest in, xv, 20;  
    ria coasts of, 257;  
    rivers and drainage of, xiv, 197;  
    sheep raising, 384;  
    snakes of, xii, 214-29;  
    temperate forests, xiii, 372;  
    timber supplies of, xiv, 382;  
    weather effects on history, i, 324;  
    wheat cultivation, xiii, 211;  
    wild rice, 214  
Australians, xv, 193-5;  
    avenging of death by, 368;  
    beards, 38;  
    bird-catching by, 224;  
    boats of, 262;  
    body scarring by, 257-8;  
    boomerang of, 194, 208;  
    chieftains, 364;  
    color, 37;  
    cooking methods, 195, 233;  
    dances and music, 313-14;  
    digging sticks of, 235;  
    dogs used in hunting, 223;  
    dramatic ceremonies and plays, 306, 308-9;  
    duck hunting by, 222;  
    ideas of white men, 334;  
    message sticks, 166-7;  
    parrying stick of, 221;  
    sand drawings, 296;  
    songs of, 319-21;  
    spear-throwers of, 212 (fig.);  
    use of toes by, 61  
Austria, beet sugar production, xiii, 216;  
    forests of, xiv, 238, 382;  
    Italy and, xiv, 244-5, 253;  
    Lake Dwellers of, xiii, 210;  
    loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
    Serbia and, 306  
Autogenous Vaccines, x, 218  
Auto-intoxication, ix, 249-52, x, 255, xi, 370;



in mothers, ix, 343-4  
 Automatic Heat Regulators, vii, 87-8  
 Automatic Regulation, vi, 101-2, vii, 362-3;  
   of motors, vi, 218, 224-9, 232  
 Automatic Telegraphy, vii, 112-13  
 Automatic Telephones, vi, 87, vii, 92-3, 106-7  
 Automobile Industry, v, 213-14, 383;  
   machine-tools and, 55-6, 214, 383  
 Automobiles, American, v, 213-14;  
   benzene fuels, viii, 235-6;  
   carburetors, vii, 124-8;  
   clutches, 143;  
   clutches, magnetic, vi, 104;  
   crank shafts, vii, 130-1;  
   cylinders, 130-1;  
   cylinder test, 128;  
   electric systems, 120-50;  
   engines, v, 156-61;  
   engine operation, vii, 123-33;  
   frost around exhaust, v, 128;  
   freezing of radiators, prevention, viii, 299;  
   future fuels, 209;  
   generator output regulation, vii, 144-50;  
   high and low speed air mixtures, 126-7;  
   history of development, v, 207, 212-13, 377, 383;  
   horns, iv, 240-1;  
   ignition system, vii, 130-41, 243;  
   ignition test, 128;  
   ignorance of drivers, 122-3;  
   lighting systems, 122, 135, 141-2;  
   limitations on use, i, 41-2;  
   lubrication, vii, 300;  
   magnesium parts, viii, 127-49;  
   magnetos, vii, 135, 139-41;  
   motion pictures of, iv, 349;  
   mufflers, v, 165;  
   Owen's magnetic, vi, 104;  
   power source, ix, 15, 74;  
   present attitude toward, vii, 299;  
   racing cars, v, 214;  
   roads and, 214-15;  
   springs air-cushioned, 134;  
   starters, vi, 99, 238-9, vii, 120, 127, 135, 142-3;  
   steel alloys used in, xiv, 238;  
   steering-gear, v, 38;  
   storage battery care, vii, 121, 127, 144;  
   tires, v, 133-4, 204;  
   tires burst by heat, iv, 151;  
   unit systems, vii, 135-6;  
   voltmeters, 163  
 Autonomic Nervous System, xi, 134-5, 137  
 Autophytes, xiii, 96-7  
 Autosuggestion, xi, 305-10;  
   in hypnotism, 311-20;  
   in salesmanship, 336-41;  
   in sleep, 287-8;  
   positive, 278  
 Autotransformers, vi, 327-8, 337 (fig.);  
   in wireless systems, vii, 266-91  
 Autumn, frosts, i, 258;  
   leaves in, xiii, 79, 175;  
   rate of advance (U. S.), i, 256  
 Aviators, altitude effects, i, 303;  
   complete rainbow seen by, 175;  
   fog effects, 300-1;  
   heights attained by, ix, 267-8;  
   sense of balance, v, 343;  
   sixth sense, i, 292;  
   training of, x, 242;  
   visibility obstacles, i, 303;  
   weather service for, 206, 227, 230, 231, 233, 286, 304-5  
 Avicenna, x, 32-3;  
   arterial bleeding unknown to, 39;  
   books burned by Paracelsus, 47;  
   translation of, 38;

views of fossils, iii, 14  
 Avitaminoses, x, 264  
 Avocations, importance of, xi, 375-6  
 Avogadro's Hypothesis, viii, 108-9, xvi, [133](#)  
 Awe, sentiment of, xi, 147  
 Axolotl, xii, 173  
 Axons, of nerves, ix, 123-4, 125, 126, xi, 19  
 Aye-Ayes, xii, 374  
 Azaleas, xiii, 202, 203 (fig.), 289  
 Azores, xiv, 276, 289;  
     ocean depths near, 289;  
     rediscovery of, 309;  
     volcanic activity in, 316  
 Azores Plateau, xiv, 288  
 Aztecs, civilization, in temperate climate, xv, 123;  
     kings' oath, 366;  
     picture writing of, 169-78 (fig.);  
     tobacco use among, xiii, 257  
 Azurite, iii, 323  
  
 Baal, Phœnician sun-god, ii, 20  
 Babakotos, xii, 375  
 Baboons, xii, 379-81;  
     primates, 373  
 Babylon, wind-blown sand over, iii, 75;  
     world metropolis, xvi, [61](#)  
 Babylonian Language, xv, 162  
 Babylonians, astronomy of, ii, 19-21, xvi, [56](#), 57-8, 61-2;  
     cuneiform writing, xv, 174, 175 (fig.), xvi, [60](#);  
     debt of Greeks and Egyptians to, 63, 66, 69, 70, 71;  
     Hammurabic code, 63;  
     history and civilization, 51-3, 55, 62-3;  
     idea of cosmos, 77;  
     magic of, 59;  
     mathematics, 61, 62, 103;  
     medicine of, x, 14, 15;  
     science, remarks on, xiv, 96  
 Babyroussa, xii, 310  
 Bacilli, x, 195;  
     of various diseases, 149, 165-6, 292, 295, 296, 298-9  
 Backstays of Sun, i, 169, 367  
 Bacon, calories in, ix, 299  
 Bacon, Francis, evolution known to, x, 136;  
     Harvey's small esteem for, 66;  
     influence on his times, 67;  
     on brontides, i, 196;  
     on knowledge, xi, 10;  
     scientific work, xvi, [113](#), 115, 125, 131  
 Bacon, Roger, xvi, [100-1](#)  
 Bacteria, anærobic, xiii, 312-13;  
     atmospheric electricity and, i, 330;  
     breeding of, true, x, 195;  
     classification of, 195;  
     destruction by disinfectants, viii, 332-3;  
     destruction in blood, x, 209-11;  
     disease-making (see Disease Germs);  
     fermentation by, ix, 248;  
     flowerless plants, xiii, 13;  
     food of, ix, 27, 248;  
     in air, i, 61;  
     Chicago standards, viii, 332;  
     in body, x, 201-2, 204;  
     in intestines, ix, 247-9;  
     in sea, xii, 16;  
     Leeuwenhoek's studies, xvi, [107-8](#);  
     low temperature effects, i, 32;  
     luminous, 346, 349, xii, 20;  
     nitrogen fixation by, i, 35, viii, 340, 345, 346, x, 193-4, xiii, 98, xiv, 66;  
     number of species, xiii, 323;  
     origin of, xii, 12;  
     Pasteur's studies, xvi, [143](#);  
     preserving foods against, viii, 372;  
     sewage treatment by, 325, 327-9;  
     single-celled, xiii, 166;  
     size, i, 61, xiii, 63;  
     soil, xii, 15;

ultramicroscopic, x, 200;  
 useful forms of, 193-4  
 Bacteriemia, x, 220  
 Bacteriology, x, 194;  
   foundations of, 143, 196  
 Badgers, xii, 347-8  
 Bad Lands, iii, 139-40, 230, xiv, 62, 81-2  
 Bagehot, quoted, xvi, [198](#)  
 Baglivi, x, 76, 77-8, 155  
 Bag-pipes, xv, 317  
 Baguio, Philippines, rainstorm at, 1, 110  
 Baguios, i, 136, 367  
 Bahamas, hurricane grass of, xiii, 344;  
   sisal production, 240;  
   wild fig tree, 18  
 Baikal, Lake, depth of, xiv, 204;  
   in rift valley, 123  
 Bailey's Beads, ii, 87  
 Baking Powders, viii, 136-7, 223  
 Baking Soda, viii, 135-6, 146, 278  
 Balance, sense of (see Equilibrium Sense)  
 Balanced Forces, v, 183-6  
 Balance Levers, v, 63-4 (fig.) 65  
 Balance Spring, invention, v, 65  
 Balance Wheels, v, 68-9, 71-2  
 Baldness, ancient treatment of, x, 12;  
   hats and, 309  
 Balearic Basin, xiv, 291  
 Balfour, Francis, x, 131  
 Ball-bearings, iv, 93, v, 206  
 Ballistic Wind, i, 313-67  
 Ball Lightning, i, 149-52, vii, 205-6, 213-15;  
   as ignis fatuus, i, 347  
 Ballon-sonde, i, 21, 367  
 Balloons, iv, 107-8, v, 219-30;  
   aerological uses and kinds, i, 18, 19, 20-2, 89, xvi, [177](#);  
   dirigible (see Dirigible Balloons), heights attained, i, 18, 22, 303, v, 225;  
   hydrogen in, iv, 108, viii, 33;  
   sounds heard, i, 188;  
   why they rise, 286, v, 221-2  
 Baltic Provinces, coasts of, xiv, 247  
 Baltic Racial Group, xvi, [48-9](#)  
 Baltic Sea, development of trade of, xiv, 308;  
   formation of, 287;  
   green color, xvi, [147](#);  
   salt in, viii, 139, xiv, 296  
 Baltimore, harbor of, xiv, 268  
 Bamboo, in grass family, xiii, 179, 181;  
   rapid growth, 358;  
   stem, 26, 183;  
   tropical wood, xiv, 383  
 Banana, xiii, 216-18;  
   calories in, ix, 299;  
   flavor and odor, to what due, viii, 221;  
   food value, 365, x, 266-8;  
   in tropical forests, xiv, 368  
 Banana Oil, viii, 214, 221, 251  
 Bandai-san, eruption of, xiv, 324  
 Banks, oceanic, xiv, 286  
 Banyan Tree, xiii, 16 (illus.), 21  
 Bar, pressure unit, i, 70, 367  
 Barbados, overpopulation of, xiv, 282  
 Barbed Fruits, xiii, 58  
 Barbers, as surgeons, x, 35, 41, 54, 105, xvi, [181](#)  
 Barberry Bush, xiii, 128-30  
 Barisal Guns, i, 195, 367  
 Barite, iii, 323;  
   gangue mineral, viii, 199  
 Barium, viii, 148;  
   affinity strength, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   flame color, 301;  
   fluorescence of, vii, 254;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384;  
   test for, 287-89

Barium Chloride, viii, 290, 301  
 Bark Lice, xii, 112  
 Barker, Dr., quoted, x, 375-6  
 Barley, composition and value, viii, 364;  
   malt from, 249;  
   ripening time, xiv, 365;  
   source, 382;  
   vitamines in, x, 262  
 Bar Magnets, iv, 242-3, 250, vi, 30-4  
 Barnacles, xii, 82, 84-5  
 Barns, electricity for, vii, 227-8;  
   lightning rods on, i, 156  
 Barocyclonometer, i, 280, 367  
 Barographs, i, 71-2, 367  
 Barometers, i, 70-2, 367, iv, 119-24;  
   Torricelli's development of, i, 68, iv, 29, 30, 114, xvi, [109](#), 177  
 Barometer Wells, i, 354, 367  
 Barometric Gradient, i, 126, 373  
 Barometric Pressure (see Atmospheric Pressure)  
 Barometric Tendency, i, 71-2, 367  
 Barotaxis, xi, 53, 61  
 Barramunda, xii, 154, 165-6  
 Barrel Gears, v, 27-8  
 Barrier Reefs, xii, 40-1, xiv, 263  
 Barton, Prof. W. M., author *Medicine, Volume x*  
 Bars, vibration rate of, iv, 223-4  
 Basal Metabolism (see Basic Metabolism)  
 Basaltic Lava, defined, iii, 377;  
   in Grand Canyon, 177;  
   jointing in, xiv, 129-30;  
   soils from, iii, 28  
 Basalt Rock, magnetized by lightning, i, 152-3  
 Base, Bases (chemistry), viii, 374;  
   defined by ionization theory, 122;  
   electrolytes, 125;  
   formation and character, 20, 39, 115, 117-18;  
   ionization in solution, 119-25, 300-1;  
   litmus effect, 114;  
   production, 276  
 Baseball, pitching of curves, iv, 67-9  
 Baseball Games, crowd psychology at, xi, 327;  
   value to spectators, 139-40  
 Baseball Players, sensory type, xi, 156  
 Base Level of Erosion, defined, iii, 30, 377, xiv, 40;  
   form of rivers at, 49;  
   of waves, 254  
 Base Plugs, vi, 276-7, vii, 72  
 Basic Metabolism, ix, 37, 78, x, 271;  
   daily amount in calories, ix, 296, x, 271;  
   disease effects on, ix, 302-4, x, 272;  
   heat production by, ix, 307;  
   of obese persons, x, 274;  
   protein stimulation of, ix, 301-2;  
   protoplasmic wastage by, 282-3;  
   temperature and water effects, 37-8  
 Basilar Membrane, of ear, iv, 203  
 Basin Ranges, formation of, xiv, 117  
 Basins, ocean, xiv, 286  
 Basket Fish, xii, 49  
 Baskets, Indian, xv, 248  
 Basques, isolation of, xv, 130  
 Bathrooms, lighting of, vii, 71-2  
 Baths, Bathing, ix, 313, 321-2, x, 311-12;  
   need of, after exercise, x, 304;  
   therapeutic uses, 311, 383;  
   warm for insomnia, xi, 289-90  
   (see also Cold Baths, Hot Baths)  
 Bats, xii, 369-72;  
   in oceanic islands, xiv, 277  
 Batteries, electric (see Electric Batteries)  
 Battles, crowd psychology in, xi, 326-7;  
   rain from, i, 336-8  
 Battleships, electrical applications (U. S. N.), vii, 325-35;  
   gun-training on, v, 104;  
   importance, vii, 325-6;

radio directing of, 284;  
wireless telephony and, 281-3

Bauxite, iii, 369;  
in basic refractories, vii, 307

Bayberry Bush, xiii, 191, 341

Bayliss, hormones discovery, x, 320;  
secretin discovery, 325;  
quoted, xi, 198-9

Bays, in irregular coasts, xiv, 252;  
of ria coasts, 257

Beach, Alfred E., v, 138

Beach, Prof. Robin, author *Electricity*, Vols. vi, vii

Beaches, amphipods of, xii, 85;  
features of, xiv, 246;  
formation of, iii, 58, 81;  
plants of, xiii, 381-2;  
raised, iii, 81, xiv, 209;  
rapid development of, iii, 58

Beach Fleas, xii, 81-5

Beach Walls, xiv, 246

Beachworms, xii, 54

Beaded Lightning, i, 149

"Beagle," voyage of, x, 134-5, xiv, 142

Beam Balance, iv, 101-2

Beam Warpings, v, 280

Beans, as food, viii, 365, ix, 34, 36, 299, x, 262-79;  
food-obtaining devices, xiii, 97;  
leaves, 36-7, 113;  
movement of tendrils, 111;  
in pea family, 198;  
origin, 222;  
petals, 47;  
seeds, 56;  
seed-leaves, 176

Beards, as race character, xv, 38

Bears, xii, 336-8;  
canine teeth in, 333;  
first cave-dwellers, xv, 206;  
in Great Britain, xiv, 273

Beasts of Prey, xii, 332-65

Beats (sound), iv, 219-20, vii, 279

Beaufort Scale, i, 84, 367

Beaumont, William, ix, 240, x, 121, xvi, [186](#)

Beauty, universal appreciation of, xvi, [145-6](#)

Beaverdam Creek, iii, 38-9

Beaver-dam Lakes, iii, 157

Beavers, xii, 295-6;  
first lumberers, xv, 206

Beckel Process, v, 287-8

Becquerel, Henri, xvi, [193](#)

Bedbugs, xii, 114;  
ancient, 104

Bedded Rock (see Sedimentary Rock)

Bedford Limestone, iii, 371-2

Bedrooms, air of, xi, 285;  
furnishings and sleep, xi, 290;  
lighting of, vi, 275-6, vii, 71

Beds, right, for sleep, xi, 290

Beebread, xiii, 124

Beech Forests, carbon used by, i, 14;  
of Chile, xiv, 371;  
of Denmark, xv, 86-7;  
water requirements of, xiv, 377-8

Beech Trees, family, xiii, 193;  
in landscaping, 271-2;  
leaf-bud protection, 34;  
of U. S., 368, xiv, 372

Beef, calories in, ix, 299;  
proteins in, 279;  
vitamines in, x, 262

Beef Extracts, value, viii, 362

Bees, xii, 125-6;  
appearance in Tertiary, 104;  
jaws and maxillæ in, 100;  
plant visitors, xiii, 123-4, 126-7, 128-30, 137-9

Beeswax, viii, 221-45;  
     melting requirements, iv, 162  
 Beetles, xii, 121-4;  
     appearance of, 104  
 Beets, antiscorvy vitamins in, x, 266;  
     origin and antiquity, xiii, 222;  
     sugar storage in, ix, 27-8;  
     swelled roots, xiii, 19  
     (see also Sugar Beet)  
 Beet Sugar, viii, 226-7, 242, xiii, 216;  
     compared with glucose, ix, 230  
 Beginners' Luck, xi, 253  
 Begonias, coloring of leaves, xii, 42;  
     reproduction, 165-6  
 Beheaded Streams, xiv, 182-3  
 Behel, Jacob, v, 248  
 Belgians, in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#)  
 Belgium, fossils found in, iii, 292;  
     German invasion, reasons, xiv, 91-2;  
     low elevation, 247;  
     mistpoeffers, i, 195;  
     tobacco consumption, xiii, 256;  
     topography of, xiv, 86 (map), 90-1;  
     zinc production, iii, 364  
 Bell, Alexander Graham, telephone invention, vii, 92, xvi, [188](#)  
 Bell, Charles, x, 117  
 Bell, John, x, 129  
 Bell, Rev. Patrick, v, 246  
 Bell-crank Levers, v, 24-5  
 Belle Isle Strait, proposed damming, i, 345  
 Bells, vibrations of, iv, 221-2  
 Bell Telephone System, vii, 92;  
     automatic telephones, 106  
 Benedictine Order, medical work of, x, 36  
 Benguella Current, xiv, 305  
 Ben Nevis, rime growth, i, 122;  
     St. Elmo's Fire, 158  
 Benz, Karl, v, 213  
 Benzaldehyde, viii, 239  
 Benzene, viii, 51, 234-5, 374;  
     derivatives, 236;  
     from coal tar, 253;  
     freezing and melting points, iv, 163-4  
 Benzene Hydrocarbons, viii, 206, 232-6;  
     derivatives, 236-40;  
     products, 52, 241, 258  
 Benzene Ring, viii, 233, 234, 240  
 Benzine, viii, 234-5  
 Benzoic Acid, viii, 236, 239, 372  
 Benzol, viii, 234-5  
 Benzyl Alcohol, viii, 239  
 Benzyl Bromide, viii, 263  
 Berea Sandstone, iii, 372  
 Berengario of Carpi, x, 52, 60  
 Bergman, chemist, xvi, [119](#), 120, 174  
 Bergshrund, iii, 66  
 Bergson, philosophy of, xvi, [196](#)  
 Beriberi, ix, 35-6, x, 257-9, 264;  
     cause of, viii, 369;  
     racial susceptibility to, xv, 50-1  
 Bering Sea, seal breeding in, xii, 334  
 Bering Strait, xiv, 22  
 Berkshire Hills, formation, iii, 188, 190  
 Berlin, sewage disposal, viii, 327  
 Berliner, Emile, gramophone, v, 328-9, 382;  
     transmitter, 381  
 Bermudas, climate of, xiv, 370-1;  
     coral reefs of, xii, 40  
 Bernard, Claude, x, 127-8, xvi, [185-6](#)  
 Berries, xiii, 54;  
     poison in wayside, 252  
 Berson, balloon ascension, i, 18, v, 225  
 Bertrand, Alexandre, xvi, [185-6](#)  
 Beryl, iii, 324-5  
 Berzelius, Jacob, xvi, [160-1](#), 165;

on fermentation, x, 138  
Bessel, dismissal from Greenwich, xi, 156;  
instruments and methods, ii, 16, 55;  
on genius and instruments, 93;  
prediction of, 124;  
study of stellar parallaxes, 311-12, 313  
Bessemer Converter, v, 319, 320, 322, 380, viii, 159;  
invention, xvi, [175](#)  
Bessemer Steel, ore for, iii, 356  
Besson, Dr. Louis, i, 181;  
nephoscope, 86, 85 (fig.)  
Beta Aurigæ, ii, 123  
Beta Rays, i, 143, viii, 185  
Betelgeuse, angular diameter, ii, 151, 322-3;  
chemical study of, 114;  
color, 297;  
name, 39  
Betel Nut, xiii, 254-5  
Bevel Gears, v, 30-1;  
primitive, 27-8  
Beverages from various plants, xiii, 213, 219, 227-35  
Bharal, xii, 326  
Bianchini, ii, 99, 227  
Bias, psychological effects, xi, 103, 208-9, 216  
Biberthal, Switzerland, xiv, 186  
Bible, account of man in, xv, 69;  
Anglo-Saxon passage from, 157;  
emotions depicted in, xi, 131;  
"Great Sea" of, xiv, 358;  
rice and sugar not mentioned, xiii, 214-15;  
weather proverbs, i, 67  
(see also New and Old Testaments)  
Bicarbonate of Soda, medical uses of, x, 12, 322  
Biceps, ix, 76-7 (fig.)  
Bichat, x, 117  
Bicycle Pump, i, 26-7  
Bicycle Races, energy expenditure in, ix, 297  
Bicycles, equilibrium maintenance on, iv, 62;  
gyroscopic action, v, 343;  
pedal invention, 380;  
riding of, ix, 155-6, 158-9  
Biela's Comet, ii, 280, 286  
Biennials (plants), roots of, xiii, 16, 18  
Bifocal Lenses, ix, 112;  
invented by Franklin, x, 104  
Big Creek Power Plant, v, 79, 81  
Bigelow, Henry J., x, 125  
Big Horn Sheep, xii, 326  
Bigourdan, astronomer, ii, 358-9  
Big Trees, Californian, age and size, xiii, 26;  
branches, 86;  
climatic changes seen in rings, i, 199, 200, xiv, 362;  
former wide distribution, iii, 256, xiii, 352  
(see also Sequoias)  
Bihar, India, hailstorm, i, 120  
Bile, ix, 237, 243, 275-6, x, 325-6, 329-30  
Biliousness, x, 330  
Billfish, xii, 152  
Billings, John Shaw, xvi, [186](#)  
Billroth, Theodor, xvi, [183](#)  
Binary Stars, ii, 122-4, 334-5;  
distance, 319-20;  
orbit eccentricity, 377;  
origin, 378-9;  
periods, 319;  
relation to Galaxy, 327;  
variability, 326-7  
(see also Double Stars)  
Binding Machines, v, 247-8  
Binoculars, principle of, xi, 180  
Binomial Nomenclature, x, 84  
Binturongs, xii, 353  
Biochemistry, viii, 205, 348  
Bioclimatic Law, i, 256, 367-8  
Biology, defined, xvi, [36](#), 42;

history of development, 118, 142, 144-58;  
 medicine and, x, 369;  
 modern, due to Darwin, 134-6;  
 remarks on science of, 368  
 Biometry, science of, xvi, [153-8](#)  
 Biot, balloon flights, i, 18;  
   meteor studies, ii, 284-5  
 Biotite, iii, 334  
 Birch Trees, antiquity of species, xiii, 324-5;  
   family, 193;  
   fertilization, 148;  
   in landscaping, 271-2;  
   seed dispersal, 343;  
   in U. S., 368, xiv, 372  
 Bird-catching, by Australians, xv, 224  
 Bird-catching Spiders, xii, 97  
 Birds, xii, 239-69;  
   anatomy of, 239, 247-8;  
   appearance in eocene, xv, 71;  
   care of young by, 275-6;  
   carinate, xii, 250;  
   colors of, 245-6;  
   courtships of, xv, 274-5;  
   embryological resemblances, 54;  
   evolution, iii, 286, 295-7, xii, 195, 239-43;  
   eyes of, xi, 98;  
   fear in, 136;  
   feathers of, xii, 243-7;  
   flower fertilization by, xiii, 123;  
   food of, ix, 24;  
   game, xii, 261-3;  
   heart of, x, 332;  
   infectious diseases of, 206;  
   luminous, i, 346-7;  
   man's lessons from, xv, 206;  
   migrations, cause, xiii, 55;  
   monogamy of, xv, 276-7;  
   oil-secreting organ of, x, 310;  
   orders of, xii, 249;  
   passerine, 268-9;  
   phosphorus in excrement, xiv, 68;  
   protective coloration in, xv, 17;  
   ratite, xii, 243-49;  
   ribs of, 184;  
   seed dispersal by, xiii, 55, 58, 59, 340-3;  
   sense of smell, xi, 78;  
   singing of, iv, 209;  
   singing organs, xii, 248-9;  
   sleeping habits, xi, 287;  
   teaching of young to fly, xv, 66, 275-6;  
   temperature regulation in, ix, 306, 307, 308;  
   used in hunting and fishing, xv, 223-4;  
   various groups, xii, 264-7;  
   warm-bloodedness of, ix, 305;  
   water, xii, 250-9  
 Birds of Paradise, courtships of, xv, 275;  
   plumes of, xii, 244  
 Birds of Prey, xii, 260-1  
 Birmingham Iron Region, iii, 358-9  
 Birs River, Jura Mountains, xiv, 94  
 Birth, ix, 344;  
   body conditions and development at, 345-52;  
   bones at, 58;  
   freedom from germs at, x, 201;  
   heart rate at, 334, ix, 347;  
   muscle cells at, 48, 348;  
   skull capacity at, xv, 40;  
   temperature changes at, xi, 36-7;  
   weight at, ix, 31  
 Births, male and female, ix, 340  
 Biscay, Bay of, depths, xiv, 289;  
   sand destruction in, iii, 75  
 Bishop's Ring, i, 58, 183, 368  
 Bismarck, skull capacity, xv, 40  
 Bismuth, affinity strength, viii, 128;



atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 expansion on solidifying, iv, 150;  
 in Rose's fusible metal, 162;  
 melting point, viii, 384;  
 melting point, pressure effects on, iv, 163;  
 occurrence, viii, 131;  
 specific gravity, 384;  
 tests for, 287-8

Bisons, xii, 329-30;  
   formerly in Europe, xv, 76;  
   pictured in Cro-Magnon art, 114-18 (fig.)

Bitter, taste of, ix, 95, xi, 70, 71, 72

Bitterns, xii, 254-5

Bituminous Coal, beds in U.S., iii, 200-1, 346-7, 348;  
   elements, 345;  
   per cent carbon in, viii,  
   (see also Soft Coal)

Bituminous Strata, origin, iii, 249-50

Bivalves, xii, 58, 63

Black (color), absorption of light by, iv, 364, x, 309;  
   produced by interference of lights, iv, 377-8;  
   sensation of, ix, 115

Black, Joseph, chemical work, xvi, [119](#)-20, 125, 177;  
   discovery of respiration physiology, x, 88-9

Black Beetles, xii, 107

Blackberry, aggregate fruit, xiii, 55;  
   in rose family, 197;  
   origin, 224;  
   running, 28

Blackbirds, xii, 269

Black Death, x, 163-4

"Black Earth," of Russia, xiv, 217

Blackfish, xii, 297

Black Forest, Germany, xiv, 238-9;  
   geology of, 87 (map), 90, 117, 128

Black Hills, xiv, 93, 227;  
   core of, 111;  
   former forests of, 373;  
   mineral springs of, 145

Black Hole of Calcutta, i, 321, ix, 268, x, 238

Black Lead, iii, 331, viii, 43 (see Graphite)

Black Lightning, i, 148

Black Powder, viii, 144-5, 260

Black Race, xv, 32;  
   brain and skull capacity, 41;  
   disease immunity and susceptibility, 48-9, 50-1;  
   facial angle in, 45;  
   fitted to tropics, 50;  
   jaw angle, 44;  
   nose index and nostril shape, 46;  
   peoples, 37;  
   separate origin theory, 69, 70;  
   skull shape, 42;  
   type characters of, 35

Black Sea, hanging valleys on shore of, xiv, 58;  
   importance of ports, 267;  
   salinity of, 296, viii, 139;  
   sturgeons of, xii, 152

Blacksnakes, xii, 218-19, 229

Blair, Henry, xvi, [187](#)

Blanc, Mount, observatory on, ii, 142-9;  
   "resurrection," i, 168;  
   sound intensity on, 186

Blankets, warmth of, iv, 178

Blast Furnaces, v, 317-18;  
   air blast of, viii, 158;  
   ancient Egyptian, xvi, [74](#);  
   carbon uses, viii, 157;  
   cooling of air for, v, 347;  
   development of modern, 315-16, xvi, [174](#), 175, 176;  
   oxygen in, i, 33;  
   potash from dust, viii, 279

Blasting, v, 261-2;  
   explosives for, viii, 260;  
   with compressed air, i, 27;

with water, v, 100

Blasting Powders, viii, 137-8

Bleaching, chemistry of, viii, 86;  
 chlorine, 85-6;  
 hydrogen peroxide, 41, 86;  
 ozone, vii, 354;  
 sulphur dioxide, viii, 78, 146;  
 of wool, 256

Bleaching Powder, viii, 86-7, 146, 153, 274

Bleeders, Bleeding Sickness, ix, 181;  
 transmission of, x, 234

Bleeding, from arteries and veins, x, 39;  
 leeches used for, xii, 55;  
 stopping of, ix, 179-81

Blended Inheritance, ix, 334, x, 230-1;  
 in animal and plant breeding, ix, 337

Blériot, flight of, i, 43

Blight, cause of, xiii, 71

Blind, optophone reading for, v, 332, 334-5, 384;  
 space perception by, xi, 168-9

Blindness, black seen in, ix, 116;  
 cause, xi, 96-7;  
 from brain disease, ix, 146;  
 from cataract, 112

Blind Spot, xi, 87-9

Blish, Commander, v, 367-8

Blizzards, i, 133-4, 368;  
 device against, 345

Block and Tackle, v, 34-5

Block Mountains, iii, 138-9, xiv, 117, 226

Block Signal Systems, v, 211, vii, 355-9

Block Tin, viii, 161

Blood, absorption of digested food by, ix, 226, 243-6;  
 adrenalin effects, 171-2, xi, 137-8;  
 aeration of, by lungs, x, 62, 331;  
 amount in circulation, 337;  
 anemia, 337;  
 arterial, ix, 260, 263, 264;  
 carbon dioxide in, 190, 262-3;  
 effects, 264-7, x, 339;  
 carbon monoxide effects, viii, 50-1;  
 circulation of (see Circulation of the Blood);  
 clotting of, ix, 180, x, 88, 337;  
 coagulation after emotion, xi, 138-9;  
 coloring matter related to Chlorophyll, xii, 14;  
 color of, in relation to oxygen, ix, 259-61;  
 composition, 173-90;  
 control of vital processes by changes in, 168-72;  
 conveyer system, 191, 225;  
 corpuscle-forming tissues, growth of, 287;  
 distribution efficiency, x, 238-9;  
 emergency emotion effects, ix, 166, 171, 293, xi, 136-7;  
 fats in, ix, 289;  
 flow, how controlled, 215-16, 219-21;  
 functions, summarized, 50-1, x, 331-7;  
 germ destruction by white corpuscles, 197, 209-11;  
 in embryo, ix, 343;  
 interchange with tissue fluids, 51 (fig.), 191, 193-5, 221-2;  
 iron and salts in, uses, viii, 354;  
 liver action on, x, 329;  
 maternal influences through, ix, 343-4;  
 mountain-sickness effects, i, 328;  
 neutrality or alkalinity of, x, 280-1;  
 oxygen supply and transportation, ix, 182-3, 198-9, 253-62, x, 338-9;  
 platelets of, ix, 188-9;  
 proteins of, 176-7, 194-5, 262-3;  
 rate of passage through heart, 210, 211, 212;  
 red corpuscles, 181-4 (see Red Corpuscles);  
 renewal of, 173;  
 sensations, effect on, xi, 68;  
 sleep effects, 283-5, 289;  
 soul in, Greek idea of, xv, 330;  
 sugar in, regulation and excess, ix, 290-3, x, 329, 330;  
 sugar increase in excitement, xi, 138;  
 temperature, v, 348-9;

temperature rise, effects, ix, 169, 315-16;  
 transfusion of, x, 337-8;  
 venous, ix, 263-4;  
 waste removal by and from, 271-6;  
 water absorption and supply, 247;  
 white corpuscles, 182 (fig.), 184-8  
 (see also White Corpuscles)  
 Blood-destroying Germ, x, 221  
 Blood Heat, i, 319  
 Blood Pressure, ix, 213-20, x, 334-6;  
   color effects, xi, 63, 96;  
   in sleep, 283-4  
 Blood Rains, i, 358  
 Blood Suckers, x, 91  
 Blood Vessels, ix, 191-3, 196-8;  
   classes and disorders of, x, 334-6;  
   climatic effects on efficiency, 238-9;  
   control of caliber of, ix, 161, 168, 215-16, 219-20, 311;  
   functions of, 50-1;  
   injuries, how mended, 180  
 Blooms, iron and steel, v, 317, 322  
 Blowers, electric, vii, 86  
 Blow Guns, xv, 216-17 (fig.)  
 Blowing Wells, i, 353-5, 368  
 Blowout, magnetic, vii, 37-9  
 Blue, complementary color of, iv, 367;  
   in birds' feathers, xii, 245;  
   in interior decoration, vi, 274;  
   of sky, i, 165, penetration of ocean by, xii, 22;  
   wave length of, iv, 365  
 Blueberries, xiii, 202, 224  
 "Blue Coal," v, 174  
 Blue Columbine, xiii, 126-8  
 Blue-grass Region, xiv, 68  
 Blue Grotto of Capri, iii, 81  
 Blue Gum Trees, xiii, 26, 94, 350;  
   leaves of, 106;  
   swamp draining by, xiv, 379  
   (see also Eucalyptus)  
 Blue Ridge Mountains, metamorphism in, xiv, 234  
 Bluffs, formation of, xiv, 84  
 Blunderbuss, v, 361  
 Boa Constrictor, xii, 215  
 Boas, family of, xii, 213, 215-16  
 Boats, evolution of, xv, 261-3;  
   propulsion of, 265  
 Bobcats, xii, 364-5  
 Bode's Law, ii, 254-5  
 Bodies, of matter, defined, iv, 12, 381  
 Body, anatomy and physiology of, ix;  
   care of against fatigue, xi, 279-80;  
   care of, instruction in, x, 282-5;  
   changes in, untransmitted, ix, 326;  
   chemical composition, viii, 348, 349, 353, 354-5;  
   construction features and units, ix, 12, 13;  
   dissection of, x, 30, 41-2, 45, 81;  
   efficiency of, viii, 367, ix, 306, x, 238-9;  
   electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
   electricity effects, vii, 246-9, xi, 117;  
   emergency responses of, ix, 166-7, 171-2, 209, 220, 221, 293;  
   exercise effects, x, 303-4;  
   fatigue conditions, xi, 270-4;  
   fatigue results on resistance, x, 248;  
   food needs and utilization, (see Food);  
   functional disorders, x, 318-65;  
   functional regulation, 346-7, 352-3;  
   functions, chemical explanation of, xvi, [142](#);  
   functions, close connection of, xi, 31;  
   growth of (see Growth);  
   hair on, xv, 38;  
   hardening processes, x, 240;  
   infection portals, 198, 201-2;  
   kinetic system, xi, 57, 60-1;  
   living and nonliving parts, ix, 12, 13, 31;  
   machine parts suggested by, v, 20;

mechanisms of, 248;  
 metabolism (see Metabolism);  
 mind and, relations, xi, 13, 14, 61, 369-75;  
 motions, different kinds, ix, 82-3;  
 mutilations among savages, xv, 257-60;  
 painting of, 255-6;  
 poisonous effluvia of, ix, 269-70;  
 positions of, in relation to health, x, 241-2  
 (see also Postures);  
 pressures, xi, 53;  
 pressure of atmosphere on, i, 23;  
 proper clothing of, x, 306-10;  
 regulation to environment, 249-51;  
 reproduction from cells, ix, 324-5, 332-3;  
 resistance to disease germs, 177-9, 185-6, x, 203-12, 240, 248, 289, 292;  
 salt requirements, ix, 174;  
 seat of life in, 11, 12, 17;  
 shame of, xv, 254-5;  
 temperature, v, 348-9, ix, 306-7, 312, x, 250-1, 306;  
 temperature after hard work, ix, 317;  
 temperature equality, advantages of, 78-9;  
 temperature in different scales, iv, 137 (fig.);  
 temperature in fever, ix, 317-19;  
 temperature regulation, i, 316-17, 320-1, 322, v, 348-9, viii, 331, ix, 169, 305-23, x, 310;  
 temperature rise from excitement, xi, 140;  
 temperature rise in dense atmosphere, iv, 31;  
 tissues (see Tissues);  
 unstable chemical organization, xi, 134;  
 wastage and repair of, ix, 278-86;  
 waste elimination in tropics and cold climates, xv, 49, 50;  
 water functions in, viii, 355-6, wonders of, vi, 272;  
 X-ray effects, vii, 250  
 (see also particular parts and functions)  
 Body Cells, ix, 13, 41-3, xi, 15, 17, 49;  
 development of, ix, 43-8, 324-5, 332-3;  
 different kinds, 13, 39, 42-3, 277, 329;  
 living and nonliving, 12-17;  
 maintenance and growth, 34-6, 38-9, 189, 278-84, 287-9;  
 metabolism of (see Cell Metabolism);  
 oxygen needs and supply, 182, 199, 253, 254, 260;  
 power development in, 16, 17, 22, 36, 40;  
 salt needs, 174;  
 size of, 12;  
 sugar and fat supplies, 289-91;  
 supply and renewal system, 49-52, 193-5, 221-2, 262, 271;  
 supporting tissue, 71-2;  
 waste of, in starvation, 298;  
 X-ray effects on, vii, 253  
 (see also Muscle Cells, Nerve Cells, Germ Cells, etc.)  
 Body Fluids, ix, 50-1, 173-90;  
 in connective tissues, 59;  
 sugar in, 290, 291  
 (see also Blood, Tissue Fluids)  
 Boë, Francis de la, x, 69, 70, xvi, [108](#)  
 Boerhaave, Hermann, x, 76-7, 87, xvi, [112](#), 178  
 Boer War, kopjes in, xiv, 82  
 Boethius, xvi, [101](#)  
 Bog Iron Ore, iii, 13, viii, 156  
 Bog Mosses, xiii, 68-9  
 Bogoslof Islands, xiv, 319  
 Bog Plants, xiii, 104, 381-2  
 Bogs, formed from filling lakes, xiv, 210-12  
 Bohemian Glass, viii, 281  
 Boiler Explosions, caused by electrolytic corrosion, vi, 64-6;  
 due to scale, xiv, 147;  
 violence, v, 140  
 Boilers, Steam, v, 139-42;  
 boiling point of water in, viii, 303;  
 hard water in, 151-2, 323, xiv, 147;  
 heat loss, v, 155;  
 pressure in, iv, 119, 170  
 Boiling, of foods, xv, 233;  
 of liquids, iv, 167-75  
 Boiling Point, iv, 168;  
 chemical composition and, viii, 298, 301;  
 of different liquids, iv, 167-75

in various thermometers, i, 73, iv, 136, 137, 141, viii, 27;  
 of various substances, iv, 173;  
 pressure effects on, 168, 169-70, v, 354, viii, 303-5  
 Boils, causes of, ix, 186, 187, x, 195, 201, 311  
 Bolivia, Chilean control of, xiv, 306  
 Bologna, University of, xvi, [100](#);  
   medical school of, x, 38  
 Bolometers, iv, 301, vii, 363;  
   in corona studies, ii, 212, 225  
 Bombay Duck, xii, 163  
 Bombing Machines, v, 233  
 Bombs, aerial, v, 372-3  
 Bombs, volcanic, xiv, 323  
 Bond, Dr. A. R., author *Mechanics*, Vol. v  
 Bonds (chemistry), defined, viii, 374  
 Bone Black, viii, 47  
 Bone Fertilizers, viii, 153, 280, 343  
 Bones, of body, ix, 59, 71;  
   cartilage beginnings of, 58;  
   condition of, in infants, 345-6;  
   food needed for, 33;  
   formation, structure, and growth, 54-7, 58;  
   inflammations of, x, 224;  
   lime salts in, ix, 57;  
   red marrow of, 183;  
   used in hearing, iv, 204;  
   X-ray pictures of, iv, 320, vii, 253-4, 255  
 Bonneville, Lake, iii, 153  
 Books, ancient making of, xv, 178-9;  
   printing and binding of, v, 306  
 Book Scorpions, xii, 90  
 Boomerangs, xv, 194, 208;  
   principle of, iv, 42  
 Bora Winds, i, 133, 368  
 Boracic Acid, viii, 89, 90, 372  
 Borates, preparation, viii, 117;  
   test, 290  
 Borax, composition, viii, 141;  
   deposits, 89, 90, 197, 275;  
   uses, 89, 141, 146, 333, 372  
 Boredom, in work, xi, 275-6, 277-8, 280  
 Borelli, Giovanni Alfonso, x, 70, 71-2, 83  
 Boric Acid, natural sources, viii, 90, 118;  
   preservative, 89, 333, 372;  
   solid, 114  
 Boring Machines, v, 44, 376  
 Boring, deep, xiv, 11, 12  
   (see also Wells)  
 Borneo, continental island, xiv, 274;  
   coconut gathering in, xii, 378;  
   orang-utan of, 381;  
   rhinoceros of, 306;  
   sun bear, 337;  
   tattooing in, xv, 259;  
   tribal morality in, 374  
 Boron, viii, 19, 89, 90;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   in silicates, 193  
 Bosphorus, importance to Russia, xiv, 267  
 Boston, drumlins near, xiv, 60;  
   harbor of, 269;  
   sewage disposal, viii, 326;  
   water supply, 317, xiv, 140  
 Boston Ivy, xiii, 28  
 BOTANY, Volume xiii  
 Botany, xvi, [36](#);  
   binomial nomenclature in, x, 84;  
   daily interest, xvi, [20-2](#);  
   discovery of America, effects, x, 45;  
   history of development, xvi, [112](#), 116, 165-7;  
   public education in (France), 22  
 Bothnia, Gulf of, salinity, xiv, 296  
 Bow-and-Arrow, evolution of, xv, 213-15;  
   fish-shooting with, 227;  
   stringed instruments developed from, 317-18  
 Bowditch, Henry, Dictionary, v, 121

BOWDITCH, HENRY PICKERING, x, 131  
 Bowels, care of, x, 316-17;  
   "yearning of," xi, 64, 131, 160 (see Intestines)  
 Bowfin, xii, 152;  
   nests of, 154  
 Boulder Clay, iii, 67, xiv, 59  
 Bowlders, glacial, iii, 70, 237, 352 (pl. 20), xiv, 69, 70  
 Boyle, Robert, air pressure experiments, iv, 29, 125;  
   chemical work, xvi, [110](#), 111, 112, 115, 119, 177;  
   "Sceptical Chemist," quoted, 159  
 Boyle's Law, iv, 125-6, 133, 143, 156, viii, 106-7  
 Boys, education of, xi, 266-7;  
   food consumption by, viii, 367  
 Brachiopods, iii, 259, 263, 270-2, xii, 47-8;  
   deep sea 23;  
   illustration, iii, 256 (Pl. 14)  
 Bracken Fern, xiii, 350  
 Bracts, xiii, 43, 45, 206  
 Bradley, James, astronomical work, ii, 90-2, xvi, [124](#)  
 Brahe, Tycho (see Tycho Brahe)  
 Braided Goods, v, 276-7  
 Brain, ix, 131, 144-7, xi, 15-32, 60;  
   areas for different functions, xv, 89-90;  
   as seat of life, ix, 11, 14, 17;  
   association fibers, xi, 200;  
   association region of, ix, 151;  
   auditory area, xi, 108;  
   blood supply of, ix, 197, 216-17;  
   cells of, 14;  
   changes caused by shock xi, 59;  
   condition of, at birth, ix, 351;  
   connections in nervous system, 142-4, 147-51;  
   convolutions of, xv, 62-3;  
   delayed nervous impulses in, ix, 140, 141-2, 145, 146-7;  
   diseases, results of, 146;  
   emotional processes in, 154, 200;  
   gray matter of, xv, 63;  
   in dreams, xi, 301;  
   in sleep, ix, 218, xi, 285, 286, 287, 289;  
   inflammation of, cause, x, 224;  
   insensitive to pain, xi, 118;  
   intellectual processes, ix, 147-53, 154;  
   magnetism effects, vii, 247;  
   mental incapacity from defects, xi, 13;  
   motor area, ix, 147;  
   of insects, xii, 103;  
   of men and lower animals, compared, xv, 62-3, 96;  
   of primitive men, iii, 302-3, 304, xv, 89-91, 96;  
   various animals of past, iii, 289, 290, 292, 298, 299;  
   overuse effects, xi, 288-9;  
   protection of, in infants ix, 345;  
   Sherrington on, xi, 12;  
   skull capacity in relation to, xv, 41;  
   stomach and, relations, xi, 370;  
   storehouse of past environment, 58;  
   tissues unaffected in starvation, ix, 298;  
   visual area, xi, 96-7;  
   waste of energy of, 377;  
   weight in man and apes, xv, 62;  
   weight in various men and races, 39-41;  
   wounds of, early treatment, x, 55, 56  
   (see also Brain Stem, Cerebellum, Cerebrum)  
 Brain Case, ix, 61;  
   face and, xv, 43, 62  
 Brain Power, development of, in man, xv, 190-1;  
   racial expressions and, 39, 63-4  
 Brain Stem, ix, 144-5, 146 (fig.);  
   vital process centers of, 167-9, 257, 315  
 Brain Work, energy consumed by, viii, 367;  
   fatigue from, ix, 138, x, 247  
 Brain Workers, ailments, xi, 371;  
   attractive foods for, ix, 242;  
   exercise needs, x, 304  
 Brakes, air (see Air Brakes);  
   electromagnetic, vi, 92, 94;  
   friction, ix, 92, 94;

miction, iv, 93-4;  
 regenerative, vii, 200  
 Bramah, Joseph, hydraulic press, v, 98-9, 376;  
 planer, 377  
 Bran, in diet, x, vitamines in, 261, 266  
 Branches of Trees, as leaves, xiii, 378, 379;  
 why clear of ground, 86  
 Brandes, H. W., i, 215  
 Brasher, Philip, v, 124-5  
 Brass, alloy of copper, viii, 156, 164, 273;  
 electrical conductivity, iv, 283;  
 electric welding of, 312;  
 expansion and contraction of, 145-6, v, 72  
 Brave West Winds, i, 128, 368  
 Brazil, bushmaster snake of, xii, 234;  
 butterfly orchid of, xiii, 145;  
 coasts, xiv, 257;  
 coffee production, xiii, 232, 233;  
 coral reefs on coast, xiv, 305;  
 forests, xiii, 365, xiv, 366;  
 frogs of, xii, 178, 179;  
 glacial and coal deposits, iii, 203, 204;  
 interior unexplored, xiv, 26, 250;  
 jaguarundi of, xii, 364;  
 lizards of, 208;  
 matamata of, 193;  
 public health scholarships, x, 172;  
 rubber production, xiii, 246-7, 248;  
 shirt tree of, xv, 256;  
 soil depths, iii, 26;  
 tea cultivation, xiii, 228;  
 wolf of, vii, 342;  
 yellow fever in, x, 163  
 Brazilian Basin, xiv, 289  
 Brazilian Current, xiv, 304  
 Brazil Nut, source, xiii, 266  
 Bread, chemistry of, viii, 368-9;  
 digestion of, x, 326;  
 food value of, viii, 364, ix, 34-5, 299, x, 267, 268, 269, 273;  
 rising of, due to bacteria, 194;  
 yeast action in, ix, 248  
 Breadfruit, origin, xiii, 224  
 Breadfruit Trees, xv, 124  
 Breakwaters, pneumatic, v, 125;  
 strength of, xiv, 300, 301  
 Breath, holding of, ix, 256-7, 266;  
 holding of, in infants, 348;  
 shortness of, in heart failure, x, 340-1;  
 smell of, ix, 97;  
 soul in, savage idea of, xv, 330  
 Breathing, action and control of, ix, 256-8, 263-6, x, 339;  
 body heat regulation by, 251;  
 color effects on, xi, 96;  
 deep, value of, ix, 259;  
 deep, sensations from, 266-7;  
 how learned, xi, 36-7;  
 in fatigue, 272;  
 in sleep, 283;  
 muscles of, in voice production, ix, 83;  
 of insects, xii, 103;  
 periodic, x, 339-40;  
 quickened by exercise, 303;  
 rate of, in infants, ix, 347-8;  
 rib cage movements in, 65;  
 through mouth, effects, x, 341-2  
 (see also Respiration)  
 Breeding (animal and plant), blended inheritance and pure breeds, ix, 337;  
 in ancient Egypt, xvi, [72](#);  
 in captivity, xv, 197;  
 selective, ix, 327, xvi, [157-8](#)  
 Brennan, Louis, v, 342  
 Brenner Pass, xiv, 240-1  
 Bretonneau, Pierre, x, 106, 110  
 Brewing, chemistry of, viii, 249  
 Bricks, invention of, xv, 268;  
 making of in Egypt, 267 (fig.)

making of, in Egypt, 207 (fig.)  
Bridges, steel, electrolysis in, vi, 64, 66;  
  strains on, v, 194;  
  sympathetic vibration of, iv, 225  
Briggs, Henry, xvi, [104](#)  
Bright's Disease, x, 112, 225, 335, 340-1, 345, 346  
Bristol Channel, tides of, xiv, 293  
British Columbia, fjord coasts, xiv, 258;  
  no volcanoes or earthquakes in, 315, 331  
British Gum, viii, 243  
British Meteorological Office, i, 222;  
  aeronautical service, 230, 286;  
  forecasts, 241;  
  in World War, 310  
British System of Units, iv, 46, 69-70, 79, 80  
British Thermal Unit, iv, 154, v, 350-1;  
  erg and calorie equivalents, vii, 382  
Brittle-stars, xii, 23, 49  
Broadway, N. Y., display lighting vii, 340-1  
Broca, Paul, x, 130  
Brocken Specter, i, 184, 185, 382  
Bromine, a halogen, viii, 18, 84;  
  atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
  manufacture, 274;  
  properties and uses, 84-5, 86, 181, 297-8, 333;  
  test, 290  
Bronchial Tubes, as infection center, x, 220, 224;  
  defence against germs, 202;  
  subdivisions of, ix, 255  
Bronchitis, causes, x, 253, 295  
Brongniart, Adolphe, 167, 169  
Brontides, i, 195-6, 368  
Brontosaurus, xii, 195  
Brooklyn, water supply of, xiv, 140  
Brooklyn Bridge, completion, v, 382;  
  corrosion of, vi, 66  
Brooks Comet, ii, 134, 275, 286  
Brook Trout, xii, 159  
Broths, viii, 362, 369  
Brounov, Prof. P., i, 249  
Brown, John, medical work of, x, 89-90  
Brown, Robert, xvi, [166](#)  
Brownian Movements, viii, 314, xvi, [166](#)  
Browning John M., v, 363, 366-7  
Browning Machine Gun, v, 366-7, 384  
Brown Paper, making of, v, 294;  
  source, xiii, 240  
Brown Race, xv, 32;  
  diseases of, 51;  
  peoples of, 37;  
  separate origin theory, 70  
Bruce, James, xvi, [123](#)  
Bruce Telescope, ii, 136, 302  
Brush Discharge, vii, 10-11, 363  
Brushes, dynamo, vi, 178, vii, 363  
Brussels Sprouts, xiii, 197, 222;  
  mutant nature, 333-4  
Buansuah, xii, 345  
Bubonic Plague, x, 163-7;  
  native immunity to, xiv, 357;  
  Paré and, x, 153;  
  prevention of, 171;  
  spread by lice, 311  
Buckwheat, xiii, 56;  
  family, 194;  
  flower, 46;  
  food, viii, 364;  
  life of, xiii, 53  
Budapest, deep drilling, iii, 120-1  
Buddhism, development of, xv, 199;  
  Nirvana of, 334  
Buds, never on roots, xiii, 22, 23, 29;  
  of perennials, 53  
Buenos Aires, harbor of, xiv, 270  
Buffalo, N. Y., electric power system, vi, 377-8  
Buffalo Buds, vii, 123



- Buffalo Bugs, xii, 123  
 Buffalo Dance, xv, 305-6  
 Buffaloes, xii, 328-9;  
   of Great Plains, xiv, 383  
 Buffalo Grass, xiii, 374  
 Buffalo Hot Springs, xiv, 145  
 Buffon, founder of modern natural history, xvi, [128](#);  
   lightning experiments, vi, 15;  
   "Natural History," xvi, [116](#);  
   on evolution of species, 139-40, 148  
 Bugles, sounding of, iv, 231  
 Bugs, xii, 110-14;  
   jaws and maxillæ in, 100  
 Buildings, development of, xv, 266-72;  
   dryness of air in American, i, 322, 323;  
   earthquake construction, xiv, 342, 343;  
   electric wiring, vii, 55-65;  
   weathering effects, iii, 22, 24  
 Building Stones, iii, 370-2  
 Bulgaria, long life of peasants, xiii, 172  
 Bull Durham Sign, Broadway, vii, 341  
 Bullets, form and flight, v, 362, 365  
 Bullfrogs, xii, 180-1  
 Bumps, in aeronautics, i, 293, 298, 368  
 Bunch Grass, xiv, 380  
 Bunsen, carbon arc, xvi, [189](#);  
   chemical work, 163;  
   solution of spectrum lines, ii, 112  
 Bunsen Burner, viii, 60-1  
 Buoyancy, law of, iv, 103-4, 105;  
   of air, 107, 108  
 Burbank, Luther, xvi, [167](#)  
 Burdock, seed dispersal, xiii, 58  
 Burette, viii, 294, 295 (fig.)  
 Burma, elephant of, xii, 302;  
   rivers of, xiv, 195-6;  
   viper of, xii, 230  
 Burning Oils, viii, 209  
 Burns, of body tissues, x, 252;  
   from X-rays, vii, 250, x, 254  
 Burrels, xii, 326  
 Burs, chestnut and beech, xiii, 193;  
   seed dispersal by, 343  
 Bus Bars, vi, 358-9  
 Bushland, xiv, 378-9, 380, 381  
 Bushmen (African), xv, 133-5;  
   art of, 119 (fig.), 120-1, 298-300;  
   civilization at collection stage, 196;  
   hair of, 38;  
   height of, 39;  
   ostrich-hunting of, 212, 222;  
   use of baboons, in water searching, xii, 380  
 Bushmen (Australian), iii, 304  
 Bushnell, David, v, 197  
 Butane, derivatives, viii, 210  
 Butcher's Broom Plant, xiii, 29-30  
 Butte Mining District, iii, 361, 368  
 Butter, calory value, ix, 299, x, 269, 273;  
   composition, viii, 364;  
   digestion of, x, 326;  
   made by electricity, vii, 226, 227, 228;  
   pure food, ix, 300;  
   substitutes for, viii, 363, 364, x, 262, 267, 268;  
   vitamines in, 259, 261, 267  
 Buttercup Family, xiii, 196  
 Buttercups, double, xiii, 51;  
   petal arrangement, 190  
 Butter Fat, viii, 245, 246, 364;  
   in milk, 363;  
   vitamines in, 369  
 Butterflies, xii, 114-18;  
   antennæ of, 101;  
   earliest appearance, iii, 279, xii, 104;  
   evolution of, xii, 106-7;  
   jaws and maxillæ in, 100;  
   number of species in N. Y., 99; origin of name, xv, 157.

number of species in iv, 1, 33, origin of name, xv, 137,  
 plant fertilization by, xiii, 123-4, 133-5, 142-3

Butterfly Orchid, xiii, 145

Buttes, made by erosion, iii, 140

Buttonball Tree, xiii, 343-4

Buttonhole Machine, invention, v, 382

Butyric Acid, viii, 220, 248

Buys Ballot's Law, i, 125, 134

Buzzards, xii, 261

Buzzards Bay, oysters of, xii, 61;  
 tidal race at, xiv, 294

Byron, skull capacity, xv, 40

Byssus, xii, 64

Cabbage, calories in, ix, 299;  
 in mustard family, xiii, 197;  
 origin and antiquity, 222;  
 sport plant, 333-4;  
 vitamins in, x, 261, 262

Cabbage Bug, xii, 114

Cables (ocean), breaks in, xiv, 284;  
 laying of, 283,  
 (See also Atlantic Cables)

Cables, underground, vii, 12-13, 27

Cabot, John, birth and training, xiv, 310

Cacao, xiii, 234, 235

Cachalot, xii, 298-9

Cactus, characteristics of, xiii, 378, xv, 19;  
 leafless forms, xiii, 15;  
 leaves of, 378, xiv, 378;  
 prickly pear, xiii, 29 (fig.);  
 regions of dominance, 355;  
 stems of, 31;  
 water-storage by, 28, 106, 379

Cactus Family, xiii, 200;  
 restricted area, 320

Caddis Flies, xii, 106

Cadmium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383;  
 test for, 287, 288

Cæsar, Julius, scientific reforms, xvi, [98](#)

Cæsar's Section, ancient practice of, x, 14, 27

Cæsium, chemical properties, viii, 128, 132, 133, 383;  
 spectrum, 302

Caffeine, composition, viii, 230;  
 polyuria induced by, x, 344

Caffre, xii, 355

Caimans, xii, 198

"Cain," picture, xv, 69

Caissons (pneumatic), iv, 30-2, v, 116-21;  
 pressure in, i, 329, iv, 129

Cake Urchins, xii, 50

Caladium, leaves of, xiii, 79

Calamus, of India, xiii, 361

Calamus Root, xiii, 188, 255

Calcite, iii, 325-6;  
 gangue mineral, viii, 199;  
 light polarization by, iii, 319, iv, 354

Calcium, viii, 148-9;  
 affinities, 31-2, 101-2, 128;  
 atomic weight and  
 symbol, 383;  
 compounds, 130, 138, 149-53, 195;  
 compounds in hard water, 318, 322-4;  
 electrolytic production, vii, 320-1;  
 fusibility, viii, 384;  
 in body tissues, 354;  
 in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 192, 195, 196;  
 in light metal group, 17, 127;  
 plant needs of, viii, 337, 341, 344;  
 specific gravity, 384;  
 test for, 287, 289

Calcium Carbide, viii, 153;  
 acetylene prepared from, 231;  
 in nitrogen fixation, 74, i, 36;  
 production and uses, vii, 312, xvi, [191](#)

Calcium Carbonate, viii, 151-2;

composition, 117;  
 deposits of, 195;  
 lime from, 149, 150;  
 in soil sweetening, 150, 347;  
 in water, 40, 151, 322.  
 (See also Limestone)

Calcium Chloride, viii, 152-3, 322-3;  
   mixture with snow, iv, 175

Calcium Group, viii, 148-53;  
   spectra, 302

Calcium Hydroxide, viii, 150, 347

Calcium Light, compared with sun's, ii, 169

Calcium Oxide, viii, 149-51. (See Lime)

Calcium Pentasulphide, viii, 333

Calcium Phosphate, viii, 89, 153, 279-80, 354

Calcium Stearate, viii, 143, 323

Calcium Sulphate, viii, 117, 149, 153;  
   in water, 40, 322-3

Calcium Sulphite, viii, 153, 372

Calcium Tungstate, color in X-rays, iv, 378

Calc Spar, iii, 325

Calculations, mathematical, development of, xv, 181-4, xvi, [61](#)

Caldwell, Kansas, region, iii, 34

Calendar, Babylonian, xvi, [57-8](#);  
   Bacon's work, 101;  
   clothing in relation to, x, 309;  
   Egyptian, xvi, [70](#);  
   reforms of Cæsar, 98

Calibration, vii, 158, 363;  
   of condensers, 293-4

California, aerial fish patrol, i, 48;  
   Big Trees (see Big Trees);  
   borax deposits, viii, 89-90;  
   climate, xiv, 348-9, 358;  
   climatic changes in, 361, 362;  
   cretaceous deposits, iii, 216;  
   crustal movements in southern, 81-2, 225;  
   earthquakes and volcanoes, xiv, 331;  
   forests and trees, 374;  
   geese of, xii, 258;  
   gold production, iii, 226, 365, 367;  
   hot springs, xiv, 143;  
   live oaks of, 370;  
   lemon trees of, xv, 22;  
   mercury production, iii, 370;  
   ocean waves used for power, v, 174;  
   oil fields, iii, 350;  
   rainfall, i, 112;  
   raisin-drying industry, v, 257;  
   record temperature, 209;  
   redwood forests, fog drip, 351;  
   "road-runners" of, xii, 265;  
   sea elephant of, 335;  
   sea lions, 334;  
   southern, xiv, 42;  
   "Sunshine State," 86;  
   tin production, iii, 368;  
   valley of, xiv, 215

Callao, harbor of, xiv, 265

Callina of Spain, i, 96, 368

Calms of Cancer and Capricorn, i, 129, 368

Calomel, viii, 170

Caloric, iv, 47, 154, xvi, [125](#)

Calories, definition and value, iv, 154, 312, vii, 369, viii, 361, 374, ix, 295, x, 269;  
   electrical equivalents, vii, 382;  
   food requirements in, ix, 296-7;  
   in various foods, viii, 361, 366-7, ix, 299, x, 269;  
   major, viii, 361;  
   mechanical equivalent, ix, 295;  
   use of, in rating food values, iv, 48

Calorimeter, viii, 360-1, x, 269

Calumet Copper Mine, heat increase in, xiv, 12

Calyx, xiii, 44, 45;  
   absent in some plants, 46, 182;  
   incorporated in fruits, 54

Camber, of aeroplanes, i, 288  
 Cambium, xiii, 24, 26, 177 (fig.)  
 Cambrian Period, iii, 181-4, 377;  
   animals of, 263, 267, 268, 272, 273, 277;  
   climate, 184-5;  
   first life in, xv, 71;  
   fossils from, iii, 174;  
   metamorphism of rocks in, 189  
 Cambridge University, founding of, xvi, [100](#)  
 Cambyses, burial of army of, iii, 73  
 Camels, xii, 313-15;  
   hoofs of, iii, 300;  
   trypanosome in, x, 168  
 Camera, iv, 339-40, ix, 106-9;  
   Langley on the, ii, 221;  
   power to pierce water, i, 47  
 Camphor, viii, 240, 252;  
   in celluloid, 255;  
   smell, xi, 80;  
   source, xiii, 255, 263  
 Cams, v, 39-40  
 Canada, animals of, xii, 287, 318, 320, 336, 348, 350, 351, 365;  
   Atlantic ports closed by ice, xiv, 267;  
   forests of, 371, 372;  
   French colonization of, 191;  
   geology, iii, 165, 167, 219, 231-2;  
   Glacial Epoch effects, xiv, 56, 61-2, 170;  
   Indian summer, i, 361;  
   lakes of, xiv, 200;  
   mining products, iii, 360, 365, 368, 376;  
   plains of, xiv, 217;  
   plutonic formations, 111;  
   rainfall of, 360;  
   tobacco production, xiii, 258  
 Canadian Rockies, formations in, xiv, 229;  
   glaciers of, 55  
 Canals, lift locks, v, 103  
 Canaries Current, xiv, 304  
 Canary Islands, xiv, 252, 289;  
   dragon tree of, xiii, 183-4  
 Cancer, cause, nature, and treatment, x, 119-20, 382, 383-4;  
   early knowledge of, 39, 41;  
   racial immunity and susceptibility to, xv, 48-9, 50, 51;  
   spread and cure by surgery, ix, 255  
 Candle, Candlepower, iv, 351-2;  
   compared with sun, ii, 169  
 Candles, blowing out of, viii, 57;  
   burning of, in caissons, iv, 31;  
   flame of, viii, 58, 59;  
   materials of, 247  
 Candy, boiling point, viii, 299;  
   dextrin in, 243;  
   glucose uses, 225  
 Cane Sugar, xiii, 83, 214-15;  
   chemical properties, occurrence, and use, viii, 226-7;  
   extraction and refining, 242;  
   fermentation, 225, 227;  
   large molecules, 356;  
   making of, by plant, 335;  
   solutions, freezing point, 299;  
   sweetness of, ix, 230;  
   testing of, by polarized light, iv, 356  
 Canned foods, vitamins lacking in, x, 262, 263, 266, 267-8  
 Cannel Coal, iii, 344, viii, 202  
 Cannibalism, remarks on, ix, 280-1  
 Cannon, Dr., medical work, x, 295, 327;  
   quoted, xi, 137-9  
 Canoes, primitive, xv, 262-4;  
   propulsion of, iv, 33-4  
 Canopus, gaseous state, ii, 382;  
   parallax and distance, 316  
 Canvas Buckets, use of, v, 350  
 Canyons, depth dependent on altitude, xiv, 159;  
   occurrence in dry climates, 51-2  
   (see also particular canyons under river names)

Caoutchouc, xiii, 245;  
 chemistry and manufacture, viii, 257-8 (see Rubber)

Capacity, electrical, iv, 267-8, viii, 363;  
 in overhead transmission, 104, 105;  
 in oscillating circuits, 286-7, 289;  
 measurement in oscillating circuits, 294-5, 296-7;  
 unit of, iv, 284, vii, 368

Cape Nome, Alaska, iii, 57

Capella, binary star, ii, 123;  
 color, 297;  
 solar star, 115

Cape of Good Hope, climate of, xiv, 358;  
 discovery of, 309

Cape Town, oak trees at, xiv, 370

Cape Verde Islands, xiv, 252, 289;  
 ocean deeps around, 289

Capillaries, ix, 54, 192-5;  
 in circulatory system, x, 63, 334;  
 oxygen diffusion through, ix, 260;  
 passage of blood through, 210, 212, 214, 215;  
 unknown to Galen & Harvey, x, 63

Capillarity, of soil water, viii, 37, xiii, 92-3

Capri, level changes at, iii, 81

Caproic Acid, viii, 220

Capsules, plant, xiii, 56, 69

Capuchin Monkeys, xii, 377-8

Capybaras, xii, 289

Caracels, xii, 356

Caraway Seed, xiii, 201, 265

Carbohydrate Industries, viii, 241-4

Carbohydrates, viii, 223-9, 374-5;  
 body fuels, xi, 271, 278;  
 daily consumption, viii, 366-7;  
 digestion and utilization of, 356, 357, 358-9;  
 food requirements and values, 361, 362, x, 268, 269, 271;  
 formation by plants, viii, 219, 335, 349, 350, xiii, 81;  
 storing of, in body, x, 272;  
 structure and hydrolysis, viii, 217-18;  
 use of by animals and vegetables, 246, 348, 349, 350

Carbolic Acid, viii, 238, 253, 333;  
 as antiseptic, x, 145

Carbon, viii, 18, 42-52;  
 affinity for oxygen, 12, 102;  
 atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 chemical energy, 186-7;  
 colors due to, 258;  
 combustion of, 12-13, 308, ix, 26, 190;  
 diamonds and graphite pure, iii, 328, 331, viii, 42, 43;  
 electrical conductivity, iv, 283;  
 electric positiveness, vi, 59, 61;  
 ignition of, viii, 53;  
 in body, elimination, 353;  
 loss in fatigue, xi, 271;  
 in hydrocarbons, viii, 205-7, 233, 234;  
 in iron, v, 316-17, 319, 320-1, viii, 157, 158;  
 in iron preparation, 157;  
 in neutral refractories, vii, 307;  
 in organic matter, viii, 42, 64, 204, 336-7;  
 in proteins, 351;  
 in steel, 159, 160;  
 luminosity of flame due to, 59-60;  
 melting point, iv, 162;  
 necessity of, to life, ii, 242-3;  
 percentages in coal series, iii, 345;  
 plant uses of, viii, 49, 340-1, xiii, 14, 80, xiv, 64-5;  
 potential energy in, iv, 82;  
 production of pure, xvi, [190](#)

Carbonaceous Matter, in soils, viii, 340

Carbonaceous Strata, iii, 249-50

Carbonated Beverages, viii, 43, 50

Carbonated Waters, natural, xiv, 142, 146

Carbonate Group, viii, 93

Carbonate of Lime, ancient layers of, iii, 250, 251;  
 animal shells and skeletons of, 259, 266, 267, 268, 270;  
 hard water due to, 126;  
 limestone composed of, 25, 200

limestone composed of, 25, 308;  
 in sandstone, 27  
 (see also Calcite, Calcium Carbonate, Limestone)  
 Carbonates, formation of, viii, 49;  
   in blood, x, 280;  
   metal compounds, viii, 130, 147, 198;  
   metal extraction from, 131, 271;  
   test of, 290  
 Carbon Compounds, viii, 42, 48-52, 61;  
   optical activity, xvi, [164](#)  
 Carbon Cycle, viii, 49-50, 325-6, 334-5, 349-50  
 Carbon Dioxide, viii, 42, 48-50;  
   atmospheric, i, 10, 11, 13-14, 25, 322, viii, 48, 49, 67-8, 152, ix, 26, 254;  
   body production and elimination, ix, 190, 248, 253-4, 262-7, 268, x, 270, 280, 281, 338, 339;  
   boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
   critical temperature and pressure, 172, 173;  
   fatigue product, xi, 270-2;  
   in  
     blood, ix, 263, 264-7, x, 331, 339;  
     in blood, loss in mountain sickness, i, 328;  
     in Carbon cycle, viii, 334, 350;  
     in limestone, 42, 49, 152;  
     in minerals, 201;  
     in water, 40, 111;  
   leavening agent, 50, 136, 137;  
   plant uses of, 219, 335, 347, 349, ix, 26-7, xiii, 80-1, 82, xiv, 65;  
   product of combustion and decay, viii, 12-13, 26, 45, 61, ix, 26, 190;  
   produced by fermentation, 248;  
   production, commercial, viii, 48, 276;  
   rock disintegration by, 194-5;  
   thrown off by lungs, 353;  
   vitiation of air by, 331, 332, ix, 268, x, 238  
   (see also Carbonic Acid)  
 Carbon Disulphide, combustion of, viii, 61;  
   light refraction by, iv, 331;  
   refrigeration by, 174  
 Carbonic Acid, viii, 48-9, 101, 115;  
   atmospheric content affected by light, x, 253;  
   chemical action on rocks, iii, 24, 25, 27, viii, 194;  
   critical temperature and pressure, iv, 172;  
   early studies, xvi, [119-20](#);  
   elimination in sleep, xi, 283;  
   formation in body, x, 280;  
   heat absorption by, iii, 248;  
   in ground waters, xiv, 142, 146;  
   in sea water, iii, 54;  
   in sodium compounds, viii, 134-6;  
   in urea, 230, x, 279, viii, 61;  
   light refraction by, iv, 331;  
   refrigeration by, 174  
 Carboniferous Period, iii, 197;  
   animals of, xv, 71;  
   landscape of, xiii, 320;  
   length and antiquity, 314, 322;  
   plants of, 307-11, 315-17  
 Carbon Monoxide, viii, 50-1, 157  
 Carbon Tetrachloride, vi, 101, viii, 212  
 Carborundum, chemical composition, 90;  
   discovery, manufacture, and uses, vii, 300, 301, 309-11, xvi, [190](#);  
   refractory, vii, 308, 311;  
   in wireless detectors, 269  
 Carboxyl Group, viii, 220, 375  
 Carbuncles, cause of, x, 195, 311  
 Carburetors, vii, 124-8;  
   mixtures in, v, 156  
 Caribbean Sea, hurricane reports, i, 282, 309  
 Caribe (fish), xii, 159-60  
 Caribou, xii, 320;  
   horns of, 316  
 Carlsbad, Bohemia, xiv, 145, 152  
 Carlyle, dyspepsia of, xi, 369;  
   on work, 276;  
   on shame and clothing, x, 306  
 "Carnegie," magnetic survey ship, i, 193, vi, 39  
 Carnation, iii, 227

Carnelian, iii, 337  
 Carnivorous Animals, xii, 332-65  
 (see also Flesh-eating Animals)  
 Carnot, mathematician, xvi, [125](#);  
 on heat, 135  
 Carolina Parakeet, xii, 266  
 Carolina Poplar, as index plant, i, 255  
 Carps, xii, 161  
 Carrel, antiseptic methods, x, 146, 181-3, 382  
 Carrel-Dakin Solutions, x, 181-3, 382  
 Carrion Crow, xii, 260  
 Carroll, Dr. James, x, 160, 161, 200  
 Carrots, flowers of, xiii, 49;  
 origin, 222;  
 swelled roots, 19;  
 taproot of, 17 (fig.);  
 vitamins in, x, 262, 266, 268;  
 wild, xiii, 353-4  
 Carthage, and Rome, xiv, 307;  
 destruction of fleet before, xv, 232  
 Carthaginians, elephants of, xii, 302;  
 in Iberian group, xvi, [49](#)  
 Cartilage, ix, 57-8;  
 making of, 54;  
 rib connections made of, 71;  
 skeletons of, xii, 142  
 Cartridges, explosion of, v, 157;  
 hydraulic, 100;  
 lampblack, i, 33;  
 modern, v, 362, viii, 145, xv, 218  
 Cartright, power loom, v, 376-7, xv, 246  
 Cascade Mountains, cirques of, iii, 66;  
 Columbia river canyon, 39, xiv, 165-6;  
 former volcanic activity, iii, 226;  
 geology of, 106, 139, 213-14, 226, 227;  
 glaciers of, 60;  
 lakes, 143;  
 precipitation on opposite sides of, xiv, 355;  
 snowfall, i, 119;  
 volcanic cones of, xiv, 100-1, 225, 315  
 Casein of Milk, food value, x, 259, 278  
 Caspian Sea, area and depth, iii, 154, xiv, 204;  
 commercial importance, 212;  
 formation of basin, iii, 154, xiv, 203, 205;  
 monsoons, i, 131;  
 salinity, iii, 154-5, viii, 139, xiv, 206-7  
 Cassini, Domenico, astronomical work, ii, 13, 59, 85, 133, 227-8;  
 telescopes, 59, 99  
 Cassiopeia distortion from sun's motion, ii, 306;  
 new star in, 331  
 Cassiterite, iii, 326, 369  
 Cassowaries, xii, 243, 249  
 Castillo, Grotto of, xv, 100 (fig.);  
 picture from, 112  
 Castings, of different metals, iv, 150  
 Cast Iron, v, 316, 319, 320-2, viii, 157, 158  
 Catalan Forge, v, 315;  
 air compression for, 89  
 Catalpa Trees, xiii, 271-2  
 Catalyzers, viii, 102-3, 375;  
 discovery, xvi, [165](#);  
 effect on speed of reactions, viii, 310, 311;  
 enzymes as, 103, 357;  
 various applications, i, 36-7, viii, 81, 82, 86, 174, xvi, [165](#)  
 Cataphoretic Medication, vii, 247-8  
 Cataract, of eyes, ix, 112, 116, x, 41;  
 ancient operations for, 27  
 Catarrh, germ of, x, 221  
 Catastrophism, xvi, [149](#)  
 Cat Briers, xiii, 188  
 Caterpillars, xii, 115-16, 117 (fig.), 118, 119;  
 "rains" of, i, 356-7  
 Caterpillar Tractors, v, 216-18, 383  
 Catapults, xv, 219  
 Cat Family, xii, 354-65  
 Catfishes, xii, 161-2

Cathartes, xii, 101-2  
 Cathode, defined, iv, 317, 382, vii, 251, 363  
 Cathode Rays, iv, 317-18, x, 184;  
   discovery and nature, xvi, [193](#);  
   fluorescence from, iv, 380  
 Cathode Stream, vii, 252  
 Cation, defined, iv, 382  
 Catkin-bearing Trees, fertilization of, xiii, 148  
 Catkins, xiii, 190, 192, 193-4  
 Catnip, flowers of, xiii, 205  
 Cats, xii, 354-56;  
   body heat, conservation of, ix, 307;  
   embryological resemblance to dog, xv, 54;  
   hair erection in, ix, 161, 164;  
   instincts of, xi, 48  
 Catskill Aqueduct, v, 262, 263-5  
 Catskill Formation, iii, 195  
 Catskill Mountains, formation, iii, 139, xiv, 179, 225;  
   New York water supply from, xiv, 140;  
   section of, iii, 138 (fig.);  
   stream piracy in, xiv, 179-80  
 Cat-tails, xiii, 59, 181, 187  
 Cattle, domestic, origin of, xii, 330;  
   elastic cord in neck, ix, 59;  
   hornless, breeding of, 327;  
   salt consumed by, viii, 140;  
   surra disease of, x, 168;  
   tetanus germ in, 298-9;  
   tick diseases of, xii, 98;  
   ungulates, 300;  
   young of, ix, 346  
 Cattle Family, xii, 324-31  
 Cattle-raising, on grasslands, xiv, 383-4  
 Cattle-Raising Stage, xv, 187, 196-9  
 Caucasus Mountains, iii, 236;  
   Ice Age in, 240;  
   recent formations, xiv, 235  
 Cauliflower, a modified bud, xiii, 41;  
   in mustard family, 197;  
   origin, 222;  
   sport plant, 333-4  
 Caustics, x, 255  
 Caustic Soda, viii, 278  
 Cauterization, batteries used, vii, 242;  
   former use of, x, 38, 55, 56  
 Cavalieri, Bonaventura, xvi, [104](#), 119  
 Cave Bear, xiv, 149;  
   cave pictures of, xv, 110 (fig.);  
   relics of, 79, 82, 100 (fig.)  
 Cave Fishes, eyes of, xii, 138  
 Cave Lions, xii, 359  
 Cave Men, xv, 76-84, 88-102;  
   art of, 148-9, xv, 110-20, 298, 299, 300;  
   clothing of, 257;  
   life of, 188-91;  
   tools and weapons, 102-10  
 Cavendish, Henry, chemical work, xvi, [120](#), 121, 177;  
   electrical work, vi, 16, 17, xvi, [121](#);  
   experiment to prove gravitation, iv, 98;  
   hydrogen discovery, results, x, 89  
 Cavendish Experiment, ii, 68  
 Caves, Caverns, formation in limestone, iii, 127, viii, 151, xiv, 147-8;  
   importance in history of man, 148-9, xv, 266;  
   primitive life in, 80-1, 82-3;  
   wind-eroded, iii, 73  
 Caviar, acquired taste for, xi, 72;  
   sources of, xii, 151, 152  
 Cavies, xii, 289  
 Cavitation, v, 235-6  
 Cayuga, Lake, xiv, 203  
 Cazorla, Spain, hailstorm, i, 119  
 Ceiling, of aeroplanes, i, 303  
 Celebes, xiv, 274;  
   animals of, xii, 310, 330, 379  
 Celery, blanching of, xiii, 76;  
   calories in, ix, 200.



CAROLINE II, IX, 233;  
 family, xiii, 200-1;  
 origin and antiquity, 222  
 Celestial Equator, ii, 70  
 Cell Metabolism, ix, 37-40;  
   oxygen requirements, 182, 199, 253, 254, 260;  
   part of cell engaged in, 42-3;  
   sugar and fat supplies, 289;  
   supply system, 49-52  
 (see also Metabolism, Basic Metabolism, Functional Metabolism)  
 Cells (electric) see Electric Cells  
 Cells (organic), basis of life, ix, 12, x, 119, xii, 10, 14, 25, xiii, 74, xv, 16, xvi, [142](#);  
   dynamics of, xvi, [144](#)-5;  
   growth by division of, ix, 43-8, xiii, 166-7;  
   living and nonliving, ix, 12-17;  
   maintenance and growth, 34-6;  
   metabolism of (see Cell Metabolism);  
   motions of, ix, 73-4;  
   of plants, viii, 337, 338, 352, ix, 26;  
   reproduction from, 43, 324-5, 332-3, x, 228, 232, xiii, 166-7, xv, 54, xvi, [155](#)-6, 157-8;  
   size of, ix, 49;  
   substance of, (protoplasm), 13  
 (see also Body Cell)  
 Celluloid, composition of, viii, 255  
 Cellulose, viii, 223, 227-8, 229, 254-6, ix, 30;  
   as food, 30;  
   industrial uses, viii, 229, 241, 254-6, 261;  
   in plants, iii, 344, viii, 49, 223, 335, 348, 349, ix, 30;  
   in wood composition, iii, 345, viii, 44, xiv, 65  
 Celsius, thermometer of, iv, 136  
 Celsus, A. Cornelius, x, 27, 43;  
   on sleeping sickness in Rome, 301;  
   rediscovery of "De Re Medicina," 44  
 Celtic Languages, xv, 162  
 Celts, of Ireland, xvi, [49](#)  
 Cement, chemistry of, viii, 280;  
   manufacture, iii, 373-4  
 Cement Floors, in factories, xi, 361-2  
 Cement Gun, v, 136  
 Cementite, viii, 160, 273  
 Cement Plants, potash from dust, viii, 279;  
   smoke precipitation, vii, 347-8  
 Cenozoic Era, iii, 20, 377;  
   animals of, 284, 293, 295, 298-301;  
   birds developed in, 297;  
   divisions and surviving species, xv, 71;  
   in North America, iii, 221-48;  
   plants in, 256, 257-8  
 Centaurus, "coal sack," ii, 352;  
   star cluster, 336-7  
 Center of Gravity, iv, 99-101;  
   tendency of wheels to turn on, v, 150  
 Centers of Action, i, 218, 241-2, 368;  
   Iceland area, 361  
 Centigrade Thermometer, i, 73, iv, 136, 137, viii, 27;  
   comparison with other scales, iv, 137, 141, viii, 27, 384  
 Centimeter-gram-second System, iv, 46 (see Metric System)  
 Centipedes, xii, 87-8  
 Central America, animals of, xii, 198, 208, 276, 289, 349;  
   coasts, coral reefs on, 40;  
   rainfall and rivers, xiv, 135, 195;  
   volcanoes of, 315, 316, 325-6, 338  
 Central Asia, antelopes of, xii, 327;  
   climatic changes, results of, iii, 75, xiv, 361, 362;  
   cradle of human race, xvi, [46](#);  
   desert basins, xiv, 215, 217, 355;  
   flowers of, xiii, 202;  
   horses of, xii, 306-7;  
   manual of, 356;  
   marriage custom of, xv, 282;  
   migrations from, xiv, 362;  
   oases of, 150-1;  
   plains of, 215;  
   rock weathering in deserts, 79;  
   rodents of, xii, 294;  
   salt lakes of, xiv, 100

Central Nervous System, ix, 129-32;  
   at birth, 348-9;  
   connections with glands and smooth muscles, 159-60, 162-3;  
   in the chordata, xii, 128;  
   preferred pathways of, ix, 134  
 Central Park Obelisk, iii, 23, xiv, 78-9  
 Central Sun Hypothesis, ii, 305  
 Centrifugal Force, iv, 71-5;  
   of earth's rotation, ii, 69, iv, 74-5, 101  
 Centrifugal Pumps, vi, 363  
 Centrifugal Railroads, iv, 74  
 Centripetal Force, iv, 72-3  
 Century Plants, single flowering, xiii, 43, 53;  
   sisal from, 240-1;  
   water-storage by, 41  
 Cephalopods, iii, 20, 260, 273-6, xii, 58, 74-80  
 Ceraunographs, i, 163, 368  
 Cereal Dusts, i, 63  
 Cereals, best grown in grasslands, xiii, 373;  
   evolution, iii, 257;  
   food value, viii, 364;  
   fruits for seed dispersal, xiii, 56, 182;  
   phosphate requirements, xiv, 67;  
   vitamines in, x, 260, 262  
 Cerebellum, ix, 144 (fig.), 145, 146 (fig.), xi, 28, 31;  
   locomotion control through, ix, 156, 158, 167  
 Cerebrospinal Fluid, xi, 29  
 Cerebrospinal Meningitis, antiserum treatment, x, 218;  
   germ of, 216  
 Cerebrum, ix, 144, 145-7, xi, 28, 29, 31-2;  
   at birth, ix, 351;  
   auditory area, xi, 108;  
   locomotion action of, ix, 157, 158;  
   seat of thought processes, 167;  
   visual area, xi, 86  
 Ceres (planet), discovery, ii, 255  
 Cerium, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383  
 Ceylon, animals of, xii, 201, 302, 328;  
   chocolate production, xiii, 234;  
   cinnamon production, 263, 264;  
   coco palm of, xv, 125;  
   leeches of, xii, 56;  
   pearl fisheries of, 62;  
   polyandry in, xv, 286;  
   quinine production, xiii, 251;  
   tea cultivation, 228, 224 (illus.)  
 Chagres River, xiv, 195  
 Chahas, xii, 256-7  
 Chain Pump, iv, 26  
 Chain Reflex, xi, 39;  
   in habit formation, 250-1  
 Chain Structure, viii, 233, 375  
 Chalcedony, iii, 337  
 Chalcocite, iii, 326, 360, 361  
 Chalcopyrite, iii, 326, 360, 361  
 Chaldean Eclipse Cycle (see Saros)  
 Chaldeans, astronomy of, ii, 9, xvi, [57](#), 58  
 Chalk, iii, 377;  
   deposits of, 216-18, 266  
 "Challenger," voyages of, xiv, 283, xvi, [142](#)  
 Chambered Nautilus, iii, 273-5, xii, 76, 77 (fig.)  
 Chamberlens, obstetricians, x, 79-80  
 Chameleons, xii, 204, 207-8, 208-10  
 Chamois, xii, 325  
 Champlain, Lake, formation, iii, 155  
 Champlain Sea, iii, 150, 151  
 Change, Albanian story of, v, 251;  
   attention attracted by, xi, 229, 344;  
   Cardinal Newman on, xiii, 325-6;  
   Heraclitus on, xvi, [79](#);  
   in earth's features, xiv, 28-30;  
   need of outside influence, viii, 113;  
   physical and chemical, 14-15  
 Channels, aerial mapping, i, 47;  
   dredging of, v, 257-8

Chaparral, xiv, 379  
 Characters, Characteristics, inheritance laws, ix, 333-8, x, 230-2, 233-4, xiii, 332, xvi, [154](#),  
 156, 157-8;  
     inherited and environmental, x, 228-9;  
     racial, xv, 36-52  
     (see also Acquired Characters, Heredity)  
 Charades, xv, 169  
 Charcoal, viii, 44;  
     combustion of, 12-13;  
     glow of burning, 57;  
     heat from, 186;  
     heat resistance, vii, 308;  
     in gas masks, viii, 47-8, 263, 264;  
     in gunpowder, 145  
 Charcot, Jean Martin, x, 360, xvi, [184](#)  
 Charges, Charged Bodies (Electricity), iv, 256-67, vi, 284-302,  
     vii, 363;  
     chemical production of, iv, 271-2;  
     discharge of, 262, 264-5, 267, 269, vii, 209, 366;  
     discovery of laws, xvi, [121](#);  
     electrical condition, i, 142;  
     electricity on surface, iv, 282;  
     induced, 260, vii, 370;  
     leakage, 371;  
     measurements and units, iv, 260-1  
     (see also Electrification, Ionization)  
 Charlemagne, clock of, v, 62;  
     Vikings and, xiv, 261  
 Charles II, founder of Greenwich Observatory, ii, 83, xvi, [124](#)  
 Charles's Law, iv, 140, viii, 107-8  
 Charleston (S. C.) Earthquake, iii, 95, 97-8  
 Charleston (W. Va.) region, iii, 34  
 Charts, marine, i, 271-6;  
     meteorological, 206-8;  
     phenological, 254;  
     synchronous and synoptic, 214-15  
 Chautauqua, Lake, origin, iii, 145-6  
 Chaucer, "Doctor" of, x, 41;  
     language of, xv, 156  
 Chauliac, Guy de, x, 39, 40-1  
 Checkered Adder, xii, 222  
 Cheese, calories in, ix, 299;  
     composition and value, viii, 363;  
     manufacture of, xiii, 71  
 Cheeta, xii, 365  
 Chellean Implements, xv, 105, 106-7  
 Chemical Affinity, viii, 12;  
     electrical nature, xvi, [122](#);  
     electromotive series, viii, 127-9;  
     intensity measured by heat, 308, 360;  
     of metals for nonmetals, 20;  
     source of energy, 267, 268  
 Chemical Changes, nature of, viii, 9-15, 188;  
     signs of, 100-1  
 Chemical Compounds (see Compounds)  
 Chemical Elements (see Elements)  
 Chemical Energy, viii, 12, 186-7, 267, 268;  
     electricity from, 167-8  
 Chemical Equations, viii, 13, 94-6, 376  
 Chemical Industries, viii, 241-84  
 Chemical Reactions, viii, 99-105;  
     defined, 381;  
     equations of, 94-6;  
     equilibrium, 103-5, 190-1;  
     heat of, 308;  
     reversibility, 21, 101;  
     of solutions, 36, 37, 119-25, 311;  
     speed of, 310-11;  
     types, 20-1  
 Chemical Warfare, viii, 262-4, x, 186-8  
 Chemical Warfare Service, x, 187-8;  
     device, viii, 233  
 CHEMISTRY, Volume viii  
 Chemistry, beginnings of modern, viii, 34;  
     concrete science, xvi, [42](#):

daily interest of, 13-15;  
 defined, viii, 11, xvi, 36;  
 difficulties of study, viii, 10-11;  
 exact, positive science, x, 368;  
 former realm, xvi, 14;  
 historical development, 54, 59, 73-4, 109, 110, 112, 115, 119-21, 133-4, 159-65;  
 medicine and, x, 81, 369;  
 nomenclature, viii, 97-8;  
 subjects dealt with in, iv, 12;  
 ultimate identity of organic and inorganic, x, 69

Chemosynthetic Organisms, xii, 15

Chemotaxis, xi, 50-1, 59, 61

Chemotherapy, x, 381

Cherbourg, breakwater at, xiv, 301;  
 wave power at, 300

Cherrapunji, Assam, rainfall at, i, 111-12

Cherries, drupes, xiii, 54;  
 origin and remarks, 224-5

Cherry Trees, xiii, 271-2;  
 lenticels on, 26

Chert, formation of, iii, 13

Chesapeake Bay, aerial fish patrol, i, 48;  
 drowned valley formation, xiv, 40, 255-6;  
 ducks of, xii, 257;  
 oysters of, 61;  
 ria coast, xiv, 257;  
 wave erosion in, iii, 56

Cheselden, William, x, 92, 123

Chest, diseases, studies of, x, 110, 112;  
 examination methods, 98-9, 108-9, 371, 373;  
 fixation of, 304-5

Chestnut Trees, family of, xiii, 193;  
 in American forests, xiv, 373

Chevrotains, xii, 313

Chewing, act of, ix, 82;  
 importance of, 227-8, 229, 230

Cheyne-Stokes Respiration, x, 340

Chiasmus, xii, 24

Chicago, growth due to railways, xiv, 219;  
 level changes at, iii, 82;  
 sewage of, viii, 326;  
 terminals, electrification, vi, 162;  
 underground trolleys, vii, 12;  
 ventilation standards, viii, 332

Chicago Fire, dust from, i, 56

Chicago, Lake, iii, 148, 149

Chickadees, xii, 268

Chicken Cholera, inoculation for, x, 141-2, 208

Chicken Pox, immunity to, x, 207

Childbirth, among savages, xv, 278

Child Labor, factory system and, x, 244;  
 laws, remarks on, vii, 33

Children, adenoids in, ix, 224, x, 341-2;  
 artistic impulse in, xv, 296;  
 basal metabolism in, x, 271;  
 bones of, ix, 56, 57;  
 care in development of, 352;  
 care of, by state, xv, 290-1;  
 choice importance to, xi, 266-7;  
 clothes for, x, 308;  
 cold baths for young, 312;  
 convulsions in, ix, 133-4;  
 cretinism in, x, 349-50;  
 darkness effects on, 253;  
 dreams of, xi, 293;  
 ear troubles in, ix, 104;  
 education and environment importance, 344, 352;  
 exhaustion in, xi, 273;  
 foods for, ix, 33-4, 242, 295, x, 314-15;  
 grasping reflex, importance, xi, 43;  
 growth period, ix, 47-8;  
 habit acquisition, xi, 247, 249;  
 habit of evacuation in, ix, 252;  
 heart rate in, x, 334;  
 house-breaking, xi, 251-2;

imitation in, xv, 66-7;  
language of, 142-3, 153;  
malnutrition causes, ix, 228;  
objection to sour tastes, 95;  
relationships under polyandry, xv, 286, 294;  
resemblance to parents (see Heredity);  
savage attitude towards, 135, 195, 198;  
skull growth in, 40;  
soaps desirable for, x, 311;  
suggestibility, xi, 307;  
teeth, care of, ix, 228, x, 312-16;  
transmission of nonhereditary characters to, ix, 343-4;  
walking of, on what dependent, 351

Chile, Bolivia and, xiv, 306;  
climate of, 358, 371;  
coasts, 258, 265;  
deserts of northern, xiii, 377;  
nitrate fields, i, 34, 35, viii, 64, 72, 197, 280, xiv, 66;  
temperate forests, xiii, 372

Chilled Iron, v, 241

Chilling, of body, x, 252-3, 306, 311;  
effects, ix, 323

Chimborazo, Mount, formation, xiv, 225;  
observatory site, ii, 149-50

Chimpanzees, xii, 383-4;  
brain of, xv, 62 (fig.), 96;  
expression of passion by, 65;  
hand and foot in, 58-60;  
mandible of, 94;  
reasoning power in, 67-8;  
skeleton compared to man's, 59

China, agriculture in north and south, xiv, 72-3;  
ancient civilization, x, 13, xv, 123, 127;  
beriberi in, ix, 35;  
bubonic plague in, x, 165;  
Cambrian deposits, iii, 184;  
coal, in, 345;  
coasts, xiv, 248, 251, 257;  
corn growing, xiii, 212;  
David's deer, xii, 316;  
dust whirls, i, 60;  
famines, xiv, 73;  
fault-blocks of north, 125;  
fishing with cormorants, xv, 223-4;  
ginkgo tree, xiii, 315;  
goral of, xii, 325;  
gunpowder invention, v, 361;  
hookworm in, x, 174;  
influence on West, xiv, 357;  
Jesuit survey, xvi, [123](#);  
loess formations, i, 53-4, iii, 74, xiv, 63, 72-5;  
medical education and Rockefeller Fund, x, 172;  
medicine of ancient, 13;  
meteorological service, i, 223;  
mountain valley conditions, xv, 131;  
opium and, xiii, 253;  
plains and mountains, xiv, 217;  
population distribution, 219;  
rice-growing, xiii, 213, 214;  
rivers of, xiv, 196;  
shark's fins as food in, xii, 147;  
smallpox inoculation in, x, 100, 207;  
storm signals, i, 283;  
sugar in, xiii, 215;  
tea in, 227, 228;  
temple orientation, ii, 26;  
trees of, xiv, 377;  
wheat in, xiii, 210  
(see also Chinese)

China (pottery), viii, 283

China Clay, iii, 333

Chinch Bug, xii, 114

Chinchillas, xii, 289

Chinese, ancestor worship of, xv, 341;  
ancient agriculture, xiii, 210;

ancient civilization, x, 13, xvi, [53](#), 54, 62;  
 ancient knowledge of cloves, xiii, 262;  
 ancient knowledge of lodestone, iv, 52, vi, 28;  
 calculating machines, xv, 183, xvi, [61](#);  
 finger nails of, xv, 260;  
 ideas of future life, 336;  
 ideas of eclipses, ii, 209;  
 in tropics, xiv, 356;  
 opium use, xiii, 253;  
 paper invention, v, 290;  
 prepotency in crosses, x, 230;  
 printing invention, v, 300-1, xv, 179;  
 use of feet by, 61;  
 veneration for writing among, 164;  
 well-water boiling, xiv, 140;  
 women, feet of, xv, 254-5, 260, 261 (fig.);  
 women, hairdressing of, 261  
 Chinese Astronomy, ii, 21-2, 331, xvi, [56-7](#)  
 Chinese Language, xv, 170-1  
 Chinese Writing, xv, 169-72  
 Chinooks, i, 133, 369  
 Chipmunks, xii, 293-4  
 Chitin, xii, 39, 69  
 Chitons, xii, 58, 67  
 Chloramin, x, 181, 183  
 Chloramine T., x, 382  
 Chloride of Lime, viii, 333  
 Chlorides, halogen derivatives, viii, 210;  
   metal occurrence in, 130, 198  
 Chlorine, viii, 18, 22, 84-5, 181, 297-8;  
   as antiseptic, 333;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   bleaching by, vii, 354, viii, 86, 146, 256, 274;  
   gold reaction with, 174;  
   in body tissues, 354;  
   in silicates, viii, 193;  
   manufacture and uses, 274, 284;  
   molecular speed, 24;  
   obtained from salt, 138, 140, 275;  
   plant uses, 337, 341;  
   solubility, in water, 111;  
   tests, for, 286, 287, 290;  
   use in chemical warfare, 262-3, x, 186;  
   water disinfection by, viii, 86, 274, 319, 321  
 Chlorine Derivatives, viii, 210, 211-12, 231  
 Chlorite, iii, 326-7  
 Chloroform, viii, 52, 212;  
   as anesthetic, x, 125  
 Chlorophyll, ix, 26, 27, xii, 11-12, 14, xiii, 79-80, 81, 84;  
   absent in saprophytes, 99, 100;  
   action in plants, viii, 335  
 Chocolate, calories in, ix, 299;  
   history and production, xiii, 233-5  
 Choice, power and importance, xi, 260-3, 265-7;  
   power of, in muscular responses, ix, 95, 121, 140  
 Choke Coils, vii, 17, 50  
 Cholera, discovery of germ of, x, 149, xvi, [184](#);  
   former ideas of, x, 286;  
   from water pollution, viii, 318;  
   germ of, x, 195;  
   immunity to, 207;  
   inoculation against, 208;  
   racial susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51  
 Choleric Temperament, xi, 153  
 Cholesterin, ix, 275  
 Chordates, xii, 127-9;  
   coelom in, 27  
 Chords, major and minor, xi, 106-8  
 Chorea, epidemic of, in Europe, x, 60;  
   rheumatism and, 224;  
   Sydenham on, 74  
 Christianity, Locke's "rational," xvi, [115](#);  
   Roman and medieval development, 99-100  
 Christian Science, attitude toward pain, xi, 116;  
   source of power, 306

Christmas Trees, electric lighting, vii, 342  
Chromatic Aberration, ii, 99-100  
Chromatin, ix, 41, 42, 44-7, 328  
Chrome Yellow, viii, 162  
Chromium, viii, 154;  
    affinity strength, 128;  
    alloys of, 273;  
    atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
    extraction from ores, 271;  
    specific gravity, 384;  
    test for, 287, 288-9;  
    use and occurrence, xiv, 238  
Chromophor Group, viii, 258, 259  
Chromosomes, ix, 46;  
    arrangement in pairs, 329, 330;  
    heredity controlled by, 328-41, x, 232-3;  
    human varieties, 233;  
    likeness in all cells, ix, 329;  
    number of, 46, 329, 339;  
    origin of energies, xvi, [145](#);  
    sex, ix, 339, x, 234, xvi, [156](#);  
    splitting of, in cell division, ix, 45 (fig.), 46-7, 332, 333  
Chronic Diseases, wasting process of, x, 214  
Chronometers, v, 65-7;  
    regulation to temperature changes, iv, 148  
Chrysolite, iii, 334  
Church, Prof. J. E., i, 118  
Chyme, x, 325, 326  
Cicadas, xii, 112  
Cider, making of, viii, 249;  
    turning to vinegar, 218  
Cigarette-smoking, dust particles from, i, 62  
Cilia, of bronchial tubes, x, 202;  
    of simple animals, ix, 73-4  
Cinchona, use of, in medicine, x, 154-5, xvi, [109](#)  
Cinchona Plantations, xiii, 251-2  
Cinnamati, early growth, xiv, 219;  
    water supplies, viii, 318, 322  
Cinder Cone, eruption, iii, 226  
Cinder Cones, xiv, 100, 102  
Cinematograph, in astronomy, i, 162, ii, 212  
Cinnabar, iii, 327, 370  
Cinnamon, xiii, 263-5  
Circles, appearance of circumscribed, xi, 186;  
    divisions invented by Ptolemy, xvi, [94](#);  
    regarded as perfect curves, ii, 34, 49  
Circuit Breakers, vi, 101-3, vii, 36, 37-48  
Circuits, Electrical, kinds defined, vii, 364;  
    overloading of, vi, 9, 72;  
    primary and secondary, 9, 308;  
    proportioning of partial, iv, 300-1;  
    protection against overloaded, vii, 34-50  
Circular Mills, iv, 282-3, 382  
Circular Reflex, xi, 42;  
    in habit formation, 252-3  
Circulation of Blood, ix, 195-200, 51 (diagram), x, 331, 337;  
    discovery, ix, 192, x, 61, 63-6, 69, xvi, [106-7](#);  
    discovery prepared by Vesalius, x, 51, 52;  
    efficiency, climatic effects on, x, 238-9;  
    former ideas of, 62-3, 65-6  
Circumcision, among early Jews, x, 15;  
    untransmitted, 230  
Circumzenithal Arc, i, 178, 180, 181, 369  
Circues, iii, 66, xiv, 58  
Cirro-Cumulus Clouds, i, 100, 103, 298  
Cirro-Stratus Clouds, i, 99-100, 103, 179  
Cirrus Clouds, i, 97, 99, 103, 179;  
    false, 102, 104, 372  
Cirrus Haze, i, 100  
Cities, aeroplanes to relieve congestion, i, 41-2;  
    climate, 333;  
    dependence on farms, vii, 221;  
    importance of lighting, vi, 279-80;  
    sewage disposal, viii, 324-9;  
    sites, favorable to, xiv, 219;

snow removal, i, 117, xiv, 140-1;  
 transportation facilities, vii, 198;  
 water supplies and purification, viii, 317-24;  
 white ways of, vii, 339-41  
 Citric Acid, viii, 222, 223;  
   formed by plants, 336;  
   solubility, 112  
 Citrus fruits, acids of, viii, 223  
 Civet (oil), xii, 353  
 Civets, xii, 351, 352-3, 354  
 Civilization, American, xv, 12, 131-2, 203;  
   arts and sciences in, iv, 9, 10;  
   climate and, xiv, 344, 357-62, xv, 31, 123-7, 383, xvi, [141](#);  
   clothing, shelter, and fire in, ix, 308-9, xv, 229;  
   conditions necessary to, 127-32;  
   development of, 3-4, 13-14, 28-31, 187-204;  
   dominant human impulses in, 185, 383;  
   earliest seats, xvi, [47](#);  
   evolution in, xv, 382, 383-4;  
   foresight and, 383;  
   geographic factors, xiv, 10, 31, xv, 122-3, 128-39;  
   government and,  
   380;  
   historic and prehistoric periods, xv, 167, 322;  
   influence of environment on, 122-39;  
   labor and, 125-6;  
   measured by timepieces, v, 57;  
   medicine and, x, 31;  
   moral laws and, xvi, [45](#), 47-8;  
   natural laws and, xv, 47-8, 382-3;  
   specialization in, 131-2, 203;  
   stages of, 187-204;  
   struggle to establish high associations, xi, 204;  
   transportation and, v, 18;  
   various machines and, 300  
   (see also Progress)  
 Civilized Races, facial angle in, xv, 45;  
   feet of, 60-1;  
   jaws in, 43;  
   monogamy of, 289, 290, 295;  
   natural selection in, 47-8  
 Civil War, Appalachian mountaineers in, xiv, 243;  
   captive balloons in, v, 225;  
   improvement of weapons in, 362, 380;  
   medical service in, x, 180;  
   scurvy in, 265;  
   Selfridge's periscope, v, 200;  
   Virginia weather, i, 308, 338;  
   western rivers in, xiv, 194  
 Clams, xii, 58-60, 66-7;  
   shells of, iii, 272  
 Clam Shell Cove, Staffa, xiv, 130  
 Clans, formation of, xv, 362-3  
 Clarinet, iv, 234  
 Clark, Alvan, telescopes, ii, 106, 109, 143  
 Clarksburg, W. Va., deep well at, iii, 120  
 Clausius, xvi, [135](#)  
 Clavichord, xv, 318  
 Claw Hammers, v, 25  
 Clay, composition and properties, viii, 90, 282;  
   composition, origin and uses, iii, 25, 372-3;  
   elasticity of, iv, 36;  
   imperviousness to water, xiv, 137;  
   in soils, iii, 27-8;  
   red, on sea bottom, 54;  
   residue of primary rock, viii, 195;  
   rock formed from, iii, 13 (see Shale)  
 Clay Worm, xii, 54  
 Cleanliness, bathing for, ix, 313;  
   health and, x, 311;  
   in war against tuberculosis, 290;  
   ventilation factor, ix, 270  
 Cleansing, action of soap in, viii, 141-2;  
   chemicals used in, 135, 141, 146, 147, 208-9  
 Cleavage, of crystals, iii, 318, viii, 202;



- of various minerals, iii, 321-41
- Cleistogamous Flowers, xiii, 120
- Clematis, as index plant, i, 255;
  - family of, xiii, 196
- "Clermont," steamboat, v, 192, 377
- Cleveland, Ohio, water supply system, v, 260-1;
  - water supplies and typhoid rate, viii, 322
- Cliffs, formed by faulting, iii, 87-8, xiv, 38;
  - in inclined strata, xiv, 84-5, 88;
  - loess, iii, 74;
  - of jointed rocks, xiv, 133;
  - sea, 251;
  - undercut by wind, iii, 73
- Climate, Climates, i, 197-211;
  - altitude effects, xiv, 220, 223;
  - carbon dioxide effects, viii, 49;
  - changes of, i, 199-202, xiv, 29-30, 360-2, xv, 72, 73, 74;
  - changes affecting drainage systems, xiv, 188;
  - changes, artificial, i, 345;
  - changes, extinction of races by, xv, 99;
  - changes in relation to plant distribution, xiii, 320, 321;
  - civilization, and, xiv, 344, 357-62, xv, 123-7, 383;
  - classification, i, 208;
  - data and statistics, 202-8, 214;
  - definitions, 199;
  - determining elements of, xiv, 344-56;
  - earth's internal heat and, 13;
  - effects, historical and biological, xvi, [141-2](#);
  - forest and prairie types, xiii, 348-9;
  - forest effects on, xiv, 379;
  - Gulf Stream effects, viii, 37;
  - hot, unhealthfulness of, x, 251;
  - human effects of, i, 316, 323-4, 327, 331;
  - human efficiency and, xiv, 357;
  - of past ages, iii, 172-4, 178, 184-5, 202, 203, 204, 220, 241, 246-8, xiii, 307-8, xv, 72, 73, 74, 76;
  - of plateaus, xiv, 222-4;
  - plant societies determined by, xiii, 381-2;
  - rugged, effects on circulation, x, 238-9;
  - therapeutic value of, 383;
  - topographical effects of, xiv, 41-2, 51-2, 124;
  - vegetation determined by, 363-79, 380-1;
  - zones of, (see Zones)
- Climatic Charts, i, 206-8, 212-13
- Climatology, i, 208, 369
- Climatology, in therapeutics, x, 383;
  - present state, i, 211, 369
- Climbing Plants, xiii, 27, 65;
  - in tropical forests, xiv, 368
- Climographs, i, 324, 369
- Clinton Iron Deposits, iii, 358
- Clione, xii, 19
- Clippers, old Atlantic, v, 188
- Clocks, balance wheels of, v, 68;
  - Chaldean, xvi, [58](#);
  - electric regulation, v, 74;
  - first conceived in cathedral, 109;
  - historical development, 58-65;
  - Jerome's standardized, 50-1;
  - pendulum escapement, 73-4
- Closed Circuits, defined, vii, 364
- Cloth, making of, v, 268-83
  - (see also Weaving)
- Clothes, Clothing, body heat regulation by, v, 348, ix, 308-9, 311-12;
  - civilization in relation to, ix, 308-9;
  - colds in relation to, x, 240, 253;
  - "habit" in, xi, 247;
  - hygiene of, x, 306-10;
  - infants, ix, 351-2;
  - origin and purposes of, x, 306, xv, 252-5;
  - primitive, v, 14, xv, 256-7;
  - touch sensations of, ix, 92;
  - warmth dependent on air insulation, iv, 178;
  - working, xi, 279, 362
- Clothes-driers, centrifugal, iv, 73

Clotting of Blood, ix, 180, 189  
 Cloud Banners, i, 104-5, 369  
 Cloudberry, spread, xiii, 342  
 Cloudbursts, i, 109, 110, 111, 369, vii, 218;  
     destruction effected by, xiv, 41  
 Cloud Caps, i, 104-5, 369  
 Cloudiness, measurement, i, 85  
 Clouds, i, 90-105;  
     aviation in, 300-2;  
     Brocken specters in, 185;  
     earth heat retention by, iv, 183, 184;  
     electrical discharges, vii, 18, 207-10, 213;  
     electrification, i, 150, 151, vii, 206, 207, 217;  
     electrification of earth by, iv, 269, 270;  
     formation and kinds, i, 90-105;  
     formation, cause of rapid, viii, 304;  
     formed by forest fires, i, 333;  
     heights, 17-18, 103-4;  
     light diffraction by, 183, 185;  
     noctilucent, 17-18, 58, 377;  
     none in stratosphere, 20;  
     observation at weather stations, 85-6;  
     paintings of, 105;  
     pictures, where obtainable, 103;  
     self-luminous, 149;  
     snow and rain without, 119;  
     thunderstorm, vii, 217  
 Clouet, steel experiment, xvi, [174](#)  
 Cloven-footed Animals, xii, 310  
 Clover, fertilization, xiii, 138;  
     nitrogen fixation, by, viii, 74, xiv, 66;  
     sleeping of leaves, xiii, 113  
 Clover Seed, method of gathering, v, 240  
 Cloves, Clove Trees, xiii, 262-3  
 Club Mosses, fixity and variation, xiii, 326, 327;  
     history, 305-6, 307, 314, 317, 323;  
     number of species, 323;  
     present and former species, iii, 254, xiii, 306, 308  
 Clutches, automobile, vii, 143;  
     electromagnetic, vi, 104  
 Cnidus, School, of, x, 22-3  
 Coagulation, by cooking, viii, 368;  
     of colloids, 315;  
     of proteins, 352  
 Coal, "Blue," v, 174;  
     carbon dioxide from, amount, i, 13;  
     conversion to electric power, vi, 216;  
     deposits in mountains, xiv, 237;  
     deposits in U. S., iii, 345-8;  
     excavating by machine, v, 262;  
     formation, iii, 198-201, 253-4, 343-5, viii, 44-5, xiii, 10, 68, 311-13;  
     handling in power plants, v, 353-4, 357;  
     heat measurement, viii, 360-1;  
     heat value, iv, 193;  
     importance, iii, 343, 345-8;  
     kinds, 344;  
     not a mineral, 307;  
     Permian deposits, 204;  
     specific gravity of, iv, 112;  
     supply, use, and waste, iii, 346, v, 171-2, vi, 352, viii, 283;  
     water power and, xiv, 191;  
     "white," v, 76;  
     work value, how estimated, iv, 189-90, 193-4  
 Coal Age, iii, 202;  
     insects of 279;  
     landscape of, 272 (Pl. 15);  
     length and antiquity, xiii, 314;  
     plants, iii, 253-4, xiii, 307-11, 315-16  
     (see also Pennsylvanian Period)  
 Coal Dust, as engine fuel, v, 156, 212;  
     explosions, i, 63  
 Coal Gas, in balloons, v, 223;  
     liquefaction of, iv, 171  
 Coal Gas Engines, v, 155  
 Coal Mines, compressed air uses, i, 26

(see also Mines)

Coal Series, iii, 344-5;  
carbonization in, viii, 44

Coal Tar, production and products, viii, 252-4;  
saving of, 47

Coal Tar Hydrocarbons, as motor fuels, viii, 209

Coastal Plains, xiv, 213-14, 215

Coast Range Mountains, geology of, iii, 89, 94-6, 130, 224, xiv, 127-8, 229

Coast Range Revolution, iii, 224

Coasts, xiv, 246-71;  
Atlantic and Pacific types, 247-50;  
compound, 254, 264;  
cycles of development, 254-5;  
economic importance, 264-5;  
emerged, iii, 56-7, xiv, 253, 262-3;  
hanging valleys on, 57-8;  
historical effects of, 249-50;  
neutral, 248, 254, 263-4;  
photographic mapping, i, 47-8;  
regular and irregular, iii, 56-7, xiv, 250-3, 255;  
submerged, iii, 57, xiv, 253, 255-62;  
wave destruction of, iii, 55-8, xiv, 44-7, 216, 301-3

Coatzacoalcos, harbor of, xiv, 266

Cobalt, viii, 154;  
affinity strength, 128;  
atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
classification place, 178, 183;  
magnetic susceptibility, iv, 251;  
ores, viii, 198, 270;  
specific gravity, 384;  
test for, 287, 289

Coblenz, Roman name, xiv, 89

Cobras, xii, 226-9;  
mongooses and, 352

Cocaine, an alkaloid, viii, 240;  
history and uses, xiii, 254-5;  
taste sensations reduced by, xi, 72

Cocci, (bacteria), x, 195

Cochineal, source, xii, 112

Cockatoos, xii, 266;  
Arara, v, 9-10

Cocklebur, xiii, 57 (fig.), 343

Cockroaches, xii, 107;  
ancient, iii, 279, xii, 104

Cocoa, xiii, 235;  
American origin, xiv, 382;  
source, 383;  
polyuria induced by, x, 344

Cocoa Butter, viii, 246

Coco de Mer, xiii, 60, 154

Coconino Forest, xiv, 373-4, 378

Coconut Oil, ix, 28, xv, 125

Coconut Palm, xiii, 219-20, 244, xv, 125;  
chatties, intoxication from, xii, 371;  
on coral islands, 42;  
fossil found in France, xiii, 319;  
seed dispersal by, 59, 346

Coconuts, character, uses, and production, xiii, 219-20;  
double, of Seychelles Islands, 60;  
gathering of, by monkeys, xii, 378;  
source and uses, xv, 125;  
unaffected by sea water, xii, 42

Cocoons, xii, 118

Coction, x, 21, 40

Cod (fish), xii, 163-4;  
eggs of, 141

Cod Liver Oil, vitamins in, x, 261

Coefficient of Expansion, iv, 145, vi, 265

Coelenterates, iii, 259, 266-7, xii, 26, 33-43

Coelom, xii, 27, 48

Coeur d'Alene Mining District, iii, 362-3, 368

Coffee, history and production, xiii, 231-3;  
insomnia from drinking of, ix, 219;  
polyuria induced by, 274-5, x, 344

Cog Wheels, v, 29;

screw and, iv, 92, 93 (fig.)  
 Coils, electromagnetic, vi, 92, 93, 98-9;  
   form-wound, 202, 223;  
   induction, vii, 364;  
   primary and secondary, iv, 304, 383, vi, 308, vii, 364;  
   resistance, 364  
 Coins, chemical analysis of, viii, 286, 291;  
   copper alloys in, 164, 171;  
   gold and silver, making of, iv, 150  
 Coke, discovery, v, 315-16;  
   manufacture and use, viii, 46-7, 252  
 Col (meteorology), i, 238, 369  
 Cold, body regulation to, x, 250;  
   clothing as protection against, 306;  
   comparative degree of, v, 345;  
   physiological effects of, ix, 37, 78-9, 319-20, x, 239, 252-3, 271;  
   "production" of, v, 345-7;  
   sensation of, ix, 93-4, 319-21, xi, 109, 112-13, 114;  
   skin defense against, 113  
 Cold Air Machines, v, 352-3  
 Cold Baths, ix, 313, 321-2, x, 240, 253, 312, 383  
 Cold-Blooded Animals, ix, 305;  
   diseases of, x, 206;  
   heart of, ix, 84;  
   temperature changes and, 78-9, 306-7, x, 250  
 Colds, air during epidemics of, viii, 332;  
   catching of, ix, 322-3, x, 239, 252-3, 306;  
   diseases from, 253;  
   ears affected by, ix, 103;  
   from uncleanliness, x, 311;  
   head, 341;  
   infectiousness, i, 326;  
   susceptibility of men and women to, x, 240;  
   taste sensations in, xi, 73  
 Cold Storage, iv, 187-8, viii, 371;  
   effect on vitamins, x, 263;  
   electrical, vii, 229-30  
   (see also Refrigeration)  
 Cold Sweat, xi, 131, 132  
 Cold Waves, i, 370;  
   prediction of, 239  
 Coleus, xiii, 42, 79, 205  
 Collectors, electrical, i, 144, 370  
 Collection Stage, xv, 187, 188-91  
 College Students, study habits, xi, 212, 289  
 Collodion, making of, viii, 255  
 Colloids, viii, 314-16, 375;  
   origin of life from, xii, 11-12;  
   relation of water to, viii, 355-6  
 Colonnaded Spectrum, ii, 115  
 Color—Colors, chemistry of, viii, 85-6, 258, 259, 312;  
   complementary, iv, 366-7, xi, 91-4;  
   contrast, ix, 95;  
   determined by vibration rate, 114, 115;  
   distance effects, xi, 182;  
   flame, viii, 301;  
   heat absorption by, x, 309;  
   hue, tint, and saturation, xi, 90;  
   illusions of, in different lights, iv, 323, 324, 370, 379-80;  
   induction of, xi, 94-5;  
   in interior decoration, vi, 273, 274-5;  
   memory, xi, 220-1;  
   mineral identification by, viii, 201-2;  
   mixtures, iv, 369, xi, 92-3;  
   neutralization, 91-3;  
   of glass, viii, 282;  
   of objects, iv, 364, xvi, [119](#);  
   of pigments, iv, 369-70;  
   perception and sensation of, 360-1, 364-5, 366, vi, 282, ix, 114-17, xi, 89-90, 91-2, 95-6;  
   physical effects, 63, 96;  
   primary, iv, 366, xi, 90;  
   psychological effects, vi, 273, 274-5;  
   racial classification by, xv, 32-34, 36-7;  
   rainbow, i, 175, ix, 115;  
   spectrum, iv, 357-9;

sunrise and sunset, i, 166, 167-8;  
 temperatures for different, iv, 361;  
 wave lengths of, 359, 360, 365, xi, 90;  
 white light, (see White Light)

Colorado, arid topography of, xiv, 42;  
 glaciers of, 54;  
 Jurassic strata of, xii, 165;  
 mining products, iii, 362, 363, 364, 366

Colorado Plateau, iii, 140, 229-30

Colorado River, navigability, xiv, 195;  
 Salton Sink and, iii, 156-7, xiv, 205;  
 superimposed character, 173;  
 water supply of, 182  
 (see also Grand Canyon of the Colorado)

Color Blindness, ix, 116, xi, 93;  
 inheritance of, ix, 340-1, x, 234;  
 in men and women, ix, 340-1

Colored Hearing, xi, 222

Color-Index of Stars, ii, 297-8

Color Photography, iv, 368-9

Color Printing, iv, 370-1;  
 in newspapers, v, 304

Color Vision, iv, 364-5;  
 inheritance of, ix, 340;  
 limits of, iv, 360-1;  
 theory of, x, 96  
 (see also Colors)

Colt Gun, v, 363-4

Columbia Plateau, iii, 105, 181, 227-8, xiv, 104, 164, 170, 172, 188

Columbia River, xiv, 174-5;  
 canyon of, iii, 39, 226, 228, xiv, 165-6;  
 navigability, 195;  
 salmon of, xii, 157

Columbine, fertilization, xiii, 126-8;  
 flowers, 196

Columbium, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383

Columbus, compass troubles of, iv, 52-3, vi, 27;  
 debt to early scientists, ii, 12, 13, 40;  
 discovery of America, xiv, 309;  
 Genoese birth, 310;  
 in Sargasso Sea, xiii, 73;  
 on rubber balls in Haiti, 245;  
 potatoes found by, 218, 219;  
 syphilis introduced by sailors of, x, 60;  
 tobacco-using seen by, xiii, 256;  
 trade winds on voyage, i, 128-9

Columnar Structure, iii, 111, 212

Combustion, iv, 138;  
 chemistry of, viii, 11-13, 53-63, 100;  
 heat of, 308;  
 oxygen and, i, 10;  
 oxygen and, viii, 35-6, 61;  
 power developed by, ix, 15-16

Comets, ii, 273-82;  
 asteroids and, 258;  
 dangers to earth, 279-80;  
 disintegration, 286-7, 288;  
 families related to planets, 270-1;  
 first scientific studies, 40, 41, 57;  
 former ideas, 83-4, 85;  
 habitability, ii, 250-1;  
 in relation to solar system, 164;  
 Newton's views, 85;  
 orbits discovered, 85;  
 orbits and meteor streams, 287;  
 photographic study, 134;  
 Seneca on, 85;  
 solar corona and, 224;  
 various particular, 280-1, 286  
 (see also Halley's Comet)

Commensalism, xii, 32

Commerce, ocean, development of, xiv, 305-11

Commercial Meteorology, i, 261-70

Common Salt, composition and properties, iii, 332, vi, 109-10, 111, viii, 84;  
 deposits, iii, 332, 374-5, viii, 139-40, 196, xiv, 141;

deposits from atmosphere, i, 59-60;  
 in body fluids, ix, 174, 175;  
 in diet, x, 256;  
 in ground water, xiv, 142;  
 in protoplasm, ix, 32;  
 in sea and inland waters, iii, 51-2, 152-3, 154-5, 332, 374, viii, 138-9, 195-6, xiv, 206, 295-7;  
 mixture with ice, temperature resulting, iv, 175;  
 physical and chemical divisions, 21;  
 plants and, xiv, 364;  
 production, iii, 374, 375, viii, 140, 275;  
 refining of, for table, xiv, 296;  
 size of molecules, vi, 112;  
 taste of, xi, 70, 71, 72;  
 uses, iii, 332, viii, 138, 140, 276-7  
 (see also Sodium Chloride)  
 Commutators, electrical, iv, 308, vi, 159, 177-9, 344-5;  
 use and construction, vii, 364-5  
 Como, Lake, iii, 146  
 Comparisons, measuring by, vii, 341  
 (see also Contrasts)  
 Compass, (Gyroscopic), iv, 254-5, v, 201, 340, 384  
 Compass (Magnetic), vii, 365;  
 compensation on iron ships, iv, 254, v, 340, vi, 42;  
 development, xvi, [102](#);  
 deviation, defined, iv, 247, vi, 42;  
 disturbances accompanying aurora, i, 161;  
 electric current effects, vi, 20, 88;  
 invention, 29;  
 magnet effects, 27, 32, 42-3;  
 modern improvements, 41-2;  
 needle, pointing and declination of, iv, 246-7,  
 (see also Magnetic Needle);  
 sun disturbances, vi, 40;  
 variation, defined, iv, 247;  
 variations on voyage of Columbus, 52-3, vi, 27  
 (see also Mariner's Compass)  
 Compensators, electrical, vi, 253-5  
 "Complete Recall," xi, 378  
 Complexes, mental, x, 355-6;  
 in hysteria, 361, 362  
 Composing Machines (see Linotype, Monotype)  
 Composition of Forces, iv, 75-7  
 Compostella, Spain, shrine at, xii, 65  
 Compounds, Chemical, viii, 16, 100, 375;  
 analysis of, 285-95;  
 colors of, 312;  
 combustion of, 61;  
 constancy, 110, xvi, [160](#);  
 contrasted with mixtures, viii, 15;  
 decomposition, 101-2;  
 electrical balance, 121;  
 formation types, 20, 100;  
 formulæ, 91;  
 metallic, 130, 146;  
 molecular weights, 92;  
 multiple proportions law, 110;  
 nomenclature, 97-8;  
 organic (see Organic Compounds);  
 substitution in, 102;  
 unstable, 66;  
 with water, 20, 38-9  
 Compound-Wound Dynamos, vi, 187, 188-9, 191-2  
 Compound-Wound Motors, vi, 233-5  
 Comprehensive Terms, xi, 191  
 Compressed Air, applications and uses, i, 25-6, 27-9, iv, 30-2, 106, 129-31, v, 111-38;  
 discovery, 109-11;  
 expansion effects, cooling by, iv, 191, v, 128-9, 351-3, xiv, 14;  
 heat of, v, 126-8, 161, 351;  
 methods of compression, 89-93, 126-7, 174;  
 physiological effects, i, 329, iv, 31-2, v, 119-21;  
 pressures used, i, 27  
 Compressed Air Locomotives, i, 26, 27, iv, 129, v, 133  
 Compression, heat of, i, 90, v, 126-8, 161, 351  
 Compressors, Air, v, 89-93, 127, 351

Comptes, on sciences, x, 368  
 Comstock Mines, Nevada, iii, 366, 368;  
   temperature in, 121  
 Concentration, chemical, viii, 310-11;  
   mental, xi, 235-6, 378-9  
 Conchs, xii, 72-3, 73-4  
 Concordant Coasts, xiv, 248, 249  
 Concrete Buildings, value in earthquakes, xiv, 343  
 Concrete Dams, expansion joints, v, 71  
 Concrete Sciences, xvi, [42](#)  
 Concrete Ships, v, 194-5  
 Concubinage, xv, 289, 290  
 Condensed Milk, scurvy from, x, 266  
 Condensers, electrical, iv, 265-7, vi, 170-4, 301-5, vii, 365;  
   applications, vi, 285-6;  
   capacity of, iv, 267-8;  
   dielectric, vii, 366 (see Dielectric);  
   discharge methods, iv, 267, vii, 366;  
   in automobiles, vii, 138-9;  
   oscillating currents, 373-4;  
   plate, vi, 170, 293-4, 295;  
   purpose, vii, 363;  
   synchronous, vi, 262;  
   use in wireless communication, iv, 314, vii, 263, 264, 266, 267  
 Condensers, Steam, v, 145, vi, 354-6  
 Condiments, as foods, viii, 362, 366;  
   effects on stomach, ix, 243-4;  
   sources, xiii, 265  
 Conditioned Reflex, xi, 198-201, 204;  
   in advertising, 348;  
   in habit formation, 251-2;  
   in hypnotism, 321-2  
 Condors, xii, 260  
 Conduct, rules of, how enforced, xv, 374-5  
 Conduction, of heat, iv, 138, 177, 178-9  
 Conductors (electrical), iv, 259, vi, 77, 294;  
   acids and bases as, viii, 122, 123;  
   air, i, 144-5;  
   copper, viii, 164;  
   discovery, vi, 13;  
   for radio currents, vii, 296;  
   resistance of, iv, 281-2 (see Resistance);  
   tabular information, vii, 377-84;  
   temperature effects on, iv, 301;  
   various materials as, 283  
 Conductors, (heat), iv, 176, 177, 179  
 Conduit Wiring Systems, vii, 55-60, 365  
 Condyle, xii, 239  
 Confectionery, poppy seed used in, xiii, 250, 254;  
   pure food law on, viii, 370-1  
 Confidence, psychological effects, xi, 212-13  
 Conglomerate, iii, 13, 377;  
   sedimentary rock, xiv, 18  
 Congo River, connections with Nile sources, xiv, 186-7;  
   furrow of, 287;  
   ocean slope at mouth of, 24;  
   varied course, 155  
 Congo River Basin, hippopotamus of, xii, 310;  
   okapi of, 321  
 Congo Tribes, habits of, xv, 225, 370  
 Conies, xii, 288, 304  
 Conifers, xiii, 174, 178;  
   American forests of, xiv, 371, 372, 374;  
   ancestors of modern, xiii, 310;  
   first appearance, iii, 256;  
   number of species, xiii, 323;  
   transitional form, 318  
   (see also Gymnosperms)  
 Conjugated Proteins, viii, 352  
 Connecticut, drainage studies, xiv, 131;  
   oyster industry, xii, 61  
 Connecticut River, course, iii, 234;  
   preglacial valley, xiv, 60  
 Connecticut Valley, down warping of, iii, 210;  
   igneous rock formations, xiv, 107, 111;

lava deposits, iii, 212;  
 origin, 232;  
 rocks under, 213 (fig.);  
 tracks of extinct animals in, 16, 291;  
 volcanic action in, xiv, 318  
 Connecting Nerve Cells, ix, 127, 128 (fig.), 129, 130;  
 of brain, 148-9, 150-1  
 (see also Connector Neurones)  
 Connective Tissue, ix, 13, 58-9;  
 growth of, 287;  
 in muscles, 75, 79;  
 ligaments formed of, 71;  
 making of, 54;  
 scars formed by, 48, 287  
 Connective Tissue Skeleton, ix, 71-2  
 Connector Neurones, xi, 21;  
 in brain, 31-2, 200;  
 in spinal cord, 26;  
 development in embryo, 35  
 (see also Connecting Nerve Cells)  
 Conscious Life, parts concerned in, ix, 21-2  
 Consciousness, in mental life, xi, 47;  
 habit and, 253-5;  
 motor response and, 27-8, 123-4, 202;  
 psychology as science of, 10-11;  
 "stream" of, 193  
 Consequent Streams, xiv, 157, 174  
 Conservation, technical meaning, iv, 382  
 Conservation of Energy, iv, 40-1, vi, 128;  
 establishment of doctrine, xvi, [131](#);  
 remarks on doctrine, iv, 9  
 Conservation of Resources, coal, v, 172, viii, 283;  
 forest, vi, 366, xiii, 9, 371-2, xiv, 382;  
 petroleum supply, vii, 309;  
 soil, xiv, 64  
 Constantinesco, George, v, 107-8  
 Constantin Metal, vi, 77  
 Constipation, causes and treatment, ix, 250-2;  
 chronic, x, 316-17, 328-9;  
 hyperacidity caused by, 322  
 Contact Catalysis, viii, 82-3, 103, 316  
 Contact Senses, ix, 86, 91-5;  
 connections with brain, 142  
 Contempt, sentiment of, xi, 148  
 Continental Climates, i, 208, 370, xiv, 346, 347  
 Continental Islands, xiv, 271-6, 278-81  
 Continental Platforms, major relief features, xiv, 9, 27;  
 margins and slopes, 25, 287-8  
 Continental Rivers, xiv, 153  
 Continental Shelves, iii, 52, xiv, 287;  
 area covered by, iii, 52, xiv, 26;  
 breadth of, 25, 285;  
 cutting of, by waves, iii, 55-6, xiv, 46-7;  
 deposits on, iii, 53, xiv, 284-5  
 Continental Slope, xiv, 287-8;  
 deposits on, iii, 53  
 Continents, average elevation of, xiv, 26-7;  
 climate on opposite sides, 346;  
 distinction from islands, 23;  
 drainage systems,  
 190;  
 former connections, xiii, 320, xiv, 290;  
 former submergence, iii, 216, xiv, 19-20;  
 present, never covered by deep sea, iii, 55;  
 rate of wearing away, xiv, 41;  
 tides modified by, 292  
 Continuity, of action, xi, 264-5;  
 of training, 257  
 Contrast, association by, xi, 197;  
 attention aroused by, 344;  
 effect on tastes, 72;  
 illusions of, 189  
 Convection, iv, 139, 178-9, 185  
 Converters, electrical, vi, 162, 332-48, vii, 365;  
 speed-limiting devices, 48;  
 in traction systems, 100, 365



in traction systems, 199, 303  
 Convolutions of Brain, xv, 62, 63, xi, 29  
 Convulsions, production of, ix, 133-4  
 Cook, Capt. James, xvi, [123](#);  
   story of Polynesian, xv, 124  
 Cooke, Dr. R. P., x, 161  
 Cooking, chemistry of, viii, 367-9;  
   development of art of, xv, 13, 195, 232-3;  
   effect on vitamins, ix, 36, x, 263, 266;  
   frying habit, ix, 286;  
   good, advantages to digestion, 241-2;  
   "pressure cookers," iv, 171;  
   use and advantages, xv, 229  
 Cooking (electric), vii, 89;  
   special rates for, 174;  
   in U. S. Navy, 332-3  
 Cooking Utensils, aluminum, viii, 155;  
   copper, 164  
 Coolidge Tube, x, 185  
 Cooling, contraction by, iv, 134-5, viii, 107-8;  
   dynamic, i, 90  
   (see also Expansion, cooling by);  
   use of water in, viii, 37;  
   water changes in, iv, 149, 150-1, viii, 38  
   (see also Refrigeration)  
 Coon Bear, xii, 338  
 Cooper, Astley, x, 129-30  
 Coordinates, iv, 16  
 Copal, in varnishes, viii, 265  
 Copepods, xii, 18, 84  
 Copernican Theory, ii, 43-4;  
   aided by Pythagorean teachings, xvi, [82](#);  
   establishment of, iv, 95;  
   Galileo and, ii, 54, 56;  
   Kepler, and, 49;  
   not accepted at once, 45, 46, 60, 311  
 Copernicus, ii, 42-4, iv, 19, xvi, [102](#);  
   as astrologer, ii, 21;  
   "De Revolutionibus," 12, 43;  
   ideas of motion, 63;  
   on speed and orbits of planets, 49;  
   studies in Italy, 12  
 Copper, affinity intensity, viii, 128, 164;  
   alloys, 164, 171, 273;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   density of, iv, 113;  
   electrical conductivity, iv, 283, vi, 77, 79, 80, viii, 164;  
   electrical positiveness, vi, 59;  
   electric welding of, iv, 312;  
   electrochemical analysis, viii, 295;  
   extraction methods, 270-1;  
   fungicide uses, 170;  
   formerly mined in New Jersey, xiv, 112;  
   heat conductivity, iv, 176, 179;  
   melting point and requirements, 162, viii, 384;  
   name, origin of, xv, 157;  
   native, iii, 327;  
   occurrence and production, 360-2, viii, 129, 130-1, 163, 198, xiv, 237, 288;  
   refining of, vii, 319-20, viii, 166-7, 272;  
   specific heat of, iv, 155;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384;  
   tests for, 286, 287, 288;  
   uses, iii, 359-60, viii, 126-7, 163-4, 167;  
   valences of, 94, 189  
 Copper Bromide, color, viii, 123  
 Copper Chloride, color, viii, 123;  
   electrolysis of, 124  
 Copperhead Snakes, xii, 233  
 Copper-Plating, vii, 314-15, 317-18, viii, 165-6  
 Copper Pyrites, iii, 326  
 Copper Smelting, smoke precipitation, vii, 347  
 Copper Sulphate, color, viii, 123;  
   electrolysis of, 125;  
   uses, 146, 332;  
   used in Egyptian medicine, x, 12;  
   water and mixture of, iv, 121

water and, mixture of, iv, 131  
 Copper Wire, for electrical transmission, vi, 77, 79, 80, vii, 20, 22-3, 104;  
   standard tables, 378-80;  
   table of carrying capacities, 381  
 Copra, xiii, 220, xv, 125  
 Coquina Rock, viii, 152  
 Coral Reefs, xii, 40-2, xiv, 263-4;  
   formed in shallow water, iii, 53, xiv, 276;  
   oceanic islands built of, 276, 277;  
   temperature limitations, 263-4, 305, xii, 40  
 Corals, iii, 259, 266, 267-8, xii, 38-43;  
   calcium carbonate in, viii, 151;  
   false, xii, 47  
 Coral Snakes, xii, 213, 225-6  
 Corbeil, Gilles de, x, 37  
 Corcovado Peak, xiv, 112  
 Cordage, sources, xiii, 238-41  
 Cordaitales, xiii, 310, 317  
 Cordaites, iii, 255, 256  
 Cordova, university of, xvi, [100](#)  
 Cores, in electric machines, vii, 365  
 Cork, specific gravity of, iv, 109, 112  
 Cormorants, xii, 253;  
   fish-catching with, xv, 223-4  
 Corn, American origin, xiii, 182, 211, 212, 221, 222;  
   economic importance, 208;  
   food value, viii, 364, 365, x, 262, 278, 279;  
   grains of, fruits, xiii, 56;  
   in grass family, 179;  
   leaves of, 32, 176;  
   monocotyledon, 178;  
   stalks, glucose from, ix, 230;  
   stalk structure, xiii, 26;  
   starch manufacture from, viii, 243;  
   time to plant, i, 255;  
   tryptophane in, viii, 351;  
   weather best for, i, 245-8  
   (see also Indian Corn)  
 Corn Crakes, xii, 262  
 Cornea, of eye, ix, 109, 110 (fig.), xi, 84, 85;  
   astigmatism of, ix, 113-14;  
   no warm spots in, xi, 112  
 Cornets, iv, 231  
 Corn Flour, vitamins in, x, 267  
 Corn-Harvesting Machines, v, 249  
 Corn Syrup, as food, ix, 292;  
   vitamins in, x, 262  
 Corolla, xiii, 45;  
   absent in some plants, 46, 182;  
   evolution of, 201  
 Corona Discharge (electricity), vii, 10-11, 23  
 Corona of Sun, ii, 219-26, 184;  
   appearance in eclipses, 213-14;  
   comets and, 281;  
   photographic studies, 128, 129;  
   rotation, 121;  
   study of, proposed method, 225-6;  
   study in various eclipses, 211-12, 214, 218  
 Coronas, atmospheric, i, 183-4, 370  
 Coronium, discovery, ii, 211, 223  
 Corposants, i, 157-8  
 Corrasion, defined, iii, 29;  
   by ice, 63-4;  
   by sand, 72;  
   in Grand Canyon, 40;  
   potholes formed by, 39-40  
 Correlation, mathematical, i, 253  
 Correlation of Energy, iv, 40  
 Corries, of Scotland, xiv, 58  
 Corrigan, John, x, 112  
 Corrosion, chemical, viii, 10, 13, 100;  
   Electrolytic (see Electrolytic Corrosion)  
 Corrosive Sublimate, viii, 170  
 Cort, Henry, v, 316  
 Corti, Organ of, xi, 102  
 Cornudum, iii, 227-8

Corundum, iii, 327-8  
Corvisart, x, 110  
Corymb, flower-form, xiii, 50  
Coryza, x, 295, 341  
Cos, School of, x, 21-2;  
    influence in middle ages, 37  
Cosmogony, defined, ii, 362;  
    theories, ancient and modern, 366-84, xvi, [58](#), 76-9, 80, 81-2, 84  
Cossacks, bows and arrows of, xv, 214  
Cotopaxi, Mount, xiv, 225  
Cotton, as clothing material, ix, 311, x, 307, 308, 309;  
    cultivation, xiii, 238;  
    dyes for, viii, 259;  
    fiber, 229, 254, ix, 30, xiii, 237;  
    fiber to fabric, v, 269-83;  
    humidity effects, i, 78;  
    importance, xiii, 208, 235, 236;  
    kinds, v, 269, xiii, 236;  
    Mediterranean origin, xxiv, 382;  
    mercerized, viii, 255;  
    preparation for manufacture, xiii, 237-8;  
    removal of, from wool, viii, 255;  
    vegetable silk from, 255-6  
Cotton Cloth, making of, v, 269-83  
Cotton Crop, forecasts, i, 251  
Cotton Gin, Macarthy's, xiii, 238;  
    Whitney's v, 269-71, 376  
Cotton Plant, xiii, 236-7  
Cotton Seed, uses, xiii, 238  
Cottonseed Oil, viii, 246;  
    solidified, 232, 247  
Cottrell, Dr., vii, 216  
Cotyledons, xiii, 60;  
    classification by, 176  
Cougars, xii, 363  
Coughing, reflex action, ix, 135, 258, xi, 20  
Coulomb, electric quantity unit, iv, 280, 284, vi, 17, 69, 82, vii, 365, 374  
Coulomb, C. A., electrical work, vi, 17-18, xvi, [122](#);  
    quantity unit named for, iv, 280  
Countertrade Winds, i, 130, 366  
Counter Voltage, vii, 365;  
    in motors, vi, 226-8, 232, 233, 236  
Counting (see Numbers)  
Country Rock, definition and character, xiv, 105  
Courage, motor origin, xi, 61  
Courtship, among animals and birds, xv, 274-5  
Cows, domesticating qualities, xv, 197;  
    fat production by, ix, 298;  
    milking by electricity, vii, 222, 226-7  
Cow's Milk, for infants, ix, 33-4, 346  
Cowries, xii, 73  
Coyote, xii, 340  
Crabs, iii, 260, 276, 279, xii, 85-7;  
    deep sea, 23;  
    hard and soft-shelled, 83;  
    "no-body," 89;  
    sponges and, 32  
Cramps, from cold baths, ix, 313;  
    significance, xi, 120  
Cranberry, bogs, xiii, 382;  
    origin, 225;  
    ovary, 202  
Cranes, (birds), xii, 262  
Cranes, hydraulic, v, 101-2, 106  
Cranial Nerves, ix, 131, 132, 142, xi, 29-31, 76;  
    doggerel verse on, 214  
Crater Lakes, iii, 155, xiv, 101, 203  
Craters, formation of, xiv, 101-2;  
    of Hawaiian volcanoes, iii, 104, 105, xiv, 322;  
    of Mount Katmai, iii, 101, (fig.)  
Crawfish, xii, 87  
Creation, ancient conceptions, ii, 366, xvi, [77](#)  
Creative Imagination, xi, 225-7  
Creepers (birds), xii, 268  
Creeping Speedwell, xiii, 28  
Credents, vii, 332, 330, 366, 375

Creosote, constituents, viii, 333;  
 source, xiii, 255  
 Crepuscular Rays, i, 169, 370  
 Cress, xiii, 197, 222  
 Cresylic Acid, viii, 238, 253, 333  
 Cretaceous Peneplain, iii, 232  
 Cretaceous Period, iii, 214-20;  
 animals and plants of, 20, 256-7, 266, 295-6, 292, 297, xii, 154, 202, 210, 242-3, 275;  
 first mammals in, xv, 71  
 Crete, ancient meteor in, ii, 284;  
 early civilization of, xiv, 281;  
 elevation changes, 33;  
 Phaestos disk, xv, 176 (fig.)  
 Cretinism, x, 350  
 Crevasses, formation, iii, 63;  
 cirques from, 66  
 Crex Rugs, xiii, 188, 236  
 Cribo, (snake), xii, 219  
 Crickets, xii, 110  
 Crile, Dr. George W., on emotion effects, xi, 135-6;  
 on fear in animals, 136;  
 on kinetic system, 57-60;  
 on laughter, 355, 356;  
 on pain, 119, 120;  
 on suppressed desires, 141-2  
 Crime, hypnosis and, xi, 320;  
 of crowds, 329-31;  
 punishment of, among primitive peoples, xv, 369-75, 379-80;  
 street lighting and, vi, 279  
 Crinoids, xii, 23, 49  
 Cripple Creek Gold District, iii, 367  
 Crisis, in diseases, Hippocratic doctrine, x, 21  
 Critical Period, of crops, i, 248-50, 370  
 Critical Pressure, iv, 171-3  
 Critical Temperatures, i, 29, iv, 171-2, viii, 303-4;  
 of various substances, iv, 173  
 Crocker Land, i, 173  
 Crocodiles, xii, 182, 196, 198-202;  
 resemblance to tuatera, 184;  
 sleeping sickness due to, x, 169;  
 ziczacs and, xii, 263  
 Cro-Magnons, xv, 99-102, xvi, [50](#);  
 art of, xv, 110-21;  
 implements of, 109  
 Crompton, mule-spinner of, v, 274, 376  
 Cromwell, sea captain, v, 305  
 Crookes, Sir William, cathode ray studies, x, 184, xvi, [165](#), 193;  
 on nitrogen needs, i, 34;  
 theory of fourth state of matter, iv, 54-5, xvi, [193](#);  
 vacuum tubes named for, iv, 317  
 Crookes Tube, iv, 317, vi, 114, vii, 251;  
 electron study in, xvi, [193](#);  
 fluorescence in, iv, 380;  
 phenomena of, 50;  
 X-ray discovery and uses, x, 184, 185  
 Crop Forecasts, i, 250-2  
 Crops, critical period, i, 248-50, 370;  
 rotation of, viii, 342-6;  
 sun spots and, ii, 186;  
 weather and, i, 245-50, 252-3  
 Crossbows, xv, 215  
 Crosses, inheritance of characters in, ix, 333-7, x, 231-2, xiii, 332  
 Crossfell, helm and bar of, i, 105, 374  
 Cross Fertilization (plants), methods to insure, xiii, 120-54;  
 variations due to, 331-3  
 Croton Bugs, xii, 107  
 Croton Dam, iv, 119, 120 (fig.)  
 Croup, antitoxin in, x, 298  
 Crowberry, spread of, xiii, 342  
 Crow Blackbird, coloring of, xii, 245  
 Crowd-poisoning, i, 321  
 Crowds, psychology of, xi, 323-33;  
 leaders of, 332-3;  
 legal responsibility, 329-31  
 Crucibles, graphite, viii, 43.

Crucibles, graphite, viii, 10,  
 platinum, 173  
 Crucible Steel Process, vii, 312  
 Cruickshank, William, electrical work, xvi, [122](#)  
 Cruickshank, Wm. Cumberland, medical work, xvi, [179](#)  
 Crusaders, coffee not known to, xiii, 232;  
     heroic crowds, xi, 326;  
     paper introduced by, v, 290  
 Crusades, effect on medicine, x, 37;  
     horse improvement by, xii, 307  
 Crust of Earth, xiv, 16;  
     chemical constituents, iii, 308, viii, 19, 90, 118, 129, 138-9, 148, 190-1, 192;  
     chemistry of, 190-203;  
     layers in, 191-2;  
     movements, iii, 76-98, xiv, 31-2, 33-9, 341  
     (see also Earth Movements);  
     rocks in iii, 12-14, 110-12, xiv, 17-19;  
     settling, cause of brontides, 196;  
     specific gravity, xiv, 11;  
     theory of formation, iii, 160;  
     thickness, 17, viii, 191-2;  
     waters in, iii, 113-29  
 Cryptograms, xiii, 63;  
     cycads and, 309;  
     earliest plants, 303;  
     forests of, of Silurian, xv, 71;  
     in coal age, xiii, 310;  
     numbers, 168;  
     reproductive process, 154-65;  
     spore-dispersal by wind, 344;  
     water necessary to fertilization, 300 (see Flowerless Plants)  
 Crystalline Form, iii, 309-11, viii, 203, 312-13;  
     solidification in relation to, iv, 163  
 Crystalline Rocks, iii, 378;  
     of oldest eras, 169, 170-1, 189  
 Crystals, Crystallization, iii, 309-20, 377-8;  
     cleavage, 310, 318, viii, 202;  
     electrification by cleavage of, iv, 260;  
     growth, iii, 311, 316;  
     growth of alum, viii, 313;  
     light polarization by, iii, 319-20, iv, 354;  
     Mitscherlich's studies, xvi, [161](#);  
     Pasteur's studies, 163-4;  
     snow and ice, i, 115-16;  
     water of, viii, 38;  
     X-ray studies, iii, 311, viii, 313  
 Ctesibius, discovery of compressed air, v, 109-11;  
     ignorant of atmospheric pressure, 112;  
     inventions and theories, xvi, [91-2](#);  
     water clocks, v, 59-62  
 Cuba, almiquis of, xii, 367;  
     American occupation, x, 160;  
     earthquakes in, xiv, 331;  
     jute production, xiii, 241;  
     sugar production, 215;  
     tobacco production, 258;  
     yellow fever eradication, x, 160-2, xiv, 356;  
     zoölogy of, 274-5  
 Cuckoos, xii, 255-6  
 Cucumbers, as food, viii, 365;  
     origin, xiii, 223  
 Cud Animals, xii, 311-12  
 Cugnot, Joseph, v, 207  
 Culinary Paradox, iv, 168-9  
 Cullen, Dr., refrigerating machine, v, 350, 354-6  
 Cullen, William, x, 88  
 Cultivated Plants, birthrate in, xiii, 51;  
     original sources, 221-7, xiv, 381-2  
     (see also Garden Plants)  
 Cultivation (soil), reason for, xiii, 92  
 Cultural Advance, requisites of, x, 107  
 Cumberland Plateau, xiv, 221;  
     height, 27  
 Cumberland Valley, xiv, 167  
 Cumene, viii, 235, 253  
 Cumulo-Nimbus Clouds i 102 103-4

Cumulus Clouds, 1, 98, 101-2, 103-4;  
     air currents and, 293;  
     formation of, 93  
 Cuneiform Writing, xv, 174, 175 (figs.), xvi, [60](#)  
 Curassows, xii, 261  
 Curie, Madame, radium discovery, xvi, [193](#)  
 Curiosity, instinct of, xi, 55;  
     of crowds, 328  
 Curlews, xii, 262  
 Currents (water) power of, iii, 30-1, xiv, 39, 52-3  
 Current Transformers, vii, 44  
 Current Wheels, v, 76  
 Curtis, on spiral nebulæ, ii, 362  
 Curtis Turbines, v, 151, 152, 382  
 Curved Motion, forces producing, iv, 72-3  
 Curves, pitching of, iv, 67-9  
 Cusa, Nicolas de, xvi, [102](#)  
 Custom, Cicero on, x, 135;  
     modesty and, xv, 254-5;  
     morality and, 286;  
     obedience to, how enforced, 374-5;  
     crowd psychology in, xi, 333  
 Customs Examinations, by X-rays, vii, 256-7  
 Cut-off, of steam engine, v, 146-7, 208  
 Cutting of Metals, v, 46-7, 54-5, 383;  
     by oxygen jet, i, 33  
 Cuttings, (plants) propagation by, ix, 337, xiii, 166, 167  
 Cutting Tools, of ancient Egypt, xvi, [66-7](#)  
 Cuttlebone, xii, 79  
 Cuttlefish, iii, 260, 275-6, xii, 58, 78-9  
 Cuvier, biological works, xvi, [139](#), 148;  
     work on paleontology, 168  
 Cyanamide Process, i, 36, viii, 74, 153  
 Cyanide Solution, vii, 317  
 Cyanogen, xvi, [160](#)  
 Cycads, iii, 251, 255, xiii, 309, 316, 317  
 Cycles, chemical, viii, 334-5, 349-50  
     (see also Carbon, Hydrogen, nitrogen Cycles)  
 Cycles, geographical and geological, xiv, 29  
     (see also Cycles of Erosion)  
 Cycles, of alternating currents, vi, 153, 154-5;  
     degrees of, 204  
 Cycles of Erosion, in land surfaces, iii, 33-6, xiv, 30, 34-5, 47-9, 155-64;  
     in mountains, iii, 135-6;  
     in shore lines, 56-7, xiv, 254-5  
 Cyclones, i, 135-8, 370, xiv, 349-50;  
     electrification by, vii, 212-13;  
     handling of ships in, i, 277-8  
 Cyclonic Thunderstorms, i, 138, 151  
 Cyclonopathy, i, 330, 370  
 Cyclonoscopes, i, 279, 370  
 Cyclops, (crustacean), xii, 84  
 Cygni, 61, measurement of distance, ii, 16, 315;  
     parallax, 311-12  
 Cygnus, nebulæ in, ii, 360;  
     new star in, 332  
 Cylinders, boring of, v, 44-5;  
     cooling, 159-61, 166-7;  
     in internal combustion engines, 157-61, 166-7;  
     of steam engine, 147;  
     pressure in, iv, 119  
 Cyme, flower form, xiii, 50  
 Cynodictis, xii, 346-7  
 Cypress Trees, in landscaping, xiii, 270;  
     in southern forest, xiv, 372  
 Czecho-Slovakia, public health fellowships, x, 172;  
     stone age remains in, 108 (fig.)  
 Daboia, xii, 231  
 Daddy Longlegs, xii, 90  
 Da Gama, Vasco, xiv, 309, 351  
 Daggers, development of, xv, 212  
 Daguerre, ii, 125  
 Daimler, Gottlieb, v, 213, 382  
 Dairies, electricity in, vii, 226-7  
 Dalmatian, 108 (fig.)

Dairy Products, drain on farm of, viii, 342-3

Daisies, flowers of, xiii, 49-50;  
introduction to America, 353-4;  
seed dispersal, 58-9;  
stems, 23

Daisy Family, xiii, 206;  
fertilization in, 144;  
flower forms, 44 (fig.);  
fossil species, 324;  
in New Zealand, 380;  
in pampas, 376;  
original home and spread, 350, 353;  
petal arrangement, 190;  
seed dispersal, 344, 345

Dakin, antiseptic solutions of, x, 181-3, 382

Dakota Sandstone Formation, iii, 114, 115 (fig.)

Dalmatia, coast of, xiv, 252, 257;  
harbors of, 268

Dalton, John, xi, 93, xvi, [133](#), 160, 162

Daltonism, inheritance of, ix, 340

Damaraland, desert plant of, xiii, 380

Damascus, swords of, v, 315

Damped Waves, vii, 264, 273, 286-8, 290

Dampier, William, i, 130, xvi, [114](#)

Damping, in meters, vii, 159

Dams, beaver, xii, 295-6;  
use of, v, 76, vi, 361, 364

Damsel Flies, xii, 105

Dances, Indian, xv, 305-6;  
primitive, 310-12, 313, 316

Dandelion, family of, xiii, 206;  
flower of, 49;  
origin, 223, 353-4;  
roots, 16;  
seed dispersal, 58-9, 344

Daniell Cell, viii, 167

Dante, skull capacity, xv, 40

Danube River, delta of, xiv, 185;  
historical importance, xv, 138-9;  
longitudinal character, xiv, 154;  
varied course, 155

Danzig, Poland and, xiv, 306

Darby, Abraham, v, 316

Dardanelles, important to Russia, xiv, 267

Dardanelles Expedition, i, 308

Dark Days, i, 56-7, ii, 211

Darkness, distinguishing of, by primitive animals, ix, 105;  
effect on plants, xiii, 72, 76, 77, 84-90;  
effects on plants, animals, and man, x, 253;  
from interferences of light, iv, 377-8;  
horrors of world of, 51;  
periodic seeking of, xi, 52-3;  
sleep and, 282, 288;  
tuberculosis germ and, x, 290, 291

Dark Segments, i, 167, 371

Darning Needles (flies), xii, 105

Darwin, Charles Robert, x, 134-6, xv, 15;  
book on fertilization of orchids, xiii, 145;  
book on restless plants, 110;  
epigenesis theory, xvi, [118](#);  
experiment on destruction of seedlings, xv, 21;  
experiment with tendrils, xiii, 112;  
naturalist on "Beagle," 224, x, 134-5, xvi, [142](#);  
on descent of man, xv, 56;  
on emotions, xi, 131-3;  
on expression of emotions by animals, xv, 64-5;  
on fossil record, xiii, 302;  
on Madagascar orchid, 48;  
on self-fertilization, 135;  
on sexual selection, xv, 274;  
on variations, 334;  
"Origin of Species," x, 135, xiii, 334, xvi, [148](#), 167, 181-2;  
skull capacity, xv, 40  
(see also Darwinian Theory)

Darwin, Erasmus, x, 134, xvi, [148](#)

Darwin, George H., tidal friction theory, ii, 375-6, 377, 156-7  
 Darwinian Theory, x, 135, 136, xv, 15, 24-5, 56, xvi, [149-51](#), 152;  
   Bagehot on changes wrought by, xvi, [198](#);  
   Greek anticipation of, 79;  
   horror first caused by, xv, 53;  
   naturalism and, xvi, [111](#);  
   philosophical effects of, 195  
 Dassies, South African, xii, 304  
 Dasyures, xii, 278  
 Date Palm Tree, xv, 125  
 David's Deer, xii, 316  
 Davos, health resort, i, 210, 325  
 Davy, Edmund, xvi, [190](#)  
 Davy, Sir Humphry, electrical work, vi, 16, 19, xvi, [122](#), 189;  
   heat studies, iv, 43, xvi, [131](#);  
   laughing gas discovery, x, 123-4, 125  
 Day, divisions of, v, 57, xvi, [57](#);  
   mean solar, iv, 15-16;  
   periods of high and low temperatures, i, 76, xiv, 347-8;  
   periods of highest energy, xi, 277  
 Day and Night Breezes, i, 131  
 Dayflies, xii, 104  
 Dead Reckoning, v, 65-6  
 Dead Sea, formation of basin, iii, 151, xiv, 118, 120-1;  
   level and level changes, iii, 151-2, xiv, 121, 205, 362;  
   salinity, iii, 152, viii, 139, xiv, 207  
 Deaf and Dumb, sign language of, xv, 148, 150  
 Deafness, ix, 103-4;  
   from brain disease, 146  
 Death, correlative of life, xii, 13;  
   "irritability" theory of, x, 86, 87;  
   James on phenomena of approaching, 242;  
   physiological meaning, ix, 17;  
   primitive conceptions of, xv, 327-9, 331-8;  
   vital knot in relation to, ix, 257  
 Death Adders, xii, 229  
 Debtors, treatment of, in African tribes, xv, 370  
 De Candolle, plant classification, xvi, [165-6](#);  
   vegetable table, xiii, 221  
 Decay, air and, xiii, 312-18;  
   carbon dioxide from, viii, 49, 61;  
   humus produced by, 340;  
   nitrogen from, 73, 346;  
   phosphorescence from, i, 346, 349, xii, 20  
 Deccan of India, lava fields, iii, 105, 228, xiv, 103  
 Deciduous Trees, xiii, 175, 269, 271-2;  
   of temperate forests, xiv, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374  
 Decimal System, xv, 181  
 Declination, of compass needle, iv, 247  
 Declination of Stars, ii, 299  
 Decomposition, (chemical), viii, 12, 101;  
   contrasted with dissociation, 121;  
   double, 104-5;  
   of salts, 117  
 Decrement, of oscillating currents, vii, 286, 287-8  
 Deeps, ocean, iii, 52, xiv, 9, 23, 286;  
   volcanoes and, 316  
 Deep Sea, animal life in, xii, 21-4;  
   animals, luminosity of, 139;  
   conditions of life in, 21-2;  
   darkness of, 22, xiv, 298;  
   density of, xii, 21;  
   deposits, iii, 54-5, xiv, 285, 286;  
   fish of, xi, 53, xii, 20, 23-4, 136, 138-9, 163, xvi, [146](#);  
   ground sharks of, xii, 143, 147;  
   movement of water in, xiv, 284, 298-9;  
   never over present continents, iii, 55;  
   ooze, xii, 18, 19;  
   plants of, 16-17;  
   seaweeds not found in, xiii, 72;  
   soundings of, xiv, 284;  
   temperature, 297, 298, 299;  
   topographical features, 284, 286-7, 288-90;  
   unknown to us, v, 202  
 Deer, xii, 317-20;  
   evolution of hoofs, iii, 200



evolution of noois, iii, 300;  
 fear in, xi, 136;  
 heart in, x, 332  
 Deer Family, xii, 315-20  
 Deer-hunting, in India, xv, 223  
 Defectives, human, increase in, xv, 27  
 De Forest, audion detector, xvi, [191](#)  
 Degrees, electrical, vi, 204  
 De Haen, x, 77  
 Dejection, emotion of, xi, 146;  
   posture and, 337, 338-40  
   (see also Despondency)  
 DeLaval Steam Turbine, v, 148-50, 382  
 Delaware Indians, prayer song of, xv, 346-7  
 Delaware River, estuary of, xiv, 40;  
   geological history, 40, 60, 168-9, 171;  
   heterogeneous course, 155;  
   rapids of, 159;  
   shad season in, xii, 155;  
   superimposed stream, iii, 233;  
   transverse characters, xiv, 99, 154, 167;  
   valley and gap, 50-1, 52, 169  
 Delaware Water Gap, iii, 233, xiv, 50-1, 167, 169;  
   rock weathering at, 76  
 Delco Automobile System, vii, 137  
 Delco Power Sets, vii, 232  
 De Lesseps, Ferdinand, Saharan proposal, xiv, 205  
 Deliberation, after contact and distance sensations, ix, 95, 121, 140;  
   nervous delays in, 140, 141, xi, 20, 21;  
   value of, 139  
 Delirium, Brown on, x, 89;  
   hot baths in, 311  
 Delta Connections (electric), vi, 210-11, 318, 325  
 Delphi, Oracle of, xv, 351-2  
 Deltas, iii, 32, xiv, 53;  
   alluvial soil of, 70;  
   coasts formed by, 53, 263;  
   in lakes, 202, 210-11;  
   lakes formed by, 203;  
   rivers joined by, 185  
 Delusions, x, 358-9  
 Demagnetization, vi, 37-8, 117, vii, 366;  
   by heat, iv, 253;  
   test, vi, 43  
 Dementia Praecox, x, 237  
 Democritus, on knowledge, xvi, [87](#);  
   on matter, 83;  
   on origin of earth, ii, 366-7  
 Demosthenes, timed speeches, v, 62  
 Denatured Alcohol, viii, 250  
 Dendrites, xi, 18, 19;  
   receptors for pain, 117  
 Denmark, antiquity of man in, xv, 86-7;  
   föhrden of, xiv, 259;  
   forests and peat bogs, xv, 86-7  
 Density, absolute, iv, 110-11;  
   methods of determining, 111-12;  
   of liquids, how measured, 113, vi, 147;  
   of various substances, iv, 113;  
   specific, 111;  
   standard of, 149  
 Densmore, James, v, 312  
 Dental Arches, xv, 98 (fig.)  
 Dentistry, hypnosis in, xi, 316;  
   protection against pain, 121  
 Denudation (see Erosion)  
 Denver, boiling temperature in, iv, 170  
 Deodorants, inhibition in, xi, 81  
 Department Stores, Christmas lighting, vii, 342;  
   pneumatic tubes in, iv, 130;  
   rain and business, i, 265  
 Deperditometer, i, 319, 371  
 Depolarization, of electric cells, vi, 137, 139, vii, 366  
 Depression, of land and sea areas, (see Subsidence)  
 Depressions, (geological) in land, xiv, 204-5;  
   in ocean floor, 206

in ocean floor, 200  
 Depressions (meteorological), i, 135, 371 (see Lows)  
 Depth, perception of, ix, 119-20, xi, 173-85  
 Derborence, lakes of, xiv, 202  
 Derived Proteins, viii, 352-3  
 Derived Units, iv, 46, xvi, [131](#)  
 Dermographism, xi, 317  
 Dermoid Cysts, x, 120  
 Desault, Pierre, x, 91-2  
 Descartes, influence of, x, 67;  
   mathematical and scientific work, ii, 15, xvi, [113-14](#), 118-19;  
   theory of vortices, ii, 60  
 Descriptive Astronomy, development of, ii, 15-16, 113-14, 119, 139  
 Deserts, density of air over, i, 171;  
   dust whirls, 60;  
   evaporation in, 323;  
   in trade wind belts, xiv, 355-6, 380;  
   irrigation by sun-power, v, 178;  
   lizards of, xii, 206;  
   mirages, i, 172-3, 174, iv, 328-9;  
   rainfall, i, 112;  
   rainfall and plants, xiii, 377-81;  
   rock weathering in, iii, 23, 71-3, xiv, 42, 77, 79;  
   salt deposits, viii, 197;  
   "stretching" of, xi, 173;  
   water-storing plants, xiii, 28, 30, 41-2, 104, 106-7, 336 (illus.);  
   wind action in, iii, 71-5  
   (see also Arid Regions)  
 Desert Sounds, i, 196, 371  
 Desert Topography, xiv, 41-2  
 Design, elements of (prehistoric), xv, 299  
 Designs, enlargement of by lanterns, iv, 342  
 Desires, suppression of, xi, 140-2  
   (see also Suppressions)  
 Despondency, indigestion and, xi, 370  
   (see also Dejection)  
 Detectors, wireless, iv, 315-16, vii, 261, 268-70, 278-80;  
   to guide ships, 284-5  
 Determiners, inheritance, ix, 329-42, x, 233-4, xiii, 330, xvi, [156](#)  
 Detonation, of explosives, viii, 262  
 Detroit, steamers passing, xiv, 212  
 Devilfish, xii, 78, 148-50  
 Devil's Tower, Wyoming, iii, 111, 176 (Pl. 10), xiv, 129-30  
 Devil Whirlwinds, i, 60, 371  
 Devonian Period, iii, 20, 194-6, 378;  
   "Age of Fishes," 283, xv, 71;  
   animals and plants in, iii, 252, 271, 277, 278, 282-4, 285;  
   extension of sea in, 192 (fig. 37)  
 De Vries, variation studies, xvi, [153](#)  
 Dew, i, 120-1, 371, xiii, 108;  
   former belief about, i, 119;  
   not formed on cloudy nights, iv, 183  
 Dewar, liquid air inventions, i, 31, vii, 323  
 Dewar Flask, viii, 68  
 Dew Bow, i, 177  
 Dew Point, i, 78, 79, 371  
 Dew Ponds, i, 352-3, 371  
 Dextrin, viii, 227-8;  
   in bread crust, 368;  
   molecules of, 356;  
   production and uses, 241, 243, 244  
 Dholes, xii, 345  
 Diabetes, ix, 290, 293-4, x, 276, 330  
 Diablerets, peaks of, xiv, 202  
 Diagnosis, art and science of, x, 366-79;  
   Brown's system, 89;  
   chest, 99, 371;  
   Egyptian study of, xvi, [70](#);  
   of infectious diseases (serum method), x, 215-17;  
   X-rays in, vii, 251, 254, 255, 256, x, 185-6, 372-4  
 Diamond Drills, v, 263, 264, 380;  
   in ancient Egypt, xvi, [67](#)  
 Diamonds, iii, 328, viii, 42-3;  
   artificial, vii, 301, 311, xvi, [190](#);  
   cathode ray effects, 193;  
   cutting of, vii, 300, 300.

- cutting of, vii, 300, 309;
- electrification, vi, 12;
- in meteorites, ii, 292;
- X-ray tests, vii, 257
- Diana of the Ephesians, ii, 284
- Diarrhea, ix, 249, x, 253, 307, 328
- Diastole, arterial, x, 62, 63-4, 65;
  - of heart, 65
- Diathermanous Bodies, iv, 182
- Diatoms, deposits of, iii, 257-8, xiii, 67-8;
  - in tripolite, iii, 335;
  - in sea, xii, 17;
  - oil from, iii, 349;
  - oil storage by, ix, 28
- Diatonic Scale, iv, 207
- Dichloramin-T., x, 183, 382
- Dicotyledons, xiii, 60;
  - antiquity, 207;
  - leaves and flowers, 176, 178;
  - leaves and stems, 177 (fig.);
  - subdivisions, 180, 189-90;
  - various families, 189-205
- Dictation, memory after-images in, xi, 220
- Dieffenbach, Johann Friedrich, x, 130
- Dielectric, of condensers, iv, 264, vi, 302, 305, vii, 366;
  - in lightning, 206;
  - losses due to imperfect, 297-8;
  - strain, 366
- Diesel Engines, v, 161-2, 382;
  - efficiency, 164;
  - fuel, 156;
  - in submarines, 199
- Diet, bile in relation to, ix, 275;
  - deficiency of, diseases from, x, 255-68, 276;
  - fads of, ix, 285-6;
  - fats and proteins in, 300-1;
  - for reducing weight, 301-2;
  - mixed, man adapted to, 246, 285-6;
  - natural regulation of, 301, x, 255, 257;
  - need of amino acids in, 278;
  - nutrients in daily, viii, 366-7;
  - starch foods in ordinary, ix, 290, 300
  - (see also Foods, Nutrition)
- Difform Motion, ii, 80
- Diffraction of light, iv, 326, 378;
  - optical phenomena, i, 183-5
- Diffraction of sound, iv, 52, 236-7
- Digestion, ix, 226-46, x, 319-30, 353;
  - benefited by savory food, ix, 98, 241-2;
  - chemistry of, viii, 356-8;
  - color effects, xi, 96;
  - emotion effects on, ix, 165, 241;
  - enzymes in, viii, 103, 357 (see Enzymes);
  - excitement effects, xi, 374-5;
  - exercise and, 339;
  - fried foods and, ix, 286;
  - fruit stimulation of, viii, 365;
  - glucose in, 225-6;
  - historical studies of, ix, 239-40, x, 121, 128;
  - hot baths and, ix, 313;
  - in men and plants, xiii, 109;
  - of proteins, x, 204;
  - sleep in relation to, ix, 219, xi, 285;
  - soups as aid to, ix, 241, x, 320
  - (see also Indigestion)
- Digging with water jets, v, 88
- Digitalis, source, xiii, 256;
  - use of, in heart diseases, x, 333, 383
- Dikes (geological), iii, 13, 110-11, 378, xiv, 106-8;
  - columns in, 130;
  - illustrations, iii, 102, 160 (Pl. 9);
  - veins and, 383-4
- Dilated Stomach, ix, 85
- Dimension, illusions of, xi, 186, 188, 189;
  - perception of, 162, 165, 171-2, 172-83
- Dining rooms lighting, vi, 275-6, vii, 69-70

Dining rooms, lighting, vi, 275-8, vii, 65-70  
 Dinosaurs, iii, 288-93, 304 (Pl. 17), xii, 182, 194-5  
 Dioecious Plants, xiii, 47  
 Dionysus, worship of, xv, 352  
 Diophantus, xvi, [95](#)  
 Dioptra, of Ctesibius, xvi, [91](#)  
 Diphenyl, viii, 240  
 Dipper (constellation), moving clusters in, ii, 343  
 Diphtheria, x, 296-8;  
   antitoxin of, 197, 212, 213-14, 218, 296-8;  
   immunity to, 207, 298;  
   named by Bretonneau, 110;  
   toxin of, 196, 197  
 Direct Current Generators, iv, 307-8, vi, 159, 175-94, 344;  
   commutators on, vii, 364-5;  
   employment, vi, 215;  
   voltages, 159  
 Direct Current Motors, vi, 217-39;  
   in traction, vii, 182-3, 198-200;  
   on farms, 224;  
   speed flexibility, vi, 224-6, 229, 230, 232, 240-1  
 Direct Currents, vi, 152, 153-4, vii, 365;  
   ammeters for, vii, 166-72;  
   circuit-breakers for, 37, 39, 40;  
   conversion from alternating, vi, 330-48;  
   generation (See Direct Current Generators);  
   inductance in, 166;  
   lighting and magnetic effects, 155, 156-7;  
   open-circuited by condensers, 170, 304;  
   power consumed by, 165;  
   transformers unusable, 309;  
   transmission by, 160, 161, 195, 332;  
   uses, 152, 332;  
   used in electric furnaces, vii, 305-6;  
   used in electrochemistry, vi, 163;  
   used in electrotherapy, vii, 244;  
   used in smoke precipitation, vi, 164;  
   used in traction, 161-2, vii, 182, 186, 195;  
   value of current flow, vi, 164-5 (see Ohm's Law);  
   voltages, vii, 164;  
   voltages, production of high, 349-50;  
   voltmeters for, 154-65;  
   wattmeters for, 172, 173, 175  
 Direct Lighting, xi, 277, 373  
 Direction, perception of, ix, 117-18, 120, xi, 165, 167-71  
 Directional Wireless, i, 291, 302  
 Dirigible Balloons, iv, 107-8, v, 226-30, 382;  
   in forest service, i, 49  
 Disaccharides, viii, 224, 226-7, 375;  
   enzyme of, 357  
 Discomfort, atmospheric, i, 318, 320, 322;  
   senses of, in infants, ix, 351  
 Discordant Coasts, xiv, 249  
 Discouragement, conquering of, xi, 337-40  
   (see also Dejection, Despondency)  
 Discoveries, accidental, xv, 212-13, 232, 241-2;  
   great, usual way of, x, 40;  
   priority in scientific, 122  
 Disease Germs, x, 193-226, xiii, 71;  
   body resistance to, ix, 177-9, 185-7, x, 197-8, 203-12, xi, 34;  
   campaign against, x, 285-315;  
   discovery of, x, 194, 381, xvi, [143](#);  
   identification of, x, 150, 215-17;  
   in air, danger from, i, 325-6;  
   in sewage, viii, 326, 328;  
   in water supplies, 41, 318, 319;  
   man's struggle with, xv, 25-6;  
   "portals of entry," x, 198, 201-2.  
   (See also Infectious Diseases)  
 Diseases, anciently ascribed to spirits, x, 12;  
   atmospheric electricity and, i, 330;  
   "atom" theory of, x, 26;  
   Brunonian theory of, 89;  
   causes and factors other than infection, 227-81, 283;  
   causes of infectious, 193-226;  
   causes of historical conceptions, 380.

causes of, historical conceptions, 300,  
 climatic treatment, i, 331, x, 383;  
 diagnosis, (see Diagnosis);  
 electric treatment (see Electro-therapeutics);  
 habit in, xi, 248;  
 Hoffmann's nervous fluid theory, x, 85-6;  
 Humoral Doctrine of, 21;  
 hypnotic treatment, xi, 319;  
 infectious (see Infectious Diseases);  
 James on, x, 244;  
 lesion differentiated from, 98;  
 living causes, 193-226;  
 Locke on curing of, 75;  
 manifestations of, in organs, 318-65;  
 mechanical theory of, 23, 70, 71;  
 mental, 354-65;  
 mental factors in, 242-4;  
 metabolism, effects of, ix, 179, 302-4;  
 nature in cure of, x, 21, 73, 75-6, 84-5, 367;  
 occupational, 244-6;  
 Paracelsus on causes of, 48-9;  
 pneumatic theory, 26-7, 29;  
 prevention of, 282-317, xv, 49;  
 Pythagorean theory of, x, 18;  
 racial susceptibility to, xv, 47-52;  
 recognition of, x, 366-76;  
 savage conceptions and treatment, xv, 352-3, 359;  
 solidistic theory, x, 25-6;  
 specific, 196;  
 sthenic and asthenic, 89;  
 spread by tainted water, xiv, 140;  
 suppressed emotions and, xi, 140, 141;  
 Sydenham on meaning of, x, 73;  
 Sylvius's chemical theory of, 69;  
 thirst unimpaired in, ix, 89;  
 treatment of, x, 379-84  
 (see also Therapy);  
 tropical, xiv, 356-7, xv, 49-50;  
 Van Helmont's conception of, x, 68;  
 (see also Disease Germs)

Disgust, in various sentiments, xi, 146, 148

Disinfectants, viii, 332-3;  
 chlorine, 86, 274, 333;  
 formaldehyde, 219, 333;  
 hydrogen peroxide, viii, 41;  
 mercuric, 170, 333;  
 ozone, vii, 354;  
 sulphur dioxide, viii, 78, 333

Dismal Swamp, coal-forming conditions in, iii, 199

Displacement Currents, vi, 302, 305

Display Lighting, vi, 280, vii, 339-43;  
 colors in, iv, 51;  
 psychology of, xi, 344, 345, 346

Dispositions, sour and sunny, xi, 55

Dissection of human bodies, x, 30, 41-2, 45, 81

Dissociation, chemical, viii, 120, 121, 122, 375

Dissociation of Ideas, xi, 206, 209;  
 in mental troubles, x, 355, 360-1, 365

Distance, method of measuring, ii, 197-8;  
 perception of, ix, 118-19, 120, xi, 165-9, 173-89;  
 units of, iv, 283

Distance Senses, ix, 86, 96-121;  
 choice in relation to, 121, 140;  
 connections with brain, 142

Distillation, alcoholic, viii, 249-50;  
 apparatus, 213 (fig.);  
 fractional, i, 32, iv, 168

Distillation of coal, vii, 252-3

Distractions, fatigue from, xi, 277

Distress Signals, vii, 284

Ditch Grass, fertilization, xiii, 151-2

Ditching Machines, v, 216, 253, 254-5

Divers, compression and decompression, v, 120-1;  
 pressure on, i, 329

Diversion, need of, in brain work, ix, 138

Diving Bells, v, 115-16, 121

Divining Rods, v, 119-120, 121  
Divining Rods, iii, 123-4  
Division of Labor, first form of, xv, 279;  
in plants, xiii, 61-2  
Divorce, xv, 290-1  
Dizziness, from over-ventilation of lungs, ix, 266-7;  
sensation of, xi, 64  
"Doctor" Winds, i, 131, 371  
Dodder, plant, xiii, 100, 101 (fig.)  
Dodo, xii, 265  
Dog Family, xii, 338-46  
Dogfish, xii, 143, 146;  
eggs of, 140;  
name changed, i, 224  
Dogs, xii, 344-6;  
baboons and, 380;  
canine teeth of, 333;  
cat's hatred for, origin of, 355;  
domestication of, xii, 345-6, xv, 197, 198;  
embryological resemblances, 54;  
employment in hunting, 223;  
expression of emotions by, 64;  
heat-loss regulation by, ix, 307-8;  
hyenas and, xii, 351;  
imitation in, xv, 66;  
language methods of, 141;  
mode of attack, xii, 354;  
reasoning power in, xv, 68;  
sense of smell in, ix, 97, 117;  
wild, xii, 344-5;  
zoölogical interest, xvi, [16](#)  
Dogwood, xiii, 271;  
flowering, 45;  
index plant, i, 255  
Doldrums, i, 127, 129, 136, 371, xiv, 348, 349  
Dollond, telescopes, ii, 100, 103, xvi, [125](#)  
Dolomite, viii, 149;  
in refractories, vii, 307  
Dolphins, xii, 297  
Domestic Animals, development of, xii, 345-6, xv, 197-8  
Dominants, in crosses, ix, 334, 335, x, 231, 233  
Donati's Comet, ii, 275, 277, 280-1  
Donkeys, xii, 308  
Door-checks, pneumatic, v, 134  
Doppler's Principle, ii, 119, iv, 209-10;  
astronomical applications, ii, 123, 129, 133, 363  
Dormice, xii, 291  
Double Decomposition, viii, 104-5, 375  
Double Images, xi, 175-81  
Double Stars, ii, 122-4, 334-5;  
colors, 296;  
connections, 340;  
proportion of, 320;  
telescopes required for, 97-8;  
theory of origin, 377  
(see also Binary Stars)  
Doubt, reasoning and, xi, 239-40;  
retardization of impulses in, 20  
Douglas Fir, forests, xiii, 340, xiv, 374  
Dover, England, breakwater, xiv, 301  
Doves, mating of, xv, 276;  
plumage of neck, xii, 245  
(see also pigeons)  
Down, character of, xii, 244;  
warmth of, x, 309  
Downs of England, dew ponds, i, 352-3  
Dowry System, xv, 285  
Dragon Flies, xii, 105-6;  
ancient, iii, 279, xiii, 308;  
eyes of, xii, 102  
Dragon Tree, xiii, 183-4  
Drainage Systems, continental, xiv, 189-90;  
development stages, iii, 33-4, xiv, 48, 49, 155;  
earthquake effects, 335;  
Ice Age changes, iii, 243-5, xiv, 60-1, 170-1;  
joints and, 131

Drake, Daniel, x, 116  
 Drama, origin and development of, xv, 303-10, 322, 325;  
   sentiment in, xi, 151  
 Draper, Dr. Henry, astronomical work, ii, 17, 114, 116, 126, 130, 134, 135, 307, 358;  
   reflectors of, 103, 106  
 Draper Catalogue of Star Spectra, ii, 116-18, 146, 307, 309, 310  
 Dravidians, of India, xvi, [53](#)  
 Drawing, development of art of, xv, 296, 298-9  
 Drawing Rolls, Arkwright's, v, 273-4, 376  
 Dreams, xi, 292-302;  
   images of, 221;  
   primitive conception of, xv, 328-9, 358;  
   psychoanalysis of, x, 364-5  
 Dredges, modern, v, 255-9, 381;  
   walking-machine, 216  
 Dried Foods, viii, 371;  
   antiscorvy vitamins in, x, 262, 266  
 Drift, Glacial, iii, 378 (see Glacial Debris)  
 Drills, ancient Egyptian, xvi, [67](#);  
   core, v, 263;  
   diamond, 263, 264, 380;  
   metal-cutting by, 47;  
   multiple, 53 (see Multiple Drills);  
   oil, v, 265-7;  
   pneumatic, i, 27, iv, 129, v, 129-30, 261-2, 263, 380, 381;  
   rock, 129, 261-2;  
   sonic-wave, 108;  
   spiral chisels, 46  
 Dropsy, polyuria in disappearance of, x, 344;  
   Van Helmont's idea of, 68  
 Droughts, i, 79, 371;  
   financial panics and, 263;  
   records of, in tree rings, xiii, 25;  
   springs and wells in, xiv, 136, 138  
 Drowned Valleys, iii, 37, 378, xiv, 40, 164, 255-6;  
   as harbors, 268  
 Drugs, blood riddance of, ix, 274;  
   coal tar, viii, 253;  
   in mother's blood, effects, ix, 343-4;  
   plant sources, xiii, 249-55;  
   pure food law on, viii, 370;  
   taste deadening by, xi, 72;  
   use of, in medicine, x, 21-2, 22-3, 30, 44, 45, 75-6, 77-8, 380-1, xvi, [109](#), 186-7  
 Drumlins, iii, 69, xiv, 60  
 Drums, xv, 316;  
   African, 313 (fig.)  
 Drupes, xiii, 54, 194  
 Dry Cells, iv, 297-8, vi, 59, 126, 127, 138, 143-4  
 Dry Docks, floating of ships in, v, 95  
 Dry Fogs, i, 96, 371;  
   of 1783, 57, 58-9  
 Dry Fruits, xiii, 54, 55-6, 57  
 Drying Machines, iv, 73  
 Dry Steam, v, 140  
 Duckbills, xii 272, 273  
 Ducks, xii, 257-8;  
   darkness effects on, x, 253;  
   primitive methods of hunting, xv, 222  
 Duckweed, xiii, 31  
 Ductless Glands, x, 346-53;  
   secretions used in therapy, 382  
 Dufrausne, x, 181  
 Duluth, Lake, iii, 149  
 Dunes, i, 53, iii, 71, 74  
 Duplex Telegraphy, vii, 112, 114-17, 376  
 Dupuytren, Guillaume, x, 130  
 Duralumin, v, 228  
 Duryea, Charles E., v, 213  
 Dust, atmospheric, i, 52-65;  
   atmospheric, elimination methods, ix, 269;  
   body handling of, 223-4;  
   deep sea deposits, iii, 54-5;  
   effects on light, i, 165, 183;  
   electric precipitation, vii, 216, 301-2, 347;  
   in cloud formation. i. 91:

in fog formation, viii, 304;  
 in stratosphere, i, 20, 144;  
 meteoric (see Meteoric Dust);  
 methods of measuring, i, 61-3;  
 physiological effects, i, 325;  
 volcanic (see Volcanic Dust);  
 wind-carrying of, i, 52-5, iii, 71, 73, 75, xiii, 344

Dust Count, Chicago standard, viii, 332

Dust-counter, i, 62, 371

Dust Whirlwinds, i, 60

Dusty Trades, i, 325

Dutch Language, relations of, xv, 160, 162

Dutchman's-pipe Vine, xiii, 131-3

Dyes, Dyeing, ancient Egyptian, xvi, [72](#)-3, 74;  
 antiquity of use, xiii, 210;  
 chemistry of, viii, 258-60, xvi, [163](#);  
 coal tar, viii, 253-4;  
 importance of industry, 253-4;  
 purple, sources of, xii, 68, 72

Dynamic Electricity, vii, 367

Dynamic Heating and Cooling, i, 90

Dynamic Meteorology, i, 123, 371

Dynamite, viii, 261;  
 blasting with, v, 100;  
 invention, 380

Dynamo-Electric Machines, defined, vii, 367

Dynamometer, iv, 102, vii, 367

Dynamos, iv, 306-8, vi, 49-56;  
 discovery of principle, 22, 50;  
 function, 72;  
 Gramme's, 26;  
 interchangeability with motors, discovery of, iv, 54;  
 invention and development, xvi, [189](#);  
 parts, vii, 367;  
 pole pieces, 374;  
 separate and self-excited, vi, 186-7;  
 source of energy, 129;  
 submarine, double uses, v, 199;  
 voltage, on what dependent, vi, 131  
 (see also Generators)

Dynamotors, vii, 136-7

Dyne, unit of force, iv, 69-70

Dyrenforth, Gen. Robert, i, 338

Dysentery, amoebic, x, 195, 199;  
 from water pollution, viii, 318;  
 in tropics, x, 251, xv, 50;  
 overheating and, x, 307

Dyspepsia, from tight lacing, x, 309;  
 mental effects, xi, 369-70

Dysprosium, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383

Eads, Captain, Mississippi River jetties, xiv, 270

Eagles, xii, 260, 261;  
 bald-headed, unions among, xv, 277

Earache, in children, ix, 104

Ear-mindedness, xi, 222

Ears, ix, 100-3, xi, 98-102;  
 basilar membrane of, iv, 203;  
 cartilage in, ix, 57;  
 direction perception by, 117, xi, 167-9;  
 disorders and care of, ix, 103-4;  
 equal size of, 169-70;  
 equilibrium organs in, 89-90;  
 hearing by, iv, 203-4 (see Hearing);  
 infections of, ix, 61-2, x, 219;  
 limits of hearing power, iv, 204, ix, 99, 100;  
 liquids of inner, iv, 203;  
 movements of, in animals, ix, 82, 117;  
 mutilations of, by savages, xv, 259;  
 nerve connections, ix, 124, 142, 143 (fig.);  
 origin, xi, 109;  
 outer, in hearing, ix, 117;  
 reddening of, in cold, 311;  
 receptor organs, attunement, xi, 62;  
 ringing in, iv, 203;  
 sensitiveness of, 204, 211, 12, 260



sensitiveness of, 204, 211-12, 300;  
 static sense organs in, xi, 126;  
 temperature of, ix, 93  
 Ear Trumpet, iv, 239  
 Earth, agonic lines of, iv, 246;  
   ancient ideas, xvi, [58](#);  
   antiquity, iii, 21, 43, 201, 218, xiii, 306, 314, 322, xiv, 29,  
   (see also Geological Ages);  
   axis mutation, discovery, xvi, [124](#);  
   center of universe, ii, 9 (see Geocentric Theory);  
   centrifugal force of, iv, 75;  
   changeableness of features, iii, 9-12, xiv, 3-4, 15-16, 28-30;  
   changes in historic times, xv, 72;  
   chemistry of, viii, 190-203;  
   climate in past ages (see Climate);  
   comets in relation to, ii, 279-80;  
   crust (see Crust of Earth);  
   density and specific gravity, iv, 98, 164, xiv, 11;  
   diameter, ii, 64, 192, iii, 51;  
   diameters, equatorial and polar, iv, 101, xiv, 9;  
   electrification, i, 144, 145-6, iv, 269, 270, vii, 207, 209-10, 212-13;  
   energy sources and losses, ix, 25-6;  
   geological history, iii, 164-248, xv, 70-1, 72-6;  
   gravity of, iv, 98-9, 101;  
   heat from sun, amount of, 194;  
   heat radiation and protection, 183-4;  
   Hindu conception, ii, 36;  
   interior, heat and condition, iii, 107-8, 120-1, 160, 162, iv, 164, xiv, 11-17, 312;  
   internal heat utilized, v, 178-81, ix, 25, xiv, 15;  
   internal waters, 151;  
   land and water distribution, 20-7;  
   life on, antiquity of, xv, 71;  
   life on, beginnings, xiii, 298-304;  
   life on, conditions necessary, ii, 242-5;  
   life on, origin of, xii, 9-13;  
   magnetic axis, iv, 250;  
   magnetic field and lines of, 252-253;  
   magnetic poles, 246, vi, 29-30;  
   magnetism, ii, 178, 186, iv, 248-50, vi, 12, 29, 39-40;  
   magnetism and internal iron, xiv, 11;  
   magnetism in relation to aurora, i, 159-61;  
   man's machining of, v, 251-67;  
   mass of, iv, 98;  
   motions (see Revolution, Rotation);  
   origin, ancient ideas, ii, 366-7, xvi, [77](#), 78;  
   origin, modern theories, ii, 373, iii, 158-63;  
   rigidity, 107-8, xiv, 17;  
   sciences of, xvi, [36](#);  
   shadow in space, ii, 206;  
   shape, 59, 69, 71, iv, 101, xiv, 9;  
   shape, ancient ideas, ii, 10, 28, 30, 34-5;  
   shrinking of, iii, 83-4, 108, 160, 162;  
   size, ii, 162, 163;  
   surface features, xiv, 9-11;  
   temperature layers, 13-15;  
   temperature ranges and control, ii, 243-4;  
   temperature regulation by atmosphere, iv, 183-4;  
   water circulation and supply, xiv, 134-5, 151;  
   waters, past and future, ii, 244;  
   waters within, iii, 109-10, 113-29;  
   weight, ii, 68-9, 76, iv, 98, 164;  
   wind and pressure belts, i, 128-9  
 Earth-Air-currents, i, 145, 371  
 Earth Movements, xiv, 32, 33-9;  
   importance to human life, 341  
 Earthquakes, iii, 92-8, xiv, 330-43;  
   faulting in, 39, 115, 128;  
   lakes formed by, 203;  
   submarine effects, 284;  
   water table affected by, 136  
 Earthquake Waves, transmission of, xiv, 17, 332-3  
 Earthworms, xii, 51-3;  
   power of distinguishing light, ix, 105  
 Earwigs, xii, 107  
 East Africa, ancient dinosaurs of, xii, 195;  
   plan conceptions in, iv, 262-

cian ceremonies in, xv, 303;  
 development of, 136;  
 glaciers in, xiv, 54;  
 Great Rift Valley, 118-20, 121;  
 lava fields and volcanoes, 103, 317  
 East Indies, animals of, xii, 145, 288, 352, 353, 359, 362, 370;  
 beriberi in, x, 257;  
 chocolate growing, xiii, 234;  
 land and sea breezes, i, 131;  
 nautilus of, xii, 75;  
 nutmeg production, xiii, 261-2;  
 Portuguese and Dutch in, xiv, 310;  
 rattan palm of, 368;  
 smallpox inoculation in, x, 207;  
 spices from, xiii, 259;  
 wild arum of, 153  
 East River, pipe-thawing under, vii, 338-9  
 Eastport, Maine, tide at, xiv, 293  
 Eating, effect of excitement during, xi, 374-5;  
 kinaesthetic sensations in, 127;  
 metabolism increased by, x, 271;  
 obesity and, 273  
 Eccentric, of steam engine, v, 40-1  
 Echidnas, xii, 272-3  
 Echinoderms, iii, 259, 268-70, xii, 48-50  
 Echoes, iv, 237-9;  
 aerial, i, 190, 193  
 Eclipses, ancient studies of, ii, 9, 32, 37;  
 annular or ring, 214;  
 elements of, 216;  
 of Jupiter's moons, 263;  
 of moon, 206-8;  
 of sun, 209-18  
 (see also Solar Eclipses)  
 Ecliptic, ii, 162, 350;  
 plane of, 70, 163;  
 poles of, 92;  
 trepidation of, 38  
 Ecology, xiii, 354-7  
 Economic Botany, xiii, 208-66  
 Economic Geology, iii, 342-76, xvi, [172-4](#)  
 Ectoderm, xii, 26  
 Ecuador, glaciers in, xiv, 54;  
 yellow fever in, x, 160, 172-3  
 Eddies, wind, i, 292, 294, 371  
 Eddington, astronomer, ii, 17, 330, 341, 342, 347, 348-9, 354, 356, 382;  
 quoted, 151, 320, 344, 384;  
 "Stellar Movements," 319  
 Eddy Currents, vi, 192, vii, 365-6;  
 in various machines, vi, 213, 225, 316  
 Edinburgh University, medical school, xvi, [179](#)  
 Edison, carbon lamp, v, 381;  
 carbon lamp filaments, xvi, [189](#);  
 carbon microphone, v, 381;  
 early dynamos, xvi, [188](#);  
 electrical work, vi, 26;  
 father of electric lighting, vi, 265;  
 first incandescent lamp, xvi, [188](#);  
 kinetoscope, v, 330;  
 phonograph, 328, 381;  
 quadruplex telegraph system, vii, 112;  
 storage battery, vi, 149-51;  
 vacuum tube discovery, vii, 276;  
 Edison Closed Circuit Cell, vi, 137  
 Edison Electric Company, load factors, vi, 381-2;  
 storage battery reserves, 382-3;  
 tied with Interborough System (N. Y.), 384  
 Edison-Leland Cell, vi, 139-40  
 Edison Storage Battery, vi, 130, 149-51  
 Education, association principle in, xi, 200-1, 203, 204;  
 botanical, xvi, [22](#);  
 environment in, xi, 249;  
 grasping reflex, importance, 43;  
 hygienic, x, 282-5;  
 imitation in, xv, 66-7;  
 importance of choice in, xi, 266-7.

importance of choices in, xi, 200-7;  
 language and, xv, 145-6;  
 modern, a summary of past, 145-6, 164;  
 modern, beginnings, xvi, [111](#);  
 necessity of, ix, 344, 352;  
 progress in relation to, xv, 30-1, xvi, [47](#);  
 reaction speeds, xi, 158, 159;  
 sensation as, 68;  
 Spencer on, x, 282, 284;  
 waste of time in spelling, xv, 177;  
 (see also Learning Processes)

Felgrass, fertilization, xiii, 150-1

Eels, xii, 162-3;  
 vinegar and paste, 45

Effector Neurones, xi, 21, 22, 26;  
 in embryo, 34

Efficiency, human, viii, 367, ix, 296, 306;  
 climatic effects, x, 238-9, xiv, 357, xi, 369-82;  
 temperature effects, i, 323-4

Efficiency, industrial, xi, 360, 362, 363

Efficiency of Machines, iv, 192, vi, 214, vii, 367;  
 electric lamps, vi, 268;  
 generators, 357, 379;  
 heat engines, highest attainable, iv, 192;  
 motors, vi, 228;  
 power plants, 380-3;  
 transformers, 317-18;  
 various kinds of engines, v, 155, 161, 164, 170, 172

Egg Cells, production and development of, ix, 332-3, 335, 339, 343-4

Eggs, albuminuria from eating of, x, 345;  
 amino acids in, 278;  
 boiling of, viii, 368;  
 boiling of, on mountains, iv, 170;  
 calories in, ix, 299;  
 composition and use, viii, 364;  
 poisoning from, x, 212;  
 vitamins in, viii, 369, ix, 33, x, 260, 261;  
 white of, composition, ix, 176;  
 white of, digestion of, 233

Egrets, xii, 244, 255

Egypt, antiquity of civilization in, xiv, 196, xv, 84;  
 bats of, xii, 371;  
 buffaloes in, 329;  
 cats of, 355;  
 geographical changes in, xiv, 33;  
 lions of, xii, 359;  
 locust plagues, 109;  
 Nile inundation, xiv, 70-1;  
 Nile valley fertility, 53, 71, 219;  
 Pyramids (see Pyramids);  
 rock weathering in, xiii, 23, xiv, 78-9;  
 snowfall in Lower, i, 210;  
 storks of, xii, 255;  
 ziczac of, 263

Egypt (Ancient), agriculture, xiii, 210;  
 astrology and astronomy, ii, 21, 23-6, xv, 269-70, xvi, [69](#), 70, 71;  
 baboons in, xii, 380-1;  
 brick-making in, xv, 267 (fig.);  
 calendar, xvi, [70](#);  
 civilization conditions, xv, 123, 127;  
 crocodile in, xii, 199;  
 dogs of, 346;  
 donkeys in, 308;  
 duck-hunting in, xv, 222;  
 hairdressing in, 255 (fig.);  
 history and civilization, xvi, [53](#), 65-75;  
 humped cattle of, xii, 330;  
 hunting dog of, 345;  
 irrigation methods, iv, 27 (fig.), v, 18-19, 178, xv, 240;  
 machines, v, 42;  
 medical science, x, 11, 12, 31, xvi, [82](#);  
 monuments and temples, ii, 24-6, 165;  
 musical instruments, xv, 314, 317, 318, 319;  
 papyrus, v, 289-90;  
 peoples, xvi, [64-5](#);  
 plague of blood, i, 358.

plague of *ibou*, i, 330;  
 poppy cultivation, xiii, 253;  
 pottery-making in, xv, 249-50, 251 (fig.);  
 sacred ibis of, xii, 255-6;  
 sacred ichneumons of, 352;  
 sailing vessels, v, 182;  
 sciences, xvi, [54](#)-75, 77, 96;  
 scribes of, xv, 177 (fig.);  
 slavery in, 378-9;  
 spinning and weaving in, 243, 244, 245, 246 (figs.);  
 stone-cutting in, 271 (fig.);  
 stone-moving in, 270-1;  
 sun-worship, ii, 20, 23, 24, 25-6;  
 tops, v, 339;  
 water clocks, 58-62;  
 weapons of, xv, 211 (fig.);  
 wheat in, xiii, 210;  
 wheel in, v, 18-19  
 Egyptian Art, xv, 300-2;  
   no perspective in, xi, 181  
 Egyptian Comet, ii, 134  
 Egyptians, ancient and modern, xvi, [65](#);  
   ideas of cosmos, 77;  
   ideas of insanity, x, 356;  
   in Mediterranean group, xvi, [49](#);  
   not seamen, xiv, 265, 306-7;  
   scarabs of, xii, 123  
 Ehrlich, Paul, "atoxyl" of, x, 169;  
   chemotherapy founded by, 381;  
   immunity theory, 209, 211-12  
 Eiffel Tower, hail rods, i, 342, 344;  
   horizontal rainbows seen from, 177  
 Einstein Theory, ii, 79-82, xvi, [196](#)-8;  
   æther constitution and, vii, 368;  
   anticipations of, xvi, [85](#);  
   Newtonian system and, iv, 18  
 Elands, xii, 327  
 Elasmosaurus, xii, 202  
 Elastic Cords, vibrations, iv, 216  
 Elasticity, iv, 35-6, 156-9;  
   molecular, perfect, viii, 24;  
   temperature effects on, iv, 198;  
   vibration dependent on, 198, 213, 215, ix, 98, 100-1  
 Elation, in various sentiments, xi, 140, 150  
 Electrical Capacity, iv, 267-8  
 Electrical Conductors (see Conductors)  
 Electrical Machinery, remote and automatic control, vi, 99-101;  
   ratings, 192-4, 212, 317  
 Electrical Protective Devices, vii, 32-50  
 Electrical Terms, vii, 361-76  
 Electrical Units, iv, 284-5  
 Electric Arcs, direct currents best, vi, 332;  
   extinguishing of, 102;  
   Faraday's experiments, xvi, [189](#);  
   heat of, iv, 312, vi, 348;  
   heat and light, 280;  
   on alternating circuits, vii, 208-9;  
   used in nitrogen production, 323-4 (see Arc Process)  
 Electric Batteries (cells), iv, 271-3, 295-300, vi, 58-62, 126-51, vii, 363;  
   chemical action, viii, 167-9;  
   defined, iv, 381, 382;  
   depolarization, vii, 366;  
   direct currents, vi, 154;  
   direction of currents, 59;  
   function, 72;  
   invented by Volta, 18-19;  
   local action, vii, 361;  
   polarization of, iv, 296, 298, 383;  
   primary and secondary defined, iv, 383;  
   used in electrotherapy, vii, 241-4  
   (see also various kinds of batteries and cells)  
 Electric Bell, iv, 290-2, vi, 99, 127, 138, 144, 306  
 Electric Breeze, vii, 238-9  
 Electric Cars, circuit-breakers in, vi, 101-2;  
   construction, types, and operation, vii, 182-6;  
   former and present feeling about, 75-6.

former and present theory about, 73-8,  
growth and improvement, 180;  
movement on hills, vi, 232-3 (see Electric Traction)

Electric Clocks, v, 74

Electric Currents, vi, 67-85;  
alternating and direct, 152-3 (see Alternating, Direct Currents);  
attracting and repulsion of, 20-1;  
cause of, iv, 265, 271, 273, vi, 46, 72;  
detection, 91;  
direction, 54-7, 59, 124;  
distribution (see Power Transmission);  
effects on human body, vii, 246-9;  
electron theory, vi, 123, 152, vii, 366;  
flow, vi, 46, 47, 67-9;  
follow least resistance, 96;  
Galvanic Faradic, and Franklinic, vii, 242, 243, 245;  
heat and light production by, iv, 310-12, vii, 337-8;  
induced, iv, 303-8, vi, 22 (see Induced Voltages);  
intensity, vii, 370;  
leakage, 371;  
magnetic effects of, iv, 273-9, 286-7, vi, 20-1, 88-91;  
measured by ammeters (see Ammeters);  
overloading lines, vi, 9, 72;  
production, 46, 72  
(see also Dynamos, Electric Batteries, Thermal Couples);  
protection against overloading, vii, 34-50;  
selenium control valve, v, 332;  
surges, vii, 16-18;  
units and measurements, iv, 277-85, vi, 69-76, 82, 84-5;  
values, effective and maximum, 346-7;  
value in oscillating circuits, vii, 289-90;  
velocity, Watson's study, xvi, [123](#);  
wire capacity table, vii, 58

Electric Discharges, iv, 264-5, 267, 269, vii, 366;  
atmospheric, i, 157, 158-62;  
fog dispersal by, 94;  
in vacuums, iv, 317-18;  
nitrogen fixation by, viii, 73, 74, 346;  
rain-making by, i, 340;  
through gases, vii, 216, 301-2

Electric Eel, vi, 16, 64, xii, 160-1

Electric Energy, vii, 368;  
conversion into heat, 89, 303-5;  
due to difference of potential, iv, 263, 264, 265;  
equivalents, vii, 382;  
transmission (see Power Transmission);  
unit of, vi, 82;  
unit (joule), iv, 284, 294, 310, 312, vii, 370

Electric Fans, vii, 76-7, ix, 317

Electric Fishes, catfishes, xii, 161;  
electric eel, 160-1;  
torpedo fish, 149-50

Electric Furnace, iv, 312, vii, 302-12;  
history and uses, xvi, [189](#)-91;  
invented by Acheson, vii, 301;  
operation and products, viii, 283-4

Electric Hammer, vi, 94

Electricity, iv, 256-321 vols. vi, vii;  
advantages in home and industry, vii, 51-2;  
animal (see Animal Electricity);  
atmospheric, i, 141-63, vii, 201-19, 362;  
attraction and repulsion law, iv, 256-8, 261, vi, 18, 122;  
basis of matter, iv, 23, vi, 107-8, 113, 118 (see Electron Theory);  
battleship applications, vii, 325-35;  
chemistry and, viii, 164 (see Electrochemistry);  
commercial units, iv, 312;  
conductors and nonconductors, 258-9, vi, 294-5 (see Conductors, Nonconductors);  
daily applications, xvi, [19](#), 20, 26-7, 30;  
defined, vii, 367;  
disadvantages in mines, v, 129;  
farm uses, vii, 220-34;  
flow, vi, 46, 67, 292-3;  
flow, direction of, iv, 265, vi, 56-7;  
frictional (see Frictional Electricity);  
history of development, iv, 52-5, vi, 9-26, xvi, [121](#)-3, 188-92;  
home applications, vii, 73-90.

- home applications, vii, 13-30;
- identity of kinds, vi, 23;
- importance of understanding, 9-10, 64-6;
- late discovery and use, vii, 235;
- lightning and, vi, 10-11, 13-16;
- magnetism and, iv, 257, 276, vi, 12, 19-20, 21, 27-8, 86;
- "messenger" of physics, iv, 50;
- miscellaneous applications, vii, 336-59;
- name, origin of, iv, 256, vi, 12;
- not made, but moved, 46, 49, 72, 128;
- origin, latest views of, 105-25;
- physical effects of, x, 250, 254, xi, 117;
- popular applications of, iv, 10;
- positive and negative, i, 141, 142, iv, 258, 265, vi, 287;
- precise measurements, vii, 152;
- production of (see Electric Batteries, Generators, Power Plants);
- production by wind power, i, 38, v, 173;
- quantity unit, iv, 261, 277, 280, vii, 365, 374;
- science of power, xvi, 36-7;
- single-fluid theory, vi, 11, 288-93;
- static (see Static E.);
- transmission (see Power Transmission);
- uses and power, vi, 10;
- use in medicine (see Electro-therapeutics);
- wave lengths and frequency, vii, 260;
- wide familiarity with, 152-3;
- widespread interest in, vi, 330-1 (see further Electric Currents, Electric Power, Electromotive Force, etc)
- Electric Lamps, iv, 310, vi, 265-8;
  - candlepower of, iv, 352, xvi, 189;
  - detonation on breaking, vii, 211;
  - Edison's inventions, xvi, 188, 189;
  - energy requirements, iv, 311;
  - light and heat, vi, 268;
  - neon and argon fillers, i, 33;
  - number used, vii, 51;
  - short-circuiting by burning out, 35
- Electric Lighting, vi, 264-83;
  - advances in applications of, iv, 50-1, vi;
  - direct and alternating current effects, 155-6;
  - due to glowing of a solid, viii, 60;
  - farm uses, vii, 231, 232, 233;
  - fire hazard reduced by, vii, 51;
  - history, xvi, 122-3, 188, 189;
  - homes and interiors, vi, 275-8, vii, 68-72, 75;
  - leading inventors, vi, 26, 265;
  - meter units, iv, 312;
  - outdoor, vi, 278-80, 283, vii, 339-4;
  - small fraction of power used in, vi, 381;
  - wide use and advantages, vii, 51, 52
- Electric Locomotives, v, 212, vi, 161, 162, vii, 182;
  - induction motors in, vi, 249;
  - motors and currents, vii, 195-6, 200;
  - power and efficiency, 193-4;
  - regenerative brakes, 200
- Electric Meters, vii, 151-79;
  - for alternating currents, vi, 346-7;
  - screening of, 32;
  - units used in, iv, 312, vi, 82-3
- Electric Power, costs, on what dependent, vi, 380-2;
  - costs for farm work, vii, 224-6;
  - extra charges for peak hours, vi, 301, vii, 177-8;
  - measured in watts, iv, 310, 312, vi, 84-5;
  - transmission (see Power Transmission);
  - water power and, viii, 283
- Electric Pumps, vii, 86-7;
  - remote control, vi, 99-100
- Electric Ranges, vii, 88-9;
  - special rates for, 174
- Electric Traction, vii, 180-200;
  - block signals, 355;
  - converters used, vi, 342;
  - current used, 161-3;
  - motors used, 231, 241
  - (see also Electrification of Railroads)

Electric Waves, discovery of, iv, 55, 313  
 (see also Electromagnetic Waves)

Electric Wiring (see Wires, Wiring)

Electrification, iv, 256-62, vi, 11, 12, 13, 286;  
 degree of, 17;  
 methods of, iv, 265-7;  
 of atmosphere, vii, 207, 212-13, 216-17;  
 of earth and air, i, 144-6, 150  
 (see also Charged Bodies)

Electrification of Railroads, v, 212, vi, 162, 249, vii, 181-2, 193-6;  
 block signal system, vii, 359;  
 brake system, 200;  
 smoke relief by, i, 64;  
 trolley and third rail systems, vii, 197-8  
 (see also Railroad Terminals)

Electrochemical Analysis, viii, 294-5

Electrochemistry, vii, 299-324, viii, 164-9, 283-4, 312;  
 organic, 266;  
 use of direct current in, vi, 163;  
 water power and, viii, 267

Electrodes, iv, 297, 317, 382, vi, 60, 129, 130-5, 367;  
 graphite, vii, 308, 309

Electrolysis defined, iv, 382, vii, 367, viii, 375;  
 industrial applications, vii, 312-24, viii, 164-7, 271, 272, 284;  
 ionic hypothesis of, viii, 123-5;  
 of organic compounds, 266;  
 of water, 30-1

Electrolytes, iv, 382, vi, 23, 58, viii, 376;  
 acids, bases, and salts called, 125;  
 action of currents in, vi, 131-5, vii, 247;  
 don'ts about, vi, 149;  
 double-fluid, 137;  
 in primary and secondary cells, 130

Electrolytic Cells, vii, 313, 367

Electrolytic Corrosion, vi, 65-6, vii, 189;  
 alternating currents and, 305

Electrolytic Dissociation, viii, 123-4, xvi, [164-5](#)

Electromagnetic Units, iv, 278-82

Electromagnetic Waves, form and lengths, vii, 371;  
 length and frequency, 259, 260;  
 transmitted by æther, vi, 119, 269  
 (see also Radio Waves)

Electromagnetism, Electromagnets, iv, 286-94, vi, 30, 31, 86-104, vii, 367, 372;  
 Einstein theory and, ii, 80-1

Electromotive Force, defined, iv, 271, 294, 382, vi, 46-9;  
 dangers of uncontrolled, 64-5;  
 generation, 49-66 (see Electric Batteries, Generators, Thermal Couples);  
 induced and generated, vii, 370;  
 measured in volts, iv, 280-1, 284, vi, 53-4, 57;  
 phase relations, 167-9, 171-4, 242;  
 self-induction, vii, 375;  
 uses, vi, 56  
 (see also Voltage)

Electromotive Force Waves, vi, 198-200, 208

Electromotive Series, viii, 127-9, 376

Electrons, vi, 113-15, vii, 367;  
 beta rays, viii, 185, 186;  
 from sun in upper air, i, 144, 146;  
 in charged bodies, 142, 143;  
 in sun, ii, 177-8;  
 knowledge of, from radioactivity, viii, 307;  
 motions in light, heat and electricity, vii, 371;  
 nature, vi, 118, 120;  
 negative electricity, viii, 187-8;  
 original study, xvi, [193](#);  
 size and weight, i, 141-2, viii, 187;  
 speed in cathode rays, iv, 318

Electron Theory, iv, 321, vi, 26, 122-5, vii, 366, 367, 371, viii, 187-8;  
 compared with Franklin's theory, vi, 288, 292;  
 in various electrical actions, 133-4, 152, 153, 284, 288, 302, 338-9, 340;  
 Larmor's proposal, xvi, [193](#)

Electroplating, vii, 314-19, 374, viii, 164-6, 284

Electro-Refining, vii, 319-21, viii, 166-7, 284

Electrostatic Fields, iv, 261-2, vii, 368;  
 intensity of, 370

Electrostatic Generators, vi, 298-301  
Electrostatics, defined, iv, 259;  
importance of, 271  
(see also Charges, Charged Bodies)  
Electro-Therapeutics, vii, 235-57, 368  
Electrotyping, vii, 313-14  
Elements, vi, 108-9, viii, 12, 16, 376, 383;  
atomic numbers, 183, 309;  
atomic weights (see Atomic Weights);  
classification, metals and nonmetals, 17-19, 126, 175-7;  
discoveries through Mendeléeff's tables, 180, 181, 182, xvi, [163](#);  
Greek idea of primary, 81, 83;  
in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 190-1, 192, 194;  
in heavenly bodies, 302;  
in meteorites, ii, 292;  
in sea water, xiv, 295;  
in stars, ii, 115-18;  
in sun, 114, 128, 185, 211;  
isotopic and isobaric, viii, 189;  
made up of molecules, 26;  
number, 16, 183, 309;  
only things man cannot produce, vii, 310;  
origin in silicates, viii, 193;  
origin, remarks on, 84;  
periodic classification, 177-83;  
physical state and chemical properties, 297-8;  
potentials against hydrogen, vii, 383;  
properties dependent on atomic weights, xvi, [134](#);  
Prout's hypothesis of hydrogen basis, viii, 177;  
radicals or groups, 93;  
radioactive, 184-9;  
spectra of, ii, 113, viii, 302;  
symbols, 91, 383;  
tests of, 285-91;  
transmutation of, 188-9, xvi, [14-15](#);  
union types, viii, 20-1, 99-100;  
valency, vii, 384, viii, 93, 122  
Elephants, xii, 301-4;  
breeding and domestication of, xv, 197;  
breeding rate, 20;  
evolution, iii, 300;  
fearlessness, xi, 136;  
formerly in Europe, xv, 76, 92;  
strength of, 18;  
trapping of, 225, 226 (fig.), 227;  
trypanosome in, x, 168  
Elevation (geological), denudation increased by, xiv, 39, 40;  
effects on streams, 163, 164-70, 187-8;  
instances of, 33-4;  
of coasts, 253, 262;  
of ocean floor, xiv, 286  
(see also Level Changes, Rejuvenation)  
Elevators, air cushioning, v, 134-5;  
first passenger, 380;  
hydraulic, 102-3;  
motors used, vi, 231, 234;  
power for fast and slow, 83, 85;  
sense of giddiness in, xi, 126-7  
Elk, xii, 317, 318  
Elm Trees, xiii, 194, 271-2  
Embroideries, machine-made, v, 285-7  
Embryo, development in man and animals, xv, 54, 55;  
development of human, ix, 343-4;  
development of nervous system in, xi, 34-6;  
flexed form of hand, 42-3;  
gill slits and notochord in, xii, 128;  
of mammals, 273;  
of marsupials, 274;  
past stages of race seen in, xv, 53-4;  
semiaquatic conditions, xi, 36  
Embryo, of plants, xiii, 60  
Embryological Development, x, 228 (see Embryo)  
Embryology, history, xvi, [107](#), 156  
Emeralds, iii, 325;  
oriental. 327



Emergencies, body responses in, ix, 166-7, 171-2, 209, 220, 221, 293  
 Emerson, metaphor of, i, 187;  
     on common mind, xi, 152;  
     on narrowness of men, 376  
 Emery, iii, 327-8  
 Emmet, Thomas, x, 122, xvi, [186](#)  
 Emotional Glycosuria, xi, 138  
 Emotions, xi, 129-42;  
     associations  
     determined by, 205-6;  
     brain processes in, ix, 154;  
     classes of, 153-4;  
     combinations in sentiments, xi, 146-50;  
     expression of, in men and animals, xv, 63-5, 152;  
     fatigue and, xi, 274-6;  
     hypnotic suggestion of, 317-18;  
     in crowd psychology, 331-2;  
     not localized in body, 62;  
     pain and, 119, 120;  
     physiological effects of, ix, 163-7, 171-2, 200, 209, 240-1, 348, x, 339, 353;  
     primary varieties, xi, 55-6;  
     suppression of, 140-2  
     (see also Suppressions)  
 Empathy, xi, 172-3, 186;  
     in advertising, 346-7;  
     in salesmanship, 335  
 Empedocles, atomic theory, xvi, [87](#);  
     malaria prevention by, x, 154;  
     on matter, xvi, [83](#), 118  
 Empiric Doctrine (medicine), x, 24, 28  
 Emu, xii, 243, 249, xv, 194  
 Emulsions, colloidal state, viii, 314, 316, 356;  
     defined, ix, 289  
 Encke's Comet, ii, 280;  
     used to find Mercury's weight, 77  
 End Buds, of fishes, xii, 137  
 Endless Screw, v, 38, 37 (fig.)  
 Endocarditis, x, 195, 332  
 Endoderm, xii, 26  
 Endoskeleton, xii, 127  
 Endothelial Cells, x, 197, 210  
 Energy, conservation of, iv, 40-1 (see Conservation of Energy);  
     defined, 13-14, 37-9;  
     equation of, 78;  
     force contrasted with, 41;  
     forms and transformations, 81-8;  
     future sources of, v, 171-81;  
     heat equivalent (see Mechanical Equivalent of Heat);  
     kinetic and potential, iv, 79, 81-5, vii, 368;  
     matter and, iv, 13-14;  
     of plants and animals, viii, 334, 335, 336, 347, 349, 350  
     (see also Human Energy);  
     physics as science of, iv, 12, 13-14, 50;  
     power differentiated from, 80;  
     radiant (see Radiant Energy);  
     sources in nature, viii, 267-8, ix, 25-6, xiv, 31-2;  
     sun as source of, v, 177, viii, 267, 334, 350, ix, 25-6, xiv, 32;  
     transference and transformation of, iv, 37-41, 81-88, vi, 128-9;  
     units of, iv, 79-80, ix, 295;  
     unit equivalents table, vii, 382;  
     universality of, iv, 13-14;  
     work and, 37-40, 78-88;  
     (see also Atomic E., Chemical E., Electrical E., Human E., Molecular E., Power)  
 Engines, air and water cooled, v, 160-1;  
     Clausius's principle, xvi, [135](#);  
     heat, efficiency of, iv, 192;  
     reciprocating and rotary, v, 148;  
     two-cycle and four-cycle, 157-9;  
     (see also Gas Engines, Gasoline Engines, Internal Combustion Engines, Steam Engines,  
     etc.)  
 Engines of Destruction, v, 359-75  
 England, Alpine Invasion, xvi, [49](#);  
     beet cultivation in, xiii, 216;  
     "Blackthorn winter," i, 363;  
     chalk deposits, iii, 266;

climate of, xiv, 345;  
 coal supply, v, 172;  
 coast destruction, iii, 56, xiv, 47, 301;  
 coffee consumption, xiii, 232;  
 early criminal justice in, xv, 372;  
 first recorded eclipse, ii, 210;  
 former connections with Europe, xiv, 271-3, xv, 76;  
 grass snake of, xii, 217-18;  
 insular position and results, xiv, 279-81, xv, 137;  
 iron industry, v, 316;  
 jute manufacture, xii, 243;  
 lakes of, xiv, 200;  
 landscape gardening, xiii, 267, 268;  
 maritime supremacy, xiv, 262, 280-1, 307-8, 310;  
 oak-hazel copses, xiii, 369-70;  
 primitive inhabitants, xv, 83, 92-3;  
 rainfall and verdure, xiv, 352;  
 recent restrictions on power vehicles, v, 212-13;  
 smallpox inoculation in, x, 207;  
 sugar in, xiii, 215;  
 surgery made a profession, x, 105;  
 tea in, xiii, 228-9;  
 tobacco introduction, 256;  
 trees in, xiv, 375  
 English Alphabet, xv, 176  
 English Channel, first aeroplane flight, i, 43;  
   historical importance, xiv, 279-80, xv, 137;  
   impassable to quadrupeds, xiv, 273;  
   tidal power system, v, 175-6;  
   tides of, xiv, 294  
 English Language, changes in, xv, 156-7;  
   double meanings of words, 158-9;  
   foreign words in, 161;  
   imitative words in, 153-4;  
   origin of various words, 157, 161;  
   relationships, 160, 162;  
   spelling and pronunciation, 176-8  
 English People, characteristics, xiii, 172;  
   insularity of, xiv, 280  
 English Sparrow, increase in U. S., xv, 21  
 Entada Scandens, xiii, 347-8  
 Enterokinase, x, 326  
 Entropy, iv, 193, xvi, [135](#)  
 Environment, adaptation to (see Adaptation to Environment);  
   change of, to relieve fatigue, x, 247;  
   changes of, new species from, xv, 24-5;  
   defined, x, 228;  
   geographical, influence on civilization, xiv, 30-1, xv, 31, 122-39;  
   habit and, xi, 249;  
   health and disease factor, x, 237-44, 249-55, 303;  
   heredity and, ix, 344, x, 228-30, xvi, [47](#);  
   instincts as response to, xi, 49-53;  
   man creature of, 57-8;  
   man's conquest of, xv, 25-6;  
   man's regulation to, x, 249-51;  
   man the product and molder, of, xi, 33;  
   mental effects of, x,  
   354;  
   mind as response to, xi, 12, 24, 58;  
   plant response to, xiii, 355-7;  
   selection of, xi, 257;  
   will and, 265  
 Envy, sentiment of, xi, 148  
 Enzymes, viii, 376, ix, 227, xiii, 83;  
   in digestive processes, viii, 103, 226, 228, 357, 358, ix, 227, 228, 229-30, 235, 242;  
   in infants, ix, 346;  
   in tea, xiii, 230;  
   in tobacco curing, 257  
 Eocene Period, animals of, xii, 306, 366;  
   birds of, xv, 71  
 Eolithic Period, xv, 103-5  
 Epic Poetry, development of, xv, 321  
 Epicurus, atom theory, x, 26  
 Epicycles, ii, 35-6  
 Epidemics, Sydenham on, x, 74;

tainted water and, xiv, 140  
 Epigenesis, xvi, [118](#)  
 Epileptics, multiplication of, x, 235-6;  
     primitive ideas of, xv, 350, 353  
 Epiphytes, xiii, 185, 362-3, 366;  
     in tropical forests, xiv, 368  
 Epithelial Cells, x, 201, 202  
 Epsom Salts, viii, 149  
 Epyornis, eggs of, xii, 249  
 Equator, altitude of stratosphere at, i, 20;  
     bulging at, ii, 69, 71;  
     magnetic, xiv, 246;  
     of wind system, xiv, 347;  
     solar eclipses seen at, ii, 215;  
     upper air temperatures, i, 20;  
     weight of bodies at, ii, 69, iv, 75, 101;  
     winds at, i, 127, xiv, 351  
 Equatorial Belt, winds and weather of, xiv, 348, 349  
 Equilibrium of Chemical Reactions, viii, 103-5, 190-1  
 Equilibrium of Forces, v, 183-4;  
     science of, iv, 25  
 Equilibrium Sense, ix, 89-90, 156, x, 126, xi, 64, 126, 127;  
     in infants, ix, 350  
 Equinoxes, defined, ii, 70-1;  
     observed in Egypt, 25, 26, xv, 269-70;  
     precession of (see Precession of Equinoxes)  
 Eras, Geological, iii, 19-21, 378  
 Erasistratus, x, 23-4  
 Eratosthenes, ii, 10, 30  
 Erbium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Erg, energy unit, iv, 80;  
     table of equivalent, vii, 382  
 Ericsson, air engine, v, 380;  
     Monitor, 380;  
     solar engine, ii, 169;  
     steam fire engine, v, 378  
 Erie Canal, importance to New York, xiv, 267-8;  
     through Mohawk Valley, 194  
 Erie, Lake, salt in, viii, 139;  
     water constituents, 40;  
     water supplies from, v, 260-1  
 Ermines, xii, 349-50  
 Eros (asteroid), ii, 191;  
     distance, 132, 259  
 Erosion, iii, 28-9, 378;  
     agents and processes, xiv, 39-79  
     (see also Glaciers, Ocean Waves, Streams, Wind);  
     bad lands and canyons due to, iii, 139-40;  
     base level, 30, 377 (see Base Level);  
     by ground water, xiv, 141, xvi, [173](#);  
     cycles (see Cycles of Erosion);  
     earth movements and, xiv, 39, 40;  
     final effect of, 80;  
     illustration of recent, iii, 64 (Pl. 3);  
     in deserts, 72;  
     in Ice Age, 242;  
     of faulted areas, xiv, 127;  
     of folded areas, 94-6;  
     of mountains, iii, 135, 139, 140-1, 188, 190-1, xiv, 233-4;  
     present relief due to, iii, 32;  
     rate of, xiv, 41;  
     unequal operation of, 35  
 Erosion Surface (see Unconformity)  
 Errors, fatigue and, xi, 274;  
     of memory, 215-17;  
     in space perceptions, 183-90  
     (see also Mistakes)  
 Erysipelas, germ of, x, 195;  
     immunity to, 207;  
     puerperal fever and, 114  
 Eskers, iii, 70, 352 (Plate 20), xiv, 59-60  
 Eskimos, conditions of life, xv, 123-4;  
     customs concerning dead, 338;  
     ideas of future life, xv, 333, 335;  
     kayaks of, 264 (fig.);

language lacking in abstract words, 144;  
 leadership among, 363;  
 meat eating by, ix, 284, 309;  
 polar bear catching by, xv, 224-5;  
 reindeer uses, xii, 320;  
 weapons of, xv, 209 (fig.), 210-12  
 Esophagus, functions and connections, ix, 230, 231;  
   heartburn in, 232;  
   operations of, xi, 37-9  
 Esparto Grass, v, 292  
 Espy, James P., i, 215, 345  
 Essential Oils, viii, 251-2, 336, 349  
 Esters, viii, 221, 245, 248, 376  
 Estuaries, formation of, iii, 37, xiv, 255, 256  
 Eta Argus, ii, 324  
 Eternity, real meaning, xi, 196  
 Ethane, derivatives, viii, 210  
 Ether, composition and properties, viii, 216-18, 376;  
   density of, iv, 113;  
   explosibility, viii, 62;  
   refrigeration by, iv, 174;  
   use as anesthetic, discovery of, x, 123-5, xvi, [185](#)  
 Ether of Space (see Æther)  
 Ether Structure, viii, 217, 224  
 Ethyl, defined, viii, 376;  
   derivatives, 210  
 Ethyl Acetate, viii, 221  
 Etna, Mount, xiv, 100, 225, 316-17;  
   flashing arcs, i, 194;  
   water from eruption, iii, 107  
 Etruscans, vase decorations of, xv, 251  
 Eucalyptus Tree, xiii, 358;  
   fertilization of, xii, 266-7;  
   used in draining swamps, xiv, 379  
 Euclid, ii, 29, xvi, [81](#), 89, 95  
 Eudoxus, ii, 31, 300  
 Eugenics, x, 235-6, xvi, [157](#), 158  
 Euler, scientific work of, ii, 15, xvi, [125](#)  
 Euphrates River, union with Tigris, xiv, 185  
 Europe, aeroplane routes, i, 44-5;  
   after-summers, 362;  
   Alpine invasions, xvi, [49](#);  
   ancient animals, xii, 275, 310, 359;  
   animals (carnivora), 336, 340, 348, 349, 350, 355, 356;  
   animals, (herbivora), 307, 317, 318, 329, 330-1;  
   aristocracies of, xv, 377;  
   Asiatic invasions, xiv, 74-5, 362, xv, 138-9, xvi, [141](#);  
   beet sugar production, xiii, 216;  
   birds of, xii, 255, 261, 262, 263, 266, 268-9;  
   Black Death in, x, 163-4;  
   cave period in, xiv, 148-9;  
   civilization in northern, 359;  
   climate of, 346-7, 359;  
   coast, western, 249;  
   coffee introduction, xiii, 232;  
   continental slope, xiv, 287;  
   cretinism in, x, 350;  
   Cro-Magnons in, xv, 99, 102, xvi, [50](#);  
   dowry system in, xv, 285;  
   drainage systems, xiv, 190;  
   earthquake belt, 332;  
   forests, 375-6, 377-8, 380-1;  
   former connection with America, 290;  
   geological history, iii, 180, 198, 216, 235-6;  
   glacial topography, xiv, 3, 30, 43, 61-2, 200;  
   gunpowder introduction, xvi, [101](#);  
   hail prevention devices, i, 340-3;  
   Ice Age in, iii, 62, 236-7, 239, 240, xv, 74, 75, 76, 102;  
   languages of, 161, 162;  
   map discrepancies, xiv, 10;  
   mediæval astronomy in, ii, 39-41;  
   meteorological statistics, i, 203;  
   monkeys of, xii, 378;  
   moor fires, i, 56;  
   mussel-eating in, xii, 65;

Nordic invasion, xvi, [50](#);  
 nutmeg introduction, xiii, 261;  
 paper introduction, v, 290;  
 paper making, 292;  
 plains of, xiv, 217;  
 population increase, xv, 27;  
 potato in, xiii, 218;  
 primitive man types found in, xv, 88, 92-102;  
 rainfall distribution, xiv, 352;  
 rainfall stations, i, 79;  
 revival of learning (see Renaissance);  
 rice in, xiii, 214;  
 rodents of, xii, 287, 288;  
 snails of, 69, 70;  
 snakes of, 218, 220, 231;  
 snow removal in cities, i, 117;  
 sugar introduction, xiii, 215;  
 syphilis in, x, 60;  
 tea introduced, xiii, 228;  
 telegraph systems, vii, 108;  
 tobacco introduced, xiii, 256;  
 trees of, xiv, 363, 375-6;  
 vegetables and fruits originating in, xiii, 222-7;  
 volcanic belts, xiv, 316-17;  
 weather observations, i, 217-18;  
 windmills, 37

European Races, classification and history, xvi, [48-50](#)  
 Europeans, comparative measurements of, xv, 57;  
   hair of, 38;  
   northern and southern, color of, 37

European Sleeping Sickness, x, 301-2

Europium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383

Eustachian Tube, ix, 101 (fig.), 102, xi, 101;  
   adenoid effects on, x, 341-2;  
   deafness from closing of, ix, 103-4;  
   discovery, xvi, [82](#)

Eutheria, xii, 271, 273-4, 281

Evaporation, body heat regulation by, i, 317, 318, ix, 316, 317;  
   by trees, xiv, 377-8, 378-9, 379;  
   (see also Transpiration);  
   cooling by, iv, 174, viii, 69, ix, 316;  
   electricity, caused by, vii, 212;  
   ice made by, v, 349-50;  
   measurement of, i, 88-9;  
   of liquids, iv, 167;  
   of terrestrial waters, xiv, 135;  
   water table affected by, 136

Evaporimeter (see Aumometers)

Everglades, Florida, draining of, v, 255

Evergreen Trees, deciduous, xiv, 370, 371;  
   in landscape gardening, xiii, 269, 270, 271  
   (See also Conifers)

Evesham Experiments, vii, 352

Evil Spirits, savage belief in, xv, 234, 304-5, 336, 339-40, 348, 352

Evolution, animals the main proof of, iii, 259, 260;  
   Buffon on, xvi, [139-40](#);  
   climatic, iii, 174;  
   Darwinian theory, x, 135, 136, xvi, [149-52](#);  
   Greek theories, 78-9, 139;  
   human, xv, 26-31, xvi, [47](#);  
   laws of, xv, 15-25, 381-2;  
   laws and goal of, xiii, 325-36;  
   Le Conte on, iii, 164;  
   social, xv, 29-31, 382, 383-4;  
   universality of, ii, 366, xv, 29, xvi, [152](#);  
   Wolff's theory, xvi, [118](#)

Exaggeration of Parts, iii, 277

Excavating, air pressures in, v, 120;  
   through quicksands, 115-18, 123;  
   under river-beds, 121-4;  
   with water jets, 88

Excavating Machinery, v, 252-9;  
   for swampy ground, 216

Excitement, blood changes in, ix, 293, xi, 137, 138;  
   insomnia from, ix, 219;

pain and, xi, 119;  
 recovery period, 21  
 Exclusive Inheritance, x, 230-1  
 Exercise, effects, needs and rules, x, 303-6;  
   effects on breathing, ix, 256, 258;  
   effects on heart rate, 168-9, 207, 208-9, 261-2, x, 334;  
   effect on lymphatics, ix, 223;  
   effects on sweat glands, 169, 315-16;  
   for constipation, 251, x, 317;  
   heat produced by,  
     270, 306;  
   obesity and, 273-4, 275;  
   oxygen consumption in, ix, 261;  
   psychological importance, xi, 339, 371-2;  
   pulse rate after, x, 334;  
   tuberculosis preventative, 292;  
   violent, albuminuria from, 345  
 Exfoliation, iii, 24, 378  
 Exhaust, of engines, v, 164-5  
 Exhaust Fans, vii, 86  
 Exhaustion, kinetic theory, xi, 59-60;  
   mental and physical, 135-6;  
   nervous system in, 274;  
   pain in, 119;  
   unlike sleep, 286  
 Exoskeleton, xii, 127  
 Expansion, by heat, iv, 134-5, 138, 140, 145, 151, v, 71, viii, 25, 107;  
   coefficient of, iv, 145;  
   cooling by, i, 30, 90, iv, 188, 191-2, vii, 323, viii, 68;  
   of fused quartz, vii, 311-12;  
   of water and other substances on solidifying, iv, 149-51, viii, 38  
 Experience, ability to profit by, ix, 139-40, 152-3;  
   accumulation and results, xi, 33;  
   contradictions of, 11;  
   learning and, viii, 269;  
   learning by, in man and animals, xv, 66;  
   psychology science of, xi, 10-11;  
   sensations as, 68;  
   subconscious storing of, 47;  
   Sylvius's test of truth, x, 69  
 Explanations, slower than events, xi, 210  
 Exploration Drilling, v, 262-5  
 Exploratory Laparotomy, x, 147  
 Explosions, boiler (see Boiler Explosions);  
   cause of detonations, vii, 211;  
   chemical and physical processes, viii, 61-3;  
   dust, i, 63;  
   gunpowder, viii, 62, 145;  
   hydrogen in air, 33, 36, 62;  
   speed of sound in, i, 187  
 Explosives, viii, 63, 260-2;  
   detonation, 262;  
   history of development, xvi, [163](#);  
   nitrogen compounds in, viii, 66, 71-2, 74, 75, 237, 253, xiv, 66;  
   nitrogen waste in, viii, 345-6;  
   sulphuric acid in, 80;  
   weather making by, i, 335-9  
 Exposure (outcrop), iii, 381  
 Extemporaneous Speeches, xi, 245  
 Extension, perception of, xi, 166, 171-2, 183-9  
 Extensor Muscles, ix, 76-7, xi, 54, 166  
 Exteroceptive Senses, xi, 63  
 Extrusive Rocks, xiv, 105  
 Eye-and-ear Method (astronomy), xi, 155  
 Eyeglasses, benefits of, iv, 51  
   (see also Glasses)  
 Eye-mindedness, xi, 222  
 Eye of the Storm, i, 136, 372  
 Eyes, vi, 270-3, ix, 109-11, xi, 83-97;  
   abuse of, mental effects, 373-4;  
   color, inheritance of, ix, 335-6;  
   color in different races, xv, 37, xvi, [48](#), 49, 50;  
   color perception by, ix, 116-17;  
   color perception limits, iv, 360-1;  
   comparable with camera, ix, 108;

connection with brain, 124, 142;  
 controlling nerves, xi, 30;  
 depth perception by, ix, 120;  
 diseases and defects, 112-14;  
 distance of distinct vision, iv, 342, 343;  
 distance perception by, ix, 118-19;  
 double images, xi, 175-81;  
 fatigue from, 279;  
 fear effects, 132;  
 fixation, how learned, 39-40;  
 inflammation due to lack of vitamins, x, 260;  
 in infants, ix, 350, 351, xi, 39, xv, 61;  
 in sleep, xi, 282, 283, 286;  
 muscles around, ix, 77;  
 of various animal forms, xii, 67, 101-2, 138-9, 205-6, 209;  
 origin, xi, 109;  
 persistence of vision, iv, 346-7;  
 position in attention, xi, 232;  
 pupil size, iv, 343;  
 receptor organs, xi, 30, 62;  
 regulation to light, x, 254;  
 sensibility to light waves, iv, 360;  
 smooth muscles of, ix, 161-2;  
 soul in, savage idea of, xv, 330-1;  
 space perception by, xi, 169-70, 171-2, 173, 174-83, 186-90;  
 winking and watering of, 19, 23, 63  
 (see also Sight, Vision)

Eye Sockets, ix, 62

Eyestrain, ix, 113, 114, 239;  
   Behan on, xi, 374

Eyra, xii, 364

Fabre, J. H., xvi, [143-4](#)

Fabrics, making of, v, 268-88;  
   manufacturing processes, viii, 256;  
   Philippine fiber, xiii, 236, 239;  
   warmth of different, ix, 311-12, x, 309

Fabry, Wilhelm, x, 78-9

Face, anthropological measurements, xv, 43-5;  
   brain case and, 43, 62;  
   in infants, ix, 345;  
   pallor and flushing of, 161, 165, 166;  
   brain power expressed in, xv, 39, 63-4;  
   color in different lights, iv, 364-5;  
   painting of, xv, 256

Facial Angle, xv, 44-5

Facial Expressions, xv, 63-4;  
   dejection and, xi, 337, 339;  
   man's trained control, 82, 350-1;  
   smell and, 82;  
   smiling, 357;  
   taste and, 74, 75, 76;  
   tone of voice and, xv, 144

Factor Differences, xiii, 330, 331-2

Factories, fatigue reduction, xi, 277;  
   importance of conditions, 361-2;  
   instruction of beginners, 363-5;  
   lighting importance, 361;  
   rest periods, 363;  
   warm floors, importance of, ix, 320  
 (see also Industrial Plants, Industrial Psychology)

Factory System, beginning of, x, 244;  
   occupational diseases in, 245

Fahrenheit, Daniel Gabriel, iv, 135-6

Fahrenheit Thermometer, i, 73, viii, 27;  
   compared with other scales, iv, 137, 141, viii, 27, 384;  
   invention, i, 69;  
   scale, how prepared, iv, 135-6, 137

Fainting, cause and relief, ix, 217;  
   due to weakness, x, 89;  
   low blood pressure in, 336

Fairmont, W. Va., deep well at, iii, 120, v, 265

Faith Healing, Barton on, x, 76;  
   effectiveness, xi, 374

Falcons, xii, 260, 261;  
   hunting with, xv, 223

Falkland Islands, groundsel of, xiii, 345  
 Falling Bodies, Galileo's studies of, iv, 19, 28, 97;  
   laws of, 96-7, xvi, [31-3](#);  
   velocity of, ii, 64, iv, 65;  
   velocity on sun and earth, ii, 168  
 Falling Stars (see Meteors, Meteorites)  
 Fall Line, xiv, 28, 214  
 Fallopius, x, 51, 53  
 Fallowing, viii, 341-2  
 Fall Winds, i, 132-3, 372  
 False Cirrus, i, 102, 104, 372  
 False Coral, xii, 47  
 Family, origin and evolution of the, xv, 273, 278-85, 360-1, 362  
 Fancy, pictures of, xi, 202  
 Fanning, benefits of, ix, 316-17  
 Farad, electric capacity unit, iv, 284, vii, 368  
 Faraday, chemical work, xvi, [160](#), 162, 163;  
   discovery of anesthetics, 185;  
   dynamo invention, 189;  
   electrical work, vi, 16, 21, 22-3, 50;  
   farad named after, iv, 284;  
   metallurgical work, xvi, [174](#);  
   on lines of force, iv, 252;  
   on philosophers, x, 376;  
   suggestion of fourth state of matter, xvi, [193](#)  
 Faradic Currents, vii, 243, 248-9  
 Fargo, N. D., region, iii, 34  
 Farmers, ancient and recent methods, v, 239-40;  
   motor machines, 214;  
   past injustice and hardships, vii, 220-1;  
   small, and machinery, v, 249-50  
 Farms, cost of horse work, vii, 224-6;  
   electricity on, iv, 10, vii, 220-34;  
   migration of boys from, 221;  
   motor machines on, v, 214, 215-18  
 Far-sightedness, ix, 112-13, xi, 85  
 Fata Morgana, i, 172, 372  
 Fatigue, xi, 268-80;  
   adrenalin effects, 137;  
   cure for, x, 247-8;  
   disorders and diseases due to, 246-9;  
   from muscles, xi, 124;  
   from posture, ix, 83, 84;  
   habit and, xi, 253;  
   insomnia from, 289;  
   mental and physical, relations, x, 247, xi, 135-6;  
   mental effects, 13;  
   mental effects illustrated, xvi, [18](#);  
   muscular, cause and effects, ix, 80-1;  
   nervous, 137-8;  
   no sense organs of, 91;  
   physical effects of, x, 246-7;  
   rest periods and, xi, 363;  
   retardation of impulses in, 20;  
   sleep in relation to, ix, 219;  
   smooth muscles free from, 84-5;  
   stimulation to change, xi, 338-9;  
   suggestibility in, 307  
 Fatness, (obesity), x, 272-5;  
   adipose tissues in, ix, 298;  
   reduction of, 301-2  
 Fats, amount in daily diets, viii, 366-7, ix, 300-1;  
   animal, viii, 246, 348, 349, 350, x, 260;  
   animal, vitamins in, ix, 33;  
   calories in, viii, 361, x, 269;  
   composition, viii, 221, 245, 247, 335-6, 376;  
   digestion and utilization, 356, 357, 359, ix, 242-3, 244-5, 289-90, 294, 298-9, x, 326, 330;  
   extraction of, viii, 246;  
   food value and requirements, 335, 336, 362, 363, ix, 33, 300-1, x, 256, 260-2, 268, 269,  
 271;  
   identification of, viii, 310;  
   indigestibleness of, ix, 286;  
   in human body, viii, 348, 349;  
   lipins, 350-1;  
   liquid and solid, 232, 244, 247



(see also Oils);  
metabolism of, x, 270;  
molecular structure, viii, 217-18;  
not antigens, x, 205;  
preserving of, viii, 371;  
skin excretions, x, 310;  
soap effects on, viii, 141-2;  
soap made of, 141, 221, 246;  
tastelessness, 366;  
uses, 246-7;  
vegetable, 246, 335-6, 349, 350;  
vegetable, lack of vitamins in, x, 259, 260-1, 262

Fatty Acids viii, 220;  
butter percentage, 245, 364;  
candles made from, 247;  
in fats and oils, 221, 244, 245;  
soap made from, 221, 246

Faults, Faulting, iii, 86-92, 378, xiv, 37-8, 114-28;  
coasts formed by, 264;  
earthquakes and, iii, 87, 90, 93, 94-6, 97, 98, xiv, 39, 115, 128, 334-5, 339-41;  
greatest displacement, 39;  
hot springs in relation to, 143;  
lakes formed by, iii, 151, 152, 153;  
mountains formed by, 138-9, xiv, 226, 229, 230

Fault Scarps, iii, 378, xiv, 38;  
denudation of, 115-16;  
persistence of, 122, 123, 124

Fault Valleys, xiv, 127-8

Fear, cause and accompaniments of, ix, 153, 166, xi, 131-3, 136, 138;  
dominant human impulse, xv, 185;  
dreams from, xi, 293, 294, 299-300, 301-2;  
expression of, in animals, xv, 64;  
in various sentiments, xi, 146, 147, 148;  
pain deadened by, 120;  
subconscious processes and, 212-13, 214

Feathers, of birds, xii, 243-7

Feeble-mindedness, inheritance of, x, 234, 235-6;  
reflex action in, xi, 36

Feelings, brain processes in, ix, 154;  
classes of, 153-4;  
essentials of, xi, 25;  
expression of, xv, 143;  
motor response and, xi, 43 (see Consciousness, Emotions, Sensations)

Feet, bones of, ix, 68-9, 70 (fig.);  
care of, x, 312;  
Chinese women's, xv, 260, 261 (fig.);  
cold or warmth felt in, ix, 320, 322;  
custom of covering, xv, 254;  
equal size of, ix, 170;  
mental impairment by troubles with, xi, 373;  
of ape and men, compared, iii, 301 (fig.), xv, 57, 60-1;  
of infants, 61;  
of Tertiary mammals, iii, 298, 299-300;  
proper shoeing, ix, 69-70, x, 306;  
relative lengths, xv, 57;  
soles of, nerve connections, ix, 132, 135;  
uses of, by men and monkeys, xv, 60-1;  
wetting of, and colds, x, 239, 306, 341

Feldspar, iii, 308, 328-9;  
chemical composition, viii, 90, 193;  
clay from, iii, 25, 27, 28, 373;  
disintegration, viii, 194;  
potash in, 201

Felt, making of, v, 289

Fer-de-lance, xii, 234

Ferdinand II of Tuscany, i, 69, 213

Fergusson, William, x, 130

Fermat, Pierre de, xvi, [105](#), 114, 119

Fermentation, alcoholic, viii, 248-9;  
of sewage, 328;  
of sugars, 225, 227;  
on what dependent, xiii, 66, 71;  
Pasteur's studies in, x, 137, 138-9, 141, 143 (see Alcoholic Fermentation)

Ferments, viii, 357, 376;  
as catalyzers, 103

Ferns, xiii, 63-6;  
     classification, iii, 251;  
     cycad-like, xiii, 309;  
     evolution, iii, 252, 254, 256, xiii, 303, 317;  
     fossils, iii, 272 (Pl. 15), xiii, 324;  
     in tropical forests, xiv, 368;  
     mosses and, xiii, 69;  
     number of species, 323;  
     power of roots, 19;  
     reproductive processes, 155-60  
 Ferrel's Law, i, 124-5  
 Ferrets, xii, 349  
 Ferric Compounds, viii, 161  
 Ferrite, viii, 160, 273  
 Ferrous Compounds, viii, 161;  
     action of oxygen on, 194  
 Fertilization of Plants, xiii, 118-65;  
     devices to insure, 48-53;  
     of yucca plant, xvi, [152-3](#)  
     (see also Cross Fertilization)  
 Fertilizers, viii, 278-80, 342-6;  
     ammonium, 147;  
     garbage, 330, 343;  
     natural, 327, 342-4;  
     natural, in southern China, xiv, 73;  
     nitrogen, i, 34, viii, 72, 74, 75, 137, 280, 345-6, xiv, 66;  
     phosphate, viii, 89, 153, 279-80, 344-5, xiv, 67, 68;  
     potassium, viii, 134, 146, 278-9, 344;  
     potash, xiv, 67-8;  
     primitive knowledge of, xv, 202  
 Festoon Clouds, i, 104, 372  
 Fetal Anlage, x, 120  
 Fetishes, xv, 348-9  
 Fevers, cause, temperature, and treatment, ix, 317-19;  
     cooling of skin in, iv, 174;  
     explanation of phenomena, x, 214;  
     heart rate in, 334;  
     improvement of treatment, xvi, [184-5](#);  
     inanition in, x, 276;  
     racial immunity and susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51;  
     Sydenham's treatment of, x, 73;  
     use of antipyretics in, 381  
 Fibers, cellulose, viii, 254-6;  
     sources, uses, and kinds, xiii, 235-45  
 Fibrin, ix, 180  
 Fields, electrostatic and magnetic, vii, 368 (see Electrostatic Fields, Magnetic Fields)  
 Field Strength or Intensity, vii, 368, 370  
 Figs, for constipation, ix, 251;  
     origin, xiii, 225  
 Fig Trees, antiquity of species, xiii, 324-5;  
     of Bahamas, 18;  
     of Brazil, 365;  
     of India (illus.), 16;  
     of West Indies, 21  
 Filled Space, xi, 187  
 Filled Time, xi, 194  
 Filterable Viruses, x, 200  
 Final Common Path, xi, 22-3;  
     in acquired tastes, 73;  
     in association of ideas, 199;  
     in attention, 230;  
     preoccupation of, 119, 120, 121  
 Finches, coloring of, xii, 245-6  
 Fingal's Cave, jointed rocks in, xiv, 129  
 Fingers, bones of, ix, 67, 68, (fig.);  
     curling of, in infants, ix, 349;  
     flexed position, xi, 42-3;  
     muscles for operating, ix, 76;  
     of men and apes, xv, 60  
 Finland, coast of, xiv, 247, 259;  
     lakes of, 200  
 Finland, Gulf of, salinity, xiv, 296  
 Fiords, (see Fjords)  
 Fire, Civilization in relation to, ix, 308, 309, xv, 229;  
     discovery of, v, 349;

possibility of life in, ii, 251;  
 production and sources, viii, 89, xv, 229-32;  
 production by air compression, v, 128;  
 production of, by friction, iv, 48-9;  
 religious associations of, xv, 234  
 "Fire Animal," xii, 20  
 Firearms, v, 361-8, 379;  
     ignition systems, viii, 145  
 Fire Balloons, v, 223  
 Fire Damp, iii, 354  
 Fire Engine, Ericsson's steam, v, 378;  
     Hero's, xvi, [92-3](#)  
 Fire Extinguishers, carbon tetrachloride in, v, 212;  
     chemical and electric, vi, 101, 102  
 Fireflies, xii, 124;  
     as ignis fatuus, i, 346;  
     light of, vi, 268  
 Fire Hazard, electricity and, vii, 51-2, 223, 224;  
     in rural districts, 231;  
     reduced by lightning rods, i, 156  
 Fire Proof Type of Construction, vii, 55  
 Fire Pumps, v, 114  
 Fire Underwriters, Board of, vii, 53-4  
 Fires, caused by overloaded circuits, vii, 34;  
     cause of "spalling" in, iii, 24;  
     crowd psychology at, xi, 327-8;  
     dust from, i, 56-7;  
     extinguishing of, viii, 56-7;  
     prairie, xiii, 374, 375;  
     rain control by, i, 345;  
     records in tree rings, xiii, 25  
 Fire-Weather Warnings, i, 240  
 Fireweed, seed dispersal, xiii, 343-4  
 Fir Trees, dominance in north, xiii, 350;  
     forests of U. S., 367-8;  
     in landscaping, 270-1  
     (see also Conifers)  
 Fish, as food, ix, 24;  
     calories in, 299;  
     food value, viii, 362-3;  
     vitamines in, x, 262  
 Fishes, Age of, iii, 20, 21, 283, xv, 71;  
     anatomy and physiology of, xii, 132-6;  
     bony, 151-3;  
     breeding habits, 140-1;  
     carelessness of offspring, xv, 275;  
     cartilage skeletons of lowest, ix, 58;  
     catching of, by savages, xv, 227-8;  
     catching of, with cormorants, 223-4;  
     classification, iii, 260, xii, 142;  
     deep sea (see Deep Sea);  
     eggs, 140-1, 155, xv, 21, xvi, [116](#);  
     evolution, iii, 282-5;  
     food of, ix, 24;  
     intelligence in, xii, 139-40;  
     leeches and, 56;  
     migrations in relation to plankton, xvi, [147-8](#);  
     modern, xii, 154-66;  
     number of species, xvi, [146-7](#);  
     of oceanic islands, xiv, 278;  
     oxygen supply of, viii, 35, ix, 182;  
     rate of increase in, xv, 20;  
     regeneration in, xii, 170;  
     reproduction in, 140-1;  
     sense organs, 137-9;  
     "showers," of, i, 355;  
     temperature variations, 317;  
     temperature variations, effects, ix, 78  
 Fish-eye Views, iv, 374  
 Fishhawks, xii, 260  
 Fish Patrol, Aerial, i, 48  
 Fission, xii, 26  
 Fissures, defined, iii, 378;  
     ore deposits in, viii, 199  
 Fissure Springs, xiv, 138, 152

Fitch, John, steamboat, v, 189  
 FitzRoy, Admiral Robert, i, 224-5, 282, 363  
 Fiume, importance to Jugoslavs, xiv, 268, 306  
 Fixation (sight), how we learn, xi, 39-40  
 Fixed Stars, ancient idea of, ii, 350;  
   motions of, 46, 86-7, 121-2, 304-5 (see Stars)  
 Fjords, Fjord Coasts, xiv, 258-62;  
   Norwegian, formation of, iii, 79;  
   Norwegian, frost smoke, i, 95  
 Flagellate Cells, xii, 30-1  
 Flame, viii, 57-61;  
   colors as metal tests, 133, 134, 144, 289, 301;  
   heat production by, iv, 138, 144  
 Flamingos, xii, 256  
 Flammarion, books on Mars, ii, 238;  
   on curious showers, i, 355;  
   on lightning pranks, 153-4  
 Flamsteed, astronomer, xvi, [124](#);  
   star numbering, ii, 302-3  
 Flannel, heat conductivity, iv, 179  
 Flannelette, x, 308  
 Flashboards, vii, 40  
 Flash Boiler, v, 213  
 Flashes, electric, vi, 91;  
   extinguished by electromagnets, 102  
 Flashing Arcs, i, 194, 372  
 Flatfish, eyes of, xii, 138  
 Flatulence, sleeplessness from, ix, 219  
 Flatworms, xii, 18, 44-5  
 Flavors, ix, 95, 97;  
   chemistry of, viii, 251-2;  
   food value, 366, ix, 98, 240, 242;  
   in plants, viii, 349;  
   perception of, ix, 97-8  
 Flax, retting of, xiii, 243;  
   spinning of, in ancient Egypt, xv, 243, 244 (fig.)  
 Flax Plant, products and origin, xiii, 235, 244, xiv, 382  
 Flesh-eating Animals, as food, ix, 24;  
   bile color in, 275;  
   intestine length in, 246;  
   protein surplus in, 284-5  
 Flexner, medical work of, x, 200, 218, 302  
 Flexor Muscles, ix, 76-7;  
   strength, xi, 41, 43;  
   withdrawing reactions by, 54  
 Flies, xii, 120;  
   appearance in Jurassic, 104;  
   buzzing of, 103;  
   claws of, 102-3;  
   evolution and varieties, 104-6;  
   plant fertilizers, xiii, 131-3;  
   typhoid fever spread by, x, 287, 288;  
   wings of, xii, 103  
 Flight, bodily preparations for, ix, 166;  
   instinct of, xi, 55, 132, 136  
 Flint, iii, 13, 337;  
   fire production by, iv, 48;  
   flaking of, xv, 103, 104, 107 (fig.), 109  
 Flint and Steel, xv, 232  
 Flint Implements, ancient, xv, 79, 81, 82, 87, 104, 105, 109  
 Flintlock, viii, 145, xv, 217, 218 (fig.)  
 Floating Bodies, v, 95, 195-6;  
   laws of, iv, 103-4, 107  
 Flood Lighting, vi, 283  
 Flood Plains, iii, 379, xiv, 53;  
   alluvial soils of, 70, 71;  
   embankments and slopes, 161-2;  
   illustration, iii, 80, (Pl. 4);  
   in old and new areas, 33, 34;  
   plant societies of, xiv, 372  
 Floods, power of, iii, 31;  
   rainfall and, i, 110-11  
 Flood Warnings, i, 240  
 Floors, warm, importance of, ix, 320  
 Flora, defined, xiv, 363

Florida, alligators of, xii, 197;  
     coal forming conditions, iii, 199;  
     coasts of, xiv, 251;  
     co-, xii, 40, 42;  
     crocodiles of, 198;  
     frosts in, xiv, 370;  
     serpula quina rock, viii, 152;  
     coral reefs, tubes, xii, 55;  
     shad fishing in, 155;  
     snakes of, 226, 236;  
     tarpon of, 154;  
     wolves of, 341;  
     youthful topography and drainage system, xiv, 157-8, 199-200, 201

Florissant, Colorado, insect remains at, iii, 279-80

Flour, calories in, ix, 299;  
     Graham, ix, 35;  
     vitamines in various kinds of, x, 262, 267

Flourens, Dr., x, 126, xvi, [185](#)

Flowering Plants, beginnings and development, iii, 20, 252, 255, 256-7, xiii, 318-19;  
     classification, 60-1, 173-81;  
     classification place, iii, 251;  
     culmination of plant life, xiii, 73-4;  
     description of parts, 15-62;  
     families and relationships, 168-207;  
     in relation to animal life, iii, 257;  
     none in earliest ages, xiii, 303;  
     number of species, 168, 319, 323;  
     origin of present, 323-5;  
     reproductive methods, 117-54, 167

Flowerless Plants, iii, 251, xiii, 13, 14, 43;  
     evolution, iii, 252, 253;  
     ferns, xiii, 63-6;  
     nonvascular, 66-73;  
     numbers, 168;  
     reproduction, 62-4, 154-65  
     (see also Cryptogams)

Flowers, annuals and perennials, (tables), xiii, 289-97;  
     coloring and fragrance, 124-5;  
     colors in various shrubs, (table), 274-88;  
     family groups determined by, 184;  
     fertilization devices, 48-51, 117, 123-48;  
     fertilization the climax of life, 152;  
     highly cultivated, 51;  
     largest, 363-4;  
     love in, 115;  
     matings of, remarks, 116-17;  
     male and female, 46-7;  
     motion pictures of growth of, iv, 348;  
     of monocotyledons and dicotyledons, xiii, 176, 178, 189-90;  
     parts of, 43-6;  
     purpose, 46, 52-3, 61;  
     various forms and colors, 47-53, 181-207

Flu, (influenza), x, 294-5

Fluctuating Variations, xiii, 328

Flue Gases, electric clearing, vii, 216, 343

Fluids, distinguished by pressure and diffusibility, iv, 22-3;  
     elasticity of, 158;  
     osmosis, xiii, 90-1 (see Osmosis);  
     pressure of, iv, 116-19;  
     pressure on moving inclined planes, i, 287-8;  
     principles applicable to, iv, 126 (see Gases, Liquids)

Flukes, sea, xii, 44

Fluorescence, iv, 379-80;  
     produced by X-rays, 318, 320

Fluorescent Screen, iv, 320, vii, 254-5, viii, 184

Fluorine, a halogen, viii, 18, 84, 85, 87;  
     atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
     in apatite, 193;  
     in tissues, 354

Fluorite, iii, 329-30

Fluoroscope, iv, 320

Flushing, of skin, ix, 161, 162, 163, 215

Flute, development of, xv, 316, 317 (fig.);  
     Egyptian, 314 (fig.)

Fluxing, of ores, viii, 270

Fly-Catcher (plant), xiii, 40-1  
 Flying Dragons, xii, 206  
 Flying Fish, order of, xii, 163;  
     wings of, 134  
 Flying Mice, xii, 278  
 Flying Reptiles, iii, 293-4, 320 (Pl. 18), xii, 202, 203 (fig.)  
 Foci of Infection, x, 198-9, 218-26  
 Focus, defined, iv, 335;  
     of cameras, ix, 108-9;  
     of eye, 110-11;  
     of lenses, iv, 338;  
     real and virtual, 335  
 Foehn Sickness, i, 328  
 Foehn Wall, i, 105, 372  
 Foehn Winds, i, 133, 372  
 Fog, i, 93-7, 372;  
     aviation effects, 300-2;  
     costs and dispersion, 94, 302;  
     dust nuclei, x, 62, viii, 304;  
     dry (see Dry Fog);  
     light diffraction by, i, 183, 185;  
     rime formed from, 121-2;  
     sound transmission by, 190  
 Fog Bows, i, 176, 372  
 Fog Drip, i, 351, 353, 372  
 Fog Hiccups, i, 195  
 Fog Signals, audibility, i, 189-91;  
     sirens, iv, 205  
 Folded Mountains, iii, 131-8, 190-1, xiv, 36-7, 226-34;  
     ridges in, 93-4, 95-6  
 Folding of Rocks, iii, 84-6, 349 (fig.), 379, xiv, 36;  
     theories of process, 231-2;  
     topography made by, 38, 93-9  
 Food, Foods, adulteration of, viii, 370-1;  
     amount consumed, 366-7;  
     artificially prepared, x, 257, 267-8;  
     benzenes and paraffins as, viii, 234;  
     calories in various, 361, ix, 299, x, 269;  
     calories, valuation in, iv, 48;  
     chemistry of, viii, 348-72;  
     children's, x, 314-15;  
     cold storage of, iv, 187, 8;  
     constituents all in air and water, i, 25;  
     cooking of, viii, 367-9, x, 263, 266 (see Cooking);  
     deficiency of, diseases from, x, 255-69, 276;  
     digestion and utilization, viii, 356-9, ix, 226-52, 277-304, x, 268-71, 319-20;  
     fat-producing, x, 273;  
     infants', ix, 346-7;  
     kinds needed during exertion, xi, 278;  
     methods of obtaining, importance of, xv, 186-7;  
     nitrogen importance, viii, 66, 229;  
     of animals and plants, 349, 350, xii, 15;  
     procuring of, by animals, ix, 18-20  
     (see also Chemotaxis);  
     requirements, viii, 362-7, 369-70, x, 255-68, 278-9;  
     selection of, viii, 369, ix, 300-1;  
     sources of, 24-30;  
     storing of, by animals, xii, 292-3;  
     taste and smell of, ix, 94-5, 97-8, 240, 241-2;  
     use of, for energy development, 15-16, 24, 36-40, 289-301;  
     use of, for growth, 31-4, 38-9, 286-9;  
     use of, for tissue repair, 34-6, 278-84  
     (see also Diet, Nutrition)  
 Food-poisoning, indigestion from, ix, 239  
 Food Plants, xiii, 209-27  
 Food Preserving, viii, 371-2;  
     chilling and refrigeration, v, 346, 353;  
     X-ray sterilizing, vii, 257  
 Food Supply, its making by plants, xiii, 77-84, 95, 96;  
     of tropics, 359  
 "Fool's Gold," iii, 335  
 Foot Candle, iv, 352, vii, 368  
 Foot-pound, iv, 79, vi, 82;  
     erg and calorie equivalents, vii, 382;  
     equivalent in watt-hours, iv, 312;

heat equivalent, v, 350-1  
 Foot-pound-second System, iv, 46 (see British System)  
 Foot-poundal, unit of work, iv, 79  
 Foraminifers, iii, 54, 259, 261, 266;  
   in pelagic plankton, xii, 17-18  
 Force (mechanics), iv, 33-4, 41;  
   centrifugal and centripetal, 71-5;  
   defined, v, 182-3;  
   law of, in machines, iv, 90, 92;  
   Leibnitz's theory, xvi, [117](#);  
   magnetic, vii, 369;  
   measurement and units of, iv, 46, 58, 63-5, 69-70;  
   momentum and, 66-7;  
   motion and, 56-69, 71-2, 78;  
   Newton's and Huygens' studies of, 11;  
   primary forms of, 25;  
   static and kinetic measures of, 33;  
   work in relation to, 37-8, 78-9  
 Force Pump, v, 113-14  
 Forces, composition and resolution of, iv, 75-7;  
   parallel, 99;  
   parallelogram of, v, 184-6  
 Forecasts, i, 224 (see Weather Forecasts, Crop Forecasts)  
 Foreign Languages, advantages of learning, xv, 146;  
   jabbering sound, xi, 103;  
   difficulty of learning, 201  
 Foreign Plants, importation forbidden, xiii, 272, 289;  
   introduction aided by phenology, i, 254  
 Foreign Trade, meteorology in, i, 268-9  
 Forest Fires, aeroplane lookouts, i, 48-9;  
   dust from, 56-7;  
   losses by, xiii, 371-2;  
   number and losses, i, 48-9;  
   rain and, 333-4;  
   records in tree rings, xiii, 25  
 Forests, ancient, iii, 252, 253-4, xiii, 10, 307-10, 312, 313;  
   branching of trees in, 86;  
   burial by sand dunes, iii, 74;  
   climate affected by, xiv, 379;  
   climax, xiii, 370;  
   conservation of, xiv, 238-9, 382-3  
   (see also Conservation);  
   earthquakes in, 333;  
   European, 238-9;  
   grasslands and, xiii, 348-9, 368 (illus), 374-5, xiv, 380-1;  
   importance to industry, vi, 366;  
   leaving of trees in, xiii, 86-7;  
   migration of, xiv, 375-6;  
   mountain, 239-9;  
   northern limit, 375;  
   park, 374;  
   products, 382-3;  
   rainfall and, xiii, 372, xiv, 377-8;  
   soil protection by, 42, 379;  
   squirrel planting of, xiii, 340;  
   temperate, 366-73, 272 (illus), xiv, 370-1;  
   trees in American and European, 363, 375-6;  
   tropical, xiii, 358-66, xiv, 366-70;  
   types of, xiii, 357-8;  
   United States, xiv, 239, 372-4;  
   United States national, xiii, 371-2;  
   water supply and, 371-2, 9, xiv, 239  
 Forgetting, process of, xi, 209;  
   rate of, 216  
 Forked Lightning, vii, 205, 206-11;  
   sinuous character, i, 146  
 Form, athletic, ix, 159  
 Formaldehyde, viii, 219, 333, 335, 372  
 Formic Acid, viii, 220  
 Formosa, rice paper tree of, xiii, 214;  
   continental island, xiv, 274  
 Form-wound Coils, vi, 202, 223, 245  
 Fortin's Barometer, iv, 119-20  
 Fossane, xii, 353  
 Fossil Botany, xvi, [167](#)

Fossil Record, extent, iii, 13-14;  
 imperfectness, xiii, 302-3, 306-7, 323-4, 325;  
 of various geological strata, iii, 165, 174, 179, 180, 263-5, 268

Fossils, defined, iii, 13, 379;  
 formation, 15-17;  
 formation of plant, xiii, 301-2;  
 former views of, iii, 14-15;  
 geological strata determined by, 15, 18-19, xvi, [126](#), 169;  
 of earliest animals, iii, 261-2, 263, 265-6;  
 of earliest birds, xii, 239-43;  
 of herbs and woody plants, xiii, 319, 324;  
 of sharks' teeth, xii, 142;  
 of water plants, xiii, 303;  
 of worms, iii, 270;  
 oldest known, 250;  
 some remarkable, 286-8, 291, 292, 295, xiii, 306, 347

Four-Cycle Engines, v, 159, vii, 123-4

Fourdrinier Paper Machine, v, 291, 295-8, 377

Four o'Clock (flower), colors in crosses, ix, 334, 336

Foussa, xii, 353, 354

Fowls, white meat of, xii, 247

Foxes, xii, 342-4;  
 excavators, xv, 206;  
 storing of food by, xii, 292

Fox Fire, i, 346

Fractional Distillation, i, 32, iv, 168

Fracto-Cumulus, i, 102

Fracto-Nimbus Clouds, i, 101

Fracto-Stratus Clouds, i, 102

Fractures, Pott's, x, 92;  
 X-ray locating of, vii, 254, 255, x, 185

France, aluminum production, iii, 369;  
 ancient fossils found in, 252, 263, xiii, 319;  
 botanical education, xvi, [22](#);  
 chalk deposits, iii, 266;  
 coasts, xiv, 46, 47, 257;  
 Cro-Magnons in, xv, 102;  
 early civilization of, xiv, 359;  
 first balloons, v, 219-21;  
 forestry in, xiv, 239, 382;  
 hail devices, i, 341, 342-3, 343-4;  
 harbors of north coast, xiv, 270-1;  
 invasions of, course taken, 92;  
 mistral winds, i, 133;  
 Northmen in, xiv, 261;  
 oyster culture in, xii, 62;  
 Paleolithic remains in, iii, 304-5;  
 rainfall of northern, i, 338;  
 river changes in, xiv, 184;  
 standard gun-manufacturing, v, 49;  
 tidal power plants, 176-7;  
 surgery made a profession, x, 104-5;  
 topography in World War, xiv, 86 (map), 88-93;  
 tuberculosis campaign in, x, 175-6

Franco, Peter, x, 57, xvi, [108](#)

Franklin, Benjamin, cold season theory, i, 58-9;  
 climatic changes paper, 200-1;  
 electrical work, vi, 10-11, 13-16, xvi, [121](#), 188-9;  
 lightning experiments, i, 141, iv, 269-70, vi, 11, 14-16, vii, 204-5, xvi, [121](#);  
 lightning rods, vii, 218-19;  
 medical work of, x, 104;  
 meteorological work, xvi, [177](#);  
 on "magnetic sleep," 185;  
 single-fluid theory, vi, 11, 288

Franklinic Currents, vii, 245

Fraunhofer Lines, ii, 112, iv, 362, viii, 302

Frazer, Sir J. G., i, 334

Frederick Barbarossa, medical interest of, x, 38

Freeze, defined, i, 372

Freezing, expansion of water on, iv, 149-51;  
 heat production by, 161

Freezing Mixtures, iv, 175;  
 known to ancients, v, 349

Freezing Point, in various thermometers, i, 73, iv, 136, 137, 141, viii, 27;  
 of solutions, 299-301;



of various substances, iv, 173;  
 pressure effects on, 163-6  
 Freiberg, School of Mines, xvi, [126](#), 127  
 Freight Engines, modern, v, 210  
 French, in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#);  
   in America, xiv, 31, 191-2, 242, 310, 311  
 French Language, descent from Latin, xv, 160, 162  
 French Revolution, causes and results, xvi, [128](#);  
   crowds of, xi, 326;  
   metric measures adopted in, iv, 136;  
   results on cultural advance, x, 107  
 Frende, Gabriel, i, 244  
 Fresnel, light studies, xvi, [137](#)  
 Freud, Sigmund, on dreams, x, 364;  
   on hysteria, 361;  
   psychoanalysis of, 363  
 Freudian School, work of, xi, 142  
 Friction, iv, 92-4, v, 203-7;  
   fire obtained by, viii, 89;  
   heat production by, iv, 48, 138;  
   in tubes, ix, 215  
 Frictional Electricity, iv, 257-8, 260, vi, 11, 12, 13, 286-7;  
   discovery, xvi, [122](#);  
   electron theory, vi, 122-3;  
   identical with other kinds, 23;  
   single fluid theory, 288  
 Frictional Machines, iv, 265, vii, 236, 245  
 Friction Matches, iv, 49, 138, viii, 88  
 Fried Foods, ix, 286  
 Frigate bird, xii, 253-4  
 Fright, physiological effects of, ix, 161, 165, 221, 240-1  
 Fringed Gentian, a biennial, xiii, 16;  
   corolla of, 44 (fig.)  
 Fringing Reefs, xii, 41, xiv, 263  
 Frisian Islands, coast destruction in, xiv, 46  
 Frogs, iii, 285, xii, 169, 174-6, 177-81;  
   evolution of, 167;  
   heart of, ix, 84;  
   regeneration in, xii, 170;  
   sense organs in, 169, 174;  
   "showers" of, i, 355;  
   temperature effects on, ix, 78-9, 306  
 Frostbite, x, 252  
 Frosts, i, 257-60, 373;  
   insurance, 270;  
   rock weathering by, iii, 24, xiv, 62, 75-7, 233  
 Frost Smoke, i, 95, 373  
 Fructose, viii, 226  
 Fruit, defined, xiii, 53-4;  
   development, 54-5;  
   dry and fleshy, 54-5;  
   family groups determined by, 184;  
   flavors due to esters, 221;  
   food value, 365, ix, 34, 300, x, 262, 266, 268, 273, 317;  
   in grasses and sedges, xiii, 179, 182;  
   purposes of, 61;  
   seed dispersal, 55-9  
   (see also Seed Dispersal);  
   sugar storage in, ix, 27-8  
 Fruit Trees, as index plants, i, 255-6;  
   frost danger points, 258  
 Fuels, future motor, viii, 209;  
   heat  
   measurement, 360-1;  
   our waste of, v, 172;  
   power from oxidation of, ix, 15-16, 24  
 Fuel Value, viii, 360-1  
 Fuji-san, Japan, xiv, 100, 320  
 Fujiyama, Japan, as observatory site, ii, 145, 149;  
   shadow in sky, i, 170  
 Fulgurites, i, 153, 373  
 Fuller Cells, vi, 137, 142-3  
 Fully, Lake, water drop, v, 81  
 Fulminating Mercury, viii, 262  
 Fulton, Robert, steamboat, v, 192, 377;

steam war vessel, 378;  
 submarine, 197-8  
 Functional Metabolism, ix, 39;  
   control of, 39-40, 77-8, 170;  
   daily amount in calories, 297;  
   food requirements dependent on, 295;  
   heat production by, 307;  
   no tissue wastage by, 282-3;  
   of glands, 159;  
   of muscle cells, 74, 77-9;  
   of nerve cells, 122-3;  
   of posture, 84;  
   of vital processes, 295-6  
 Fundamental Tones, iv, 213;  
   of bells, 222;  
   of organ pipes, 228-30;  
   of vibrating strings and rods, 223-4  
 Fundy, Bay of, tides, v, 175, xiv, 293  
 Fungi, xiii, 70-1;  
   in coal formation, 312;  
   luminous, i, 346;  
   reproductive processes, xiii, 164;  
   in rotten plants, 99;  
   species, 323;  
   spores in atmosphere, i, 61  
 Fungicides, viii, 77, 333  
 Funk, Casimer, x, 259  
 Furs, source of costly, xii, 346-51;  
   warmth of, iv, 178, ix, 311, x, 309  
 Furrows, of continental shelves, xiv, 287  
 Fusel Oil, viii, 214  
 Fuses, purpose and construction, vii, 34-7, 369;  
   inverse time features, 37, 39  
 Fusibility, of minerals, viii, 202, 384  
 Fusion, latent heat of, iv, 152, 160, 161;  
   table, 162  
 Fusions, of odors, xi, 81;  
   of tastes, 73;  
   of tones, 106;  
   of touch, 111  
 Future, a habit of thought, xi, 192;  
   predictions of, xv, 354, 355  
 Future Life, primitive conceptions of, xv, 332-6, 339, 340, 345, 358  
 Gadflies, xii, 120  
 Gadolinium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Gailey, James A., v, 383  
 Galactose, viii, 226  
 Galagos, xii, 375  
 Galapagos Islands, xiv, 276;  
   turtles of, xii, 187, 192  
 Galaxy, ii, 350-6;  
   as basis of star distribution, 350, 353, 354, 364-5;  
   globular clusters and the, 339, 343;  
   nebulæ and the, 363, 364-5;  
   solar system and, 353-4;  
   spectra of stars, 116;  
   star streams and, 346;  
   studies at Mt. Wilson, 158-9, 160;  
   type of stars, 122;  
   variable stars and, 327, 328, 330, 332  
 Galen, x, 28-31;  
   anatomical ideas disputed by Vesalius, 51, 52, 53;  
   arterial bleeding unknown to, 39;  
   authority in Middle Ages, 32, 34, 36, 37, 39, 41, 43, 51, 52;  
   classification of minds, xi, 152-3, 155;  
   classifying tendency of, x, 83;  
   Locke, on, 75;  
   medical works, xvi, [98](#);  
   on circulation of blood, x, 22, 62-3, 65-6;  
   on convulsions, fainting, etc., 89;  
   on occupational diseases, 244;  
   Paracelsus on, 47, 48;  
   revival of writings, 44, 45  
 Galena, iii, 330, 362, 363, 368  
 Galilee, Sea of, formation, iii, 156;

level, xiv, 121  
 Galileo, astronomical work, ii, 14, 53-6, iv, 27-8;  
   astronomical and other work, xvi, [103](#);  
   discoveries, ii, 83, 94, 96, 262;  
   falling bodies demonstration at Pisa, iv, 28, 97, 101;  
   medical advances due to, x, 67;  
   motion studies of, iv, 19, 28, 35, 61;  
   on Galaxy, ii, 351;  
   on Gilbert, xvi, [109](#);  
   on laws of motion, ii, 63;  
   on Mars, 227;  
   pendulum discovery, v, 63-5;  
   pendulum clocks suggested, 65;  
   studies of nebulæ, ii, 357;  
   telescopes, 12, 94, 95;  
   thermometer invention, i, 68, 69, x, 71;  
   Torricelli pupil of, iv, 114  
 Gall Bladder, inflammations of, x, 220, 224  
 Galley Worms, xii, 88-9  
 Gallium, discovery of, viii, 180;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Gallon, cubic inches in, iv, 46  
 Galls, on plants, xii, 125;  
   on roots, xiii, 98  
 Gall Stones, ix, 276  
 Galton, Sir Francis, eugenic work, xvi, [157](#);  
   on ancestral heredity, x, 231;  
   on fatigue, xi, 275;  
   on sun's corona, ii, 222;  
   statistical methods, xvi, [153](#)  
 Galvani, electrical work, vi, 16-17;  
   electrical work, xvi, [122](#), 189  
 Galvanic Batteries, vii, 369  
 Galvanic Cells, vii, 236, 241-2  
 Galvanic Currents, vii, 242, 244, 248  
 Galvanism, discovery, xvi, [122](#)  
 Galvanized Iron, vii, 318-19, viii, 155-6, 273  
 Galvanometers, iv, 279, vii, 179, 369;  
   invention, vi, 23, 24  
 Galveston, harbor of, xiv, 269;  
   hurricanes, i, 136;  
   hurricane of 1900 and rebuilding, xiv, 302-3  
 Game Birds, xii, 261-3  
 Games, athletic, advantages from, x, 304  
 Gamma Rays, i, 143, viii, 185  
 Gamopetalæ, xiii, 47, 190, 201-5  
 Ganges River, crocodiles of, xii, 201;  
   delta, iii, 32, xiv, 53;  
   erosion by, iii, 31;  
   furrow of, xiv, 287  
 Ganglia, of nerves, xi, 26  
 Gangu Minerals, viii, 199;  
   handling of, 269, 270  
 Gannets, xii, 253  
 Ganoids, iii, 283 (fig.), 284, xii, 152-3  
 Ganoid Scales, xii, 134  
 Garbage, as fertilizer, xv, 280, 343, 344;  
   disposal of, 330, 346  
 Garda, Lake, formation, iii, 146;  
   in rift valley, xiv, 123  
 Garden Plants, xiii, 267-97;  
   origin of, xiv, 382  
 Garfield, James A., speech of, xi, 323  
 Garnet Group, iii, 330  
 Gar Pikes, xii, 134, 152, 153  
 Garua, Peruvian fog, i, 95, 373  
 Gas Carbon, electrical conductivity, iv, 283  
 Gas Constant, iv, 142  
 Gas Engines, v, 155-6, 381;  
   efficiency, on what dependent, iv, 192;  
   ignition, vii, 369;  
   in submarines, vi, 239;  
   operation in automobile, vii, 123-33;  
   starting of, vi, 235  
 Gases, adiabatic change in, iv, 158-9;

atmospheric, i, 9-16;  
Boyle's Law, iv, 125-6, 133, 143;  
Boyle's and Mariotte's researches, xvi, [110](#);  
buoyant effect, iv, 30;  
Charles's Law, 140;  
chemical properties, viii, 297-8;  
combinations, Gay-Lussac's studies, xvi, [133](#);  
compressibility variations, iv, 143;  
condition at absolute zero, 142-3;  
conversion of liquids into, 152-3, 173-4;  
cooling by expansion, i, 30, 90;  
critical temperature, 29, iv, 171-3;  
diffusibility of, iv, 23, 131, viii, 22-3, 23, 108;  
distinguished by pressure and diffusibility, iv, 22-3;  
elasticity of, 158-9, 198;  
electric discharges through, 54-5, vii, 216, 301-2;  
electrolytic separation, 321-4;  
electrical conductivity of, iv, 259;  
expansion by heat, 135, 151;  
expansion coefficient, 145;  
flame due to burning, viii, 57;  
gram-molecular volume, viii, 109;  
heat absorption, 309;  
heat convection in, iv, 178;  
heat effects on, 139-40;  
heat from compression, i, 90, v, 351;  
heat non-conductivity, iv, 177, 178;  
ignition, viii, 54;  
interchanges of molecular energies, xvi, [134](#);  
ionization of molecules, i, 142, 143;  
isothermal changes in, iv, 156;  
latent heat of, 153, 173-4, v, 353, 354 (see Latent Heat);  
laws not inflexible, iv, 142-3;  
liquefaction of, 143, 153, 191-2 (see Liquefaction);  
Mariotte's law, 141;  
mechanical energy of, 142;  
molecular velocity in, 133;  
molecules in, iii, 309, iv, 22, 131, 132-3, 152-3, viii, 23, 24, 106, 305-6;  
molecules, number in, iv, 133, viii, 108-9, xvi, [133](#);  
monatomic, viii, 309;  
pressure of, v, 223, viii, 24-5, 109-10;  
pressure, to what due, iv, 30, 132-3;  
pressure, volume, and temperature laws, iv, 125-6, 139-43, v, 347, viii, 106-8;  
Regnault's constant, iv, 142;  
solidifying of, i, 32, iv, 153, 192;  
solubility in water, viii, 40, 111, 112;  
sound velocity in, iv, 155-6, 198, 199;  
specific heat ratio, 155-6, 159;  
spectra of, ii, 112-13, iv, 361-3;  
suspended change of state, viii, 113, 304, 305;  
vibration of, iv, 215;  
volume taken at atmospheric pressure, v, 223

Gas Lighting, vi, 195, 264;  
fire hazards, vii, 51  
(see also Illuminating Gas)

Gas Mantles, viii, 60, 252

Gasoline, combustion of, viii, 13, 52;  
explosiveness, vii, 124, viii, 23, 54, 62;  
production and uses, 208, 209, 235

Gasoline Engines, v, 156-61;  
in aeroplanes, 231;  
efficiency, 155;  
compared with motors, vii, 223;  
operation, 123-33

Gas Plant, xiii, 136-7

Gas Shells, i, 308, 314, viii, 263

Gastric Digestion, ix, 234-6, x, 319-25

Gastric Glands, control of, ix, 162, 240-2

Gastric Juice, viii, 358, ix, 234-8, x, 319-20;  
control of secretion of, ix, 240-2;  
conveyance of, 189-90;  
disorders of, x, 321-3;  
historical studies of, ix, 239-40;  
indigestion from failure of, 239-41

Gas Warfare, viii, 262-4, x, 186-8

Gatling Guns, v, 362-3, 364, 380  
 Gatun Lake, Panama, xiv, 195  
 Gaur, xii, 330  
 Gay-Lussac, balloon ascensions, i, 18;  
     chemical work, xvi, [133](#), 160, 162  
 Gazelles, xii, 327  
 Gearing, in turbine-driven ships, v, 105, 153-4, vii, 329  
 Gears, v, 25-31;  
     hydraulic, 104-6;  
     spiral, 38-9;  
     toothed, disadvantages, 104;  
     worm, 37 (fig.), 38  
 Geckos, xii, 205-6  
 Geese, xii, 257, 258  
 Gelatine, colloidal state, viii, 314, 315, 356;  
     food value, ix, 288  
 General Electric Company, autotransformers, vi, 337;  
     bulletin on motor costs, vii, 224-6;  
     machinery for Niagara Plant, vi, 374, 375, 376, 377;  
     Mazda lamps, 267;  
     radio engineering work, vii, 274;  
     small power sets, 232  
 Generators, vi, 49-56, vii, 369;  
     alternating current, vi, 158-9, 196-216  
     (see also Alternators);  
     armature reaction, vii, 145-6;  
     direct current, vii, 175-94  
     (see also Direct Current Generators);  
     efficiency, vi, 192-4, 214-15, 357, 379;  
     electrostatic, 298-301;  
     induction motors as, 249-50;  
     neutral points, vii, 373;  
     operation in power plants, vi, 357-8, 362;  
     of Niagara Plant, 374-5;  
     principal parts, 176;  
     purpose and parts, vii, 367;  
     radio, 274-8, 282-3, 290-1;  
     ratings, vi, 192-4, 214-15;  
     regulation of output, vii, 144-50;  
     short-circuit protection, 49;  
     size of units, vi, 378-9;  
     slow and high speed, 182;  
     turbine-driven, v, 151, 154;  
     use in therapeutics, vii, 236-7, 241-5  
     (see also Dynamos)  
 Genetics, xvi, [157](#)-8  
 Geneva Lake, filling of, by Rhone River, xiv, 53;  
     former connections, 185;  
     slow movement of water, 210  
 Genital Organs, foci of infection in, x, 220, 221  
 Genius, Bessel on, ii, 93;  
     obstacles and, xvi, [30](#);  
     reflex action of, xi, 36;  
     Titchener on, 225-6  
 Genoa, growth of, xiv, 308;  
     sea captains of, 310  
 Gentians, xiii, 190, 205  
 Genus, Genera, defined, xii, 28, xiii, 170, 171  
 Geocentric Theory, ii, 9-10, 34-5 (see Ptolemaic System)  
 Geo-Chemistry, viii, 190-203  
 Geocoronium, i, 192, 373  
 Geographical Change, agents of, xiv, 31-2, 33-79  
 Geographical Cycles, xiv, 29, 34-5, 48 (see Cycles of Erosion)  
 Geographical Distribution, science of, xvi, [140](#)  
 Geography, changes since prehistoric times, xiv, 29-30;  
     civilization and, xv, 122-3, 128-39;  
     defined, iii, 9-10, 379, xvi, [36](#);  
     development of science of, 94, 98, 114, 123-4;  
     genetic conception of, xiv, 3-4;  
     history and, 10, 30-1, 191-7, 239-45, 249-50, 261-2, 279-82, 305-11  
 Geological Ages, iii, 19-21, xv, 71;  
     determined by fossils, iii, 15, 18-19;  
     estimate of lengths, xiii, 314, 322;  
     length seen in coal formations, iii, 201;  
     length seen in chalk deposits, 218;

length shown by mosses, xiii, 306

GEOLOGY, Volume iii

Geology, daily interest, xvi, [22-5](#);  
definition and scope, iii, 3, 9, 11, 12, 378, xvi, [37](#);  
history of development, 126, 168-73;  
mineralogy and, iii, 309

Geometry, of Greeks and Hindus, xi, 239-40;  
history of, xvi, [54](#), 68, 81, 89, 90

George, Lake, iii, 145;  
stream changes around, 243

Georgia, aluminum production, iii, 369;  
cotton of, xiii, 237;  
glacial period in, xiv, 376;  
soil of, 218

Georgian Planet, ii, 267

Geotropism, xiii, 85

Geranium Family, xiii, 200

Geraniums, fertilization, xiii, 136;  
killed by hot water, 299;  
multiples of five in, 176;  
turning to light, 85;  
petal arrangement, 190

Germanium, discovery, viii, 180;  
symbol and atomic weight, 383

Germans, in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#);  
grouped as Huns, xi, 22

German Silver, copper alloy, viii, 164;  
resistance, vi, 76, 77

Germany, aeronautical weather service, i, 304;  
barley growing in, xiv, 365;  
beet sugar production, xiii, 216;  
coal deposits, iii, 345;  
coasts of, xiv, 247;  
early surgery, xvi, [181](#);  
earthquakes of, xiv, 128;  
forest policy, xiii, 372, xiv, 238-9, 382;  
geological works, xvi, [170](#);  
hail insurance, i, 344;  
in World War (see World War);  
loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
medicine of, Muller's influence, x, 118;  
meteorological establishments, i, 222-3;  
meteorology in World War, 309, 310;  
military aviation development, 40;  
mining products, iii, 362, 364;  
moor fires in old, i, 56;  
mountains of, xiv, 96, 235;  
nitrogen fixation in, i, 36-7, xiv, 66;  
plains of, 217;  
potash deposits, viii, 130, 143, 144, 344, xiv, 67-8, 209;  
salt beds of north, iii, 204, xiv, 141;  
"sheep-cold", i, 363;  
topography of western, xiv, 87 (map), 90;  
unke toad of, xii, 176

Germ Cells, ix, 324-5, 327, 332, 339, x, 232, xvi, [156](#), 157-8;  
in reproduction, x, 233;  
source of, xii, 27  
(see also Germinal Tissue, Germ Plasm)

Germinal Tissue, ix, 324-5;  
chromosomes of, 328, 329, 339;  
development of germ cells in, 332, 339;  
heredity dependent on, 325-8;  
independence of, 325  
(see also Germ Plasm)

Germination of Seed, after low temperatures, i, 32;  
acacia plant  
of Natal, xiii, 375;  
ancient wheat grains, 211, ix, 16-17;  
bird-carried seed, xiii, 340, 341;  
seed in sea water, 346, 348

Germ Plasm, x, 228, 229;  
immortality theory, 230;  
origin of energies, xvi, [145](#);  
theory of inheritance, x, 233-4, 235, xvi, [156](#)  
(see also Germinal Tissue)

Germs, disease-producing, (see Disease Germs);  
   in body, ix, 177;  
   universal presence of, x, 193-4  
 Gestures, language of, xv, 146-52, 167-8  
 Geyserite, iii, 335  
 Geysers, iii, 128-9, xiii, 299;  
   artificial, in Michigan, v, 92  
 Gharials, xii, 199, 201  
 Ghizeh, Pyramid of, xiv, 78, xv, 270;  
   temples of, ii, 26  
 Ghor, of Syria, xiv, 120-1  
 Ghosts, as visual hallucinations, xi, 91  
 Giant and Dwarf Stars, ii, 153, 294, 309, 310, 382-4  
 Giant's Causeway, Ireland, xiv, 104;  
   columnar structure, iii, 111, xiv, 129  
 Gibbons, xii, 381-2;  
   reasoning power in, xv, 67;  
   skeleton compared with man, 59  
 Gibbs, James E. A., v, 285  
 Gibbs, J. W., xvi, [136](#), xvi, [169](#)  
 Gibraltar, apes of, xii, 378  
 Gibraltar, Strait of, depth, xiv, 299  
 Giddiness, sensation of, xi, 126  
 Giffard, Henri, v, 227  
 Giffard Injector, v, 140-2, 380  
 Gila Monster, xii, 204, 207  
 Gilbert, Dr. William, electrical work, vi, 11-12, xvi, [109](#), 111, 188  
 Gilbertus Anglicus, x, 41  
 Gills, of fishes, xii, 128, 135;  
   functions and structure of, ix, 253, 254  
 Gills (plant), of mushrooms, xiii, 163  
 Ginkgo Tree, xiii, 315-16, 326  
 Ginseng, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;  
   distribution, 351;  
   origin, 255  
 Giraffes, xii, 320-1;  
   trapping of, xv, 224 (fig.)  
 Giralda Observatory, xvi, [100](#), ii, 38  
 Girls, education of, xi, 266-7  
 Givler, Prof. R. C., author "PSYCHOLOGY," Vol. xi  
 Glacial Boulders, iii, 70, 237, 352 (Pl. 20), xiv, 69, 70  
 Glacial Deposits, iii, 66-70, xiv, 59, 60;  
   in U. S. and Canada, 170-1;  
   lakes formed by, iii, 144-6, xiv, 200-2  
 Glacial Epoch, iii, 236-48;  
   distribution of plants and animals, xiv, 375-7;  
   drainage changes, 30, 52, 164, 170-1;  
   fjords due to 259-61;  
   lakes formed by, iii, 143-51, xiv, 200-2;  
   topographical changes, 3, 30, 59-62, 158, 170  
   (see also Ice Age)  
 Glacial Periods, theories of, i, 58, iii, 247-8  
 Glacial Plants (see Arctic Plants)  
 Glacial Soil, xiv, 63, 69-70  
 Glacial Valleys, xiv, 56-8  
 Glacier National Park, cliff glaciers in, iii, 60;  
   Swift Current Valley, Plate 5, p. 96;  
   thrust faulting in, 90  
 Glaciers, iii, 59-62, xiv, 54-5;  
   "autographs of," 56;  
   cirques of, 58;  
   cracks and fissures in, iii, 63;  
   defined, 379;  
   deposits of, 66-70, xiv, 59-60;  
   erosion by, iii, 63-70, xiv, 55, 56, 57-8, 60-2, 233;  
   falls formed by, iii, 48;  
   flow, 62-3, 68, 240-1, iv, 165-6;  
   lakes formed by, iii, 142-51;  
   occurrence, xv, 72-3;  
   topography produced by, xiv, 42-3, 44, 55-62;  
   valleys cut by, iii, 64, 65, 66  
   (see also Plates 4, 5, and 6);  
   valleys "overdeepened by," xiv, 259-60  
 Gland Cells, functions, ix, 39, 43, 59;  
   number unchanging, 48

Glanders, germ of, x, 195;  
immunity to, 207

Glands, activity and blood supply, ix, 220-1;  
adrenalin effects on, 171;  
control of, 159-69, x, 346-7;  
ductless, x, 346-53;  
energy release by, xi, 24;  
fatigue effects, xi, 272;  
nerve connections, ix, 159-60;  
reflex responses by, xi, 23;  
with ducts, x, 347

Glare, direct and reflected, vi, 277-8

Glasgow, soot-fall, i, 65

Glass, antiquity of, viii, 269, 280-1, xvi, [73-4](#);  
coloring of, viii, 282;  
colors in X-rays, iv, 378;  
composition and properties, viii, 281, 304-5;  
effects on light and heat waves, iv, 183;  
electrification of, 257, 258, 259;  
ground by sand blast, 130;  
heat conductivity, 179;  
light decomposition by, ii, 100-1;  
light deviations in strained, iv, 330;  
light refraction by, 327;  
sodium compounds in, viii, 137, 146

Glasses (lenses), for various eye defects, ix, 111, 112, 113, 114

Glazed Frost, i, 108, 121, 373

Glidden, Carlos, v, 312

Glisson, Francis, x, 86, xvi, [178](#)

Globefishes, xii, 164

Globigerina Ooze, xii, 18

Globular Clusters (Stars), ii, 336-40;  
Hyades as, 342;  
studies of, at Mt. Wilson, 159-60

Globular Lightning, i, 149, vii, 205-6, 213-15

Glory (meteorology), i, 184-5, 373

Glowworms, i, 346;  
Fabre's studies, xvi, [144](#)

Glucinum, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 180, 383;  
in calcium group, 148

Glucose, viii, 225-6, 377, ix, 230;  
converted from cellulose, viii, 255;  
fermentation of, 225, 248;  
formula, 219, 225, 229;  
in human body, 359;  
manufacture and uses, 228, 243-4;  
production by plants, 335;  
use of, by body, ix, 230, 243, 244, 245

Glutton (weasel), xii, 348, 349

Glycerine, viii, 215, 247-8;  
base of fats, 221, 245;  
boiling point, 299;  
melting requirements, iv, 162;  
production in wine-making, x, 138

Glycogen, xi, 136-7, 138;  
chemistry of, viii, 228-9, 350;  
production and storage in liver, 359, ix, 291, 292, 297, 298, x, 329;  
reconversion into sugar, ix, 293

Glyptodon, xii, 283-4

Gnawers, xii, 285-96

Gneiss, iii, 379;  
formation, 169, xiv, 19;  
jointing of, 133

Gnomons, ii, 24, 25, 300

Gnus, xii, 327

Goats, xii, 325-6;  
horns of, 328;  
usefulness, 324

Gobar, of Nile region, i, 96

God, conceptions of, xv, 344;  
ideas of, in Old Testament, 374

Goddard Rocket, i, 22-3

Godman, John, x, 116, xvi, [185](#)

Gods, evolution of belief in, xv, 341-4, 347-8, 357

Goethe, evolution known to, x, 136;



on cloud forms, i, 98  
 Goethals, Panama Canal Zone work, x, 162  
 Goitre, ix, 303;  
   exophthalmic, x, 272, 276-7, 351-2;  
   removal of thyroid gland in, 349  
 Gold, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383;  
   California mines, iii, 226, 365;  
   chemical inactivity, viii, 127-8, 163, 174;  
   contraction on solidifying, iv, 150;  
   density of, 113;  
   electrolytic refinement, vii, 301, 320;  
   extraction methods, viii, 131, 141, 170, 174, 269, 270;  
   fusibility, 384;  
   in sea water, 197, xiv, 295;  
   melting point, iv, 162;  
   metallurgy, development of, xvi, [176](#);  
   occurrence, iii, 330-1, 365-7, viii, 131, 198;  
   "parting" of silver from, 272;  
   positiveness, vi, 59;  
   production, iii, 365;  
   profitable ores, viii, 197;  
   properties, 126-7, 174, iii, 330-1;  
   recovered in copper refining, vii, 319, 320;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384  
 Golden Age, x, 18, 20;  
   of Greek science, xvi, [86](#)-96  
 Golden Gate, formation, xiv, 258;  
   furrow of, 287  
 Goldenrod, bracts, xiii, 43;  
   stems, 23;  
   in the pampas, 376  
 Golden Showers, i, 61  
 Goldfish, family of, xii, 161;  
   in liquid air, i, 32  
 Gold Leaf, color between glasses, iv, 324  
 Gold Mining, dredges in, v, 256-7;  
   water jets in, 88  
 Gold-Plating, of aluminum, vii, 319  
 Goldschmidt Generators, vii, 274  
 Goldschmidt Method, of welding, viii, 155  
 Golf, as exercise, x, 317;  
   report of match, xi, 161  
 Goodwin, Rev. Hannibal, v, 330  
 Goodyear, Charles, xiii, 245  
 Goose Barnacle, xii, 84-5  
 Gooseberry, origin, xiii, 225  
 Goose-Flesh, ix, 161, xi, 112-13, 123  
 Gophers, xii, 290, 294;  
   badgers and, 348  
 Gopher Snake, xii, 219  
 Gopher Turtle, xii, 191  
 Gorals, xii, 325  
 Gordius (hairworm), xii, 45  
 Gorgas, William C., yellow fever work, x, 162, 172  
 Gorges, formation of, xiv, 50-1, 51-2;  
   in old and new areas, iii, 33, 34;  
   of New York and New England, 44, 242-3  
 Gorham, Marquis L., v, 248, 381  
 Gorillas, xii, 382 (fig.), 383-4;  
   brain weight of, xv, 62;  
   physical comparison with man, 57-8;  
   family groups among, 276, 360-1;  
   use of stones and clubs, v, 9  
 Gorner Grat, boiling temperature at, iv, 170  
 Gouffre, i, 196, 373  
 Gourd Seed, growth of, x, 229  
 Gout, uric acid and, x, 343  
 Government, beginnings of, xv, 360-74, 379-80;  
   cultivation and, 380  
 Grackle, coloring of, xii, 245  
 Gradients, meteorological, i, 373 (see Barometric, Potential Gradients)  
 Graduated Flask, viii, 294, 295  
 Graham Flour, ix, 34  
 Graham's Law, viii, 108-9  
 Grain Cradles, v, 240-1  
 "G... .."

"Gran of the country", xiv, 99;  
 in river classification, 153

Grains, fruit of grasses, xiii, 56, 182;  
 milling of, xv, 237-9;  
 proteins in, ix, 34;  
 "showers", i, 357;  
 storing of, viii, 371

Gram, unit of force, iv, 70;  
 unit of mass, iv, 46, 69, viii, 28;  
 value in pounds and poundals, iv, 70

Gram-Molecular Volume, viii, 109

Gramophone, v, 328-9, 382

Grampuses, xii, 297

Grand Banks, dogfish of, xii, 146;  
 petrels of, 252;  
 scallop fisheries of, 65

Grand Canyon of the Colorado, iii, 40-3, 140, 230, xiv, 83;  
 conical fragments in, 81;  
 outer and inner gorges, 173;  
 plateau of, 124, 159, 220;  
 Proterozoic strata in, iii, 177;  
 rock pyramids in, xiv, 224-5

Grand Canyon of the Yellowstone, iii, 44, and Pl. 2, p. 48;  
 color of rocks in, 26;  
 youthful valley type, 33;  
 relief model of, xiv, 10

Grand Point Tobacco, xiii, 258

Granite, composition, iii, 308, 326, viii, 192-3;  
 disintegration of, 194;  
 igneous nature, iii, 112;  
 jointing of, xiv, 133;  
 mountain cores of, 110-11;  
 occurrence and production, iii, 371;  
 plutonic rock, 13, xiv, 18;  
 weathering of, iii, 22, 27-8, 32 (Pl. 1), xiv, 78-9;  
 wells in, 137

Grapes, acids of, viii, 223;  
 origin and antiquity, xiii, 225, 324-5;  
 true berries, 54;  
 water content, viii, 365

Grape Sugar, viii, 224-5;  
 polarization of light by, iv, 356

Grapevines, xiii, 27, 28

Graphite, iii, 331, viii, 43;  
 in Archeozoic rocks, iii, 173, 249-50;  
 Rhode Island beds, 345;  
 use and production, vii, 308-9, xvi, [190](#)

Graptolites, iii, 259, 266 (fig.), 267

Grasp, in infants, ix, 349, xv, 61;  
 of man, ix, 67-8;  
 grasping importance and organs of, 82;  
 reflex processes in, 157, 349

Grasping Reflex, xi, 40-5, 59

Grass, blue-eyed, xiii, 189;  
 leaves of, 176;  
 monocotyledon, 178;  
 veins, 32  
 (see also Grass Family)

Grasses, dominant on prairies, xiii, 350, 374;  
 evolution, iii, 251, 257;  
 fertilization, xiii, 148;  
 first appearance, 319;  
 true and incorrect, 179, 180;  
 water requirements, xiv, 381

Grass Family, xiii, 179, 181-3

Grasshoppers, xii, 108-10;  
 jaws of, 100

Grasslands, xiii, 373-7;  
 contests with forests, 348-9, 368 (illus.), 374-5, xiv, 380-1;  
 distribution of, 380, 381;  
 economic importance, 383-4;  
 vegetation of, 380, 381

Gratitude, sentiment of, xi, 147

Graupel, i, 107, 373

Gravel, rocks formed from, iii, 13, 53 (see Conglomerate);

sedimentary rock, xiv, 18  
 Grave Sacrifice, custom of, xv, 336  
 Graves, Robert, x, 112  
 Graves Disease, x, 351-2  
 Gravitation, universal, discovery and laws, ii, 63-72, iv, 20, 95-8, xvi, [115-16](#);  
   Einstein theory, ii, 79-82;  
   magnetic force compared with, iv, 249-50;  
   nature of, ii, 78;  
   things unexplained by Newton's laws, 73-4, 78-82;  
   various applications of Newton's laws, 77, 78, 375, 380  
 (see also Gravity)  
 Gravitation Units, iv, 64, 70  
 Gravity, ii, 63-4, 69, iv, 65, 109;  
   acceleration of, 65;  
   center of, 99-101;  
   direction of earth's, 98-9;  
   force in falling bodies, 42, 65, xvi, [32](#);  
   gyroscope and, v, 335, 336, 337-9;  
   Huygens's studies, ii, 58;  
   on asteroids, 257;  
   on moon, 199, 204;  
   on sun, 168;  
   Richer's observations, 59;  
   water-power due to, v, 76-7, 139;  
   weight due to, iv, 58, 74, 109  
 Gravity Battery, iv, 297, vi, 137, 140-1  
 Gravity Faults, xiv, 115  
 Grayfish, i, 224  
 Graylings (fish), xii, 159  
 Gray Matter, ix, 124;  
   of brain, xv, 63  
 Great Auk, xii, 265  
 Great Basin, block mountains in, iii, 138-9;  
   drainage changes in, xiv, 188;  
   faulting in, iii, 89, 229, xiv, 117, 127;  
   formerly submerged, iii, 181;  
   not being worn down, 32;  
   saline lakes of, xiv, 206;  
   streams, base level of, 164;  
   wind-eroded materials of, iii, 73  
 Great Britain, aerial travel statistics, i, 50;  
   aeronautical research, 51;  
   animals of, xiv, 272-3;  
   coal supply, iii, 345;  
   coast destruction, xiv, 46;  
   empire of, 279;  
   geology related to continent, 271-2;  
   manufacturers, American System in, v, 50;  
   manufacturing future, 173;  
   rainfall of, xiv, 41;  
   recent separation from continent, 30, 271-3;  
   serpents of, xii, 218;  
   soot studies, i, 65;  
   standard units in, iv, 45-6;  
   storm signals, i, 282;  
   thermometer scale in, iv, 136;  
   tides of, xiv, 293-4  
 "Great Eastern," steamship, v, 193  
 Greater Antilles, geological history of, xiv, 274-5  
 Great Indian Earthquake, xiv, 333, 334, 335, 336 (fig.);  
   cause, 340  
 Great Lakes, commerce on, xiv, 62, 212;  
   fish of, xii, 156, 159;  
   former drainage farther north, iii, 46;  
   level changes in region, 82;  
   origin and history, 146-51, xiv, 61, 62, 201-2, 203;  
   recentness of formation, iii, 12;  
   recessional moraines near, 67;  
   sewage disposal in, viii, 325;  
   sizes and depths, xiv, 204;  
   water supply of Lake cities, 140  
 Great Plains, elevation of, xiv, 27, 213;  
   evaporation in, 135;  
   geology of, 215;  
   grasses of, xiii, 181, 374, xiv, 380, 381;  
   horses of, iii, 206, 207

norses of, xii, 300, 301;  
 pronghorns on, 322-3;  
 red beds, iii, 208;  
 rejuvenation, 230;  
 rodents of, xii, 294;  
 stock-raising on, xiv, 383-4;  
 trees in, xiii, 372-3, 374, xiv, 372;  
 volcanic action in, 318;  
 wind-fertilization of plants, xiii, 149  
 Great Rift Valley, xiv, 117-21;  
   lakes in, 203;  
   volcanoes of, 317  
 Great Salt Lake, crustal warping at, iii, 82;  
   history and formation, 152-3, xiv, 207-8;  
   mirages, i, 172;  
   plain of, xiv, 215-16;  
   salt in, iii, 374, viii, 139, 140, 275  
 Great Sea Waves, xiv, 337-343  
 Grebes, xii, 250-1  
 Greece, earthquakes of, xiv, 332, 333-4;  
   geographical changes in, 33;  
   rainfall of, 358;  
   rift valleys in, 123  
 Greece (ancient), astrology in, ii, 21;  
   Babylonian influences, xvi, [63](#);  
   civilization conditions, xv, 123;  
   civilization pictured in Odyssey, 324;  
   copyists of, 178-9;  
   foreigners called barbarians, xi, 22;  
   Golden Age, x, 20, xvi, [86-96](#);  
   musical instruments, xv, 316, 317 (fig.);  
   northern invasion, xiv, 281;  
   religion and science associated, xvi, [44](#);  
   slavery in, xv, 378-9;  
   timing of orators, v, 62;  
   weather records, i, 67-8  
 Greek Astronomy, ii, 10-11, 27-36, xvi, [81-2](#), 90-1  
 Greek Language, xv, 162  
 Greek Medicine, x, 16-25, xvi, [95-6](#);  
   preservation and revival of, x, 31, 36, 43-4, 45  
 Greek Philosophers, remarks on, ii, 27, 30;  
   on origin of earth, 366-7  
 Greeks (Ancient), boiling of foods unknown to, xv, 233;  
   degeneration of stock, xvi, [96](#);  
   gods of, xv, 343, 352;  
   idea of insanity, x, 356, 357;  
   idea of soul, xv, 330;  
   in Mediterranean group, xvi, [49](#);  
   intellectual height, 50;  
   knowledge of loadstone, vi, 28, 29;  
   monsoons used in navigation, i, 130;  
   oar-propelled ships, xiv, 265;  
   plants known to, xiii, 215, 216, 253;  
   sacrifices of, xv, 347-8;  
   scientific bent, xvi, [54](#);  
   superstitions of, xv, 355;  
   surveying inventions, xvi, [68-9](#);  
   trade and colonies of, xiv, 307  
 Greeks (modern), in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#)  
 Greek Science, xvi, [75](#), 76-96;  
   debt to Egypt, 75;  
   influence on Copernicus, 102;  
   Roman development of, 99;  
   spread and continuation of, x, 23, 25  
 Greek Sculpture, xv, 302  
 Greek Vases, xv, 251, 253 (fig.)  
 Green, complementary color of, iv, 367;  
   effect on blood pressure, xi, 63;  
   in interior decoration, vi, 274;  
   primary color, iv, 366;  
   seeing of, in color-blindness, ix, 116  
 Green Flash, i, 170-1, 373  
 Greenhouses, effects of glass on heat, i, 59, iv, 183;  
   electric lighting, xiii, 76  
 Greenland, climate, xiv, 345;  
   discovery, 261.

discovery, 201;  
 fjord coasts, 258, 259;  
 foxes of, xii, 344;  
 glaciers of, xiv, 55;  
 ice sheets, iii, 61-2, 237;  
 marriage customs in, xv, 282-3;  
 mirages, i, 173;  
 ocean colors near, xvi, [147](#);  
 rainlessness, i, 109;  
 winds, 128, 129  
 Greenland Ranch, Cal., i, 209  
 Green Mountains, iii, 188  
 Green River, Uinta Mts., xiv, 166, 168, 175  
 Greenwich Observatory, founding of, ii, 83, xvi, [124](#);  
   publications, 125  
 Grenville Strata, iii, 165-8  
 Grew, biologist, xvi, [112](#), 116, 126  
 Greylock, Mount, iii, 232  
 Grief, exhaustion from, xi, 135-6;  
   expression of, by monkeys, xv, 65  
 Ground Sharks, xii, 143  
 Grinders, invention, v, 48, 381  
 Grip, disease, x, 294-5  
 Grison, xii, 349  
 Ground Moraines, iii, 67  
 Ground Pines, iii, 254  
 Groundsel, seed disposal, xiii, 345  
 Ground Water, iii, 113-29, xiv, 135-52;  
   how plants absorb, xiii, 91-3;  
   landslips facilitated by, xiv, 233;  
   mineral concentration by, iii, 126, xvi, [173](#);  
   petrification by, iii, 15, 126-7;  
   rivers and, xiv, 157  
   (see also Soil Water)  
 Ground Wires and Plates, vii, 369  
 Groups, Chemical, viii, 93, 377;  
   interchange principle, 211;  
   ionization, 121-2;  
   nomenclature, 97;  
   valences of, 94  
   (see also Radicals)  
 Groups (human), formation of, x, 9, xv, 361-3  
 Grouse, xii, 261  
 Growing Season, i, 373  
 Growth, age in relation to, ix, 47-8, 288-9;  
   by cell division, 43-8;  
   chemical regulation of, 169-70;  
   food requirements for, 31-4, 286-8, 295;  
   life and, xii, 13;  
   metabolism of, ix, 38-9, 295;  
   of bones, 56, 58;  
   of skin, 312;  
   of various tissues, 47-8, 286-7;  
   of skull, xv, 40;  
   rate of, in man, ix, 32 (diagram);  
   vitamines necessary to, x, 261, 262  
 Gruener, Prof. H., author CHEMISTRY, Vol. viii  
 Guam, ocean depths near, iii, 51  
 Guango Tree, i, 350  
 Guatemala, Santa Maria eruption, xiv, 328-9  
 Guava, xiii, 196, 225  
 Guayaquil, sanitary measures, i, 327;  
   yellow fever campaign, x, 173  
 Guericke, Otto von, iv, 29, 116, xvi, [110](#)  
 Guillemots, xii, 264-5  
 Guinea Pigs, xii, 289;  
   anaphylaxis in, x, 213  
 Gulf Coastal Plain, xiv, 214;  
   chalk deposits, iii, 266;  
   Cretaceous deposits, 216;  
   geological history, 222, 231  
 Gulf Stream, climatic influences of, viii, 37, xiv, 304;  
   meeting with Labrador current, 305;  
   origin and course, 304;  
   "paper sailors" of, xii, 78;  
   plan for protecting, i, 345.

plan for protecting, i, 343;  
Portuguese man-of-war in, xii, 37;  
seed dispersal by, xiii, 346  
Gull, Sir William, xvi, [180](#), 184  
Gulls, xii, 264  
Gum Arabic, source, xiii, 226  
Gumboils, ix, 56, 187  
Gums, composition of, viii, 223, 229;  
electrical conductivity, iv, 259  
Gums (mouth), chilling of, by ether, iv, 174;  
germ infection through, x, 202, 219, 222  
Guncotton, composition and action, viii, 63, 255, 261;  
discovery, xvi, [163](#)  
Gunite, v, 136  
Gunnison River, Colorado, xiv, 172-3, 175  
Gunny Sacks, xiii, 241  
Gunpowder, viii, 144-5;  
explosion, v, 156-7, viii, 62, 145;  
introduction, v, 361, 368, xvi, [101](#)  
Guns (big), v, 368-71;  
locating of, by sound velocity, i, 313, iv, 201-2;  
making of, v, 323-5;  
operation on battleships, v, 104, vii, 333-4;  
phenomena in World War, i, 193-4  
(see also Artillery, Projectiles)  
Guns (small), development of, v, 361-2, xv, 213, 216-19;  
kick, v, 143;  
kick utilized in Maxim gun, 363;  
machine, 362-8;  
percussion lock invention, 377;  
standardization in manufacture, 49-50  
Gunshot Remedies, vii, 241, x, 76  
Gunter, Edmund, xvi, [104](#)  
Gushers, oil, iii, 353-4  
Gusts, i, 295, 373  
Gutenberg, Johann, v, 300;  
printing invention, xv, 179  
Guttation, of plants, i, 350-1  
Guyon, Felix, xvi, [184](#)  
Gymnarchus Fish, xii, 154  
Gymnastic Exercises, x, 304-5  
Gymnosperms, xiii, 174, 175, 178;  
alteration of generations, xvi, [166](#);  
first appearance, iii, 252, 255  
(see also Conifers)  
Gynecology, development of, x, 80-1, 122, xvi, [180](#)  
Gypsum, iii, 331-2, 375-6;  
composition, viii, 153;  
deposits and use, xiv, 209;  
in sea water, 295  
Gyro-compass, iv, 254-5, v, 201, 340, 384  
Gyroscope, iv, 254-5, v, 335-44, 384;  
in torpedoes, 373  
Gyroscopic Action, of bullets and shells, v, 362  
Haber Process, i, 36-7, viii, 74, 105, xvi, [165](#)  
Habit, xi, 247-58;  
autosuggestion and, 306;  
in physical functions, ix, 81, 88, 251;  
slaves of, xi, 263;  
will and, 261  
Habits of Thought, xi, 198, 203-4, 247  
Habitual Images, xi, 222  
Hackberry Tree, xiii, 194  
Haeckel, Ernst, biological work, x, 136, xvi, [182](#);  
on phosphorescence of sea, xii, 18-19  
Hail, i, 106-8, 373-4;  
formation, 120;  
storms and stones, 119-20  
Hail clouds, i, 102  
Hail Insurance, i, 269, 344  
Hail Rods, i, 341, 342-3, 374  
Hail Shooting, i, 341-2, 374  
Hailstorms, devices to avert, i, 340-4  
Hair, cells of, ix, 13;  
color and form in different races, xv, 37-8, xvi, [48](#), 49, 50;

cutting of by electricity, iv, 10;  
 dyeing of, x, 58;  
 emotion effects on, xi, 142;  
 erection of, ix, 161, 162, 166, xi, 113;  
 of mammals, xii, 270-1;  
 on face and body, xv, 38  
 Hairdressing, among savages and Chinese, xv, 260-1;  
   ancient Egyptian, 255 (fig.)  
 Hairsprings, v, 70, 71-2  
 Hairworms, xii, 45  
 Hags (fish), xii, 130, 131  
 Haiti, gouffre of, i, 196;  
   rubber growing, xiii, 245;  
   words derived from, xv, 161;  
   yellow fever of, x, 160;  
   zoölogy of, xiv, 274  
 Hakemite Tables, ii, 38, 39  
 Hale, Prof. George E., ii, 147, 148, 177, 178, 225, 241;  
   spectroheliograph of, 129, 183  
 Hales, Stephen, x, 88, xvi, [112](#)  
 Halite, iii, 332  
 Haller, Albrecht von, x, 77, 87-8, 97, 98;  
   medical works, xvi, [178](#)  
 Halley, Edmund, comet and other discoveries, ii, 83-9;  
   discovery of moon's deviations, 73;  
   discovery of star motions, 304;  
   on Eta Argus, 324  
 Halley's Comet, ii, 84, 85-6, 273-4, 275, 281;  
   tail of, 134  
 Hallucinations, definition and kinds, x, 358;  
   of crowds, xi, 328-9;  
   visual, 91  
 Hallucinatory Images, xi, 221  
 Halogenation, viii, 266, 377  
 Halogen Derivatives, viii, 210, 211-12, 236  
 Halogens, viii, 18, 84-7, 377;  
   similarity of, 176  
 Halos, i, 177-183, 374;  
   circumscribed, 181, 369;  
   tangent arc, 383  
 Haly, "Royal Canon," of, x, 32, 37  
 Hamadryad, xii, 228-9  
 Hamburg, Deutsche Seewarte, i, 223, 276;  
   harbor of, xiv, 270  
 Hamilton Mill, vi, 296, vii, 209  
 Hamilton, Mount, ii, 142  
 Hammers, measurement of blows of, iv, 67;  
   pneumatic, i, 28  
 Hammurabic Code, xvi, [63](#);  
   on medical practices, x, 15  
 Hands, ape's and human compared, xv, 57, 58-60;  
   bones of, ix, 67-8;  
   cold or warmth felt in, 320;  
   color in different lights, iv, 364-5;  
   deftness of human, v, 248;  
   evolution of, xii, 167-8;  
   grasping reflex of, ix, 349, xi, 40-5;  
   importance in child's education, 43;  
   origin of flexed position, 42-3;  
   reciprocal innervation, 86;  
   tools resembling, 44-5;  
   temperature of, ix, 93;  
   X-ray pictures of, iv, 55  
 Hangars, i, 43  
 Hanging Glaciers, iii, 60-1  
 Hanging Valleys, iii, 65, xiv, 57  
 Hanks, of yarn, v, 272  
 Hanseatic League, xiv, 28, 308  
 Harbors, xiv, 266-71;  
   necessity of, to modern ships, 265;  
   photographic mapping of, i, 47-8  
 Hard Coal, combustion process, viii, 45;  
   flames from, 57;  
   origin, xiii, 10 (see Anthracite Coal)  
 Hardening of Arteries, x, 334-6, 340

Hardening Processes, (health), x, 240  
Hardness, defined, viii, 377;  
  scale of, iii, 320, viii, 202;  
  sensation of, xi, 128  
"Hard Shell," xii, 83  
Hard Water, cause, iii, 126, viii, 151, 322-3, 377;  
  effects of, 143, 151-2, 323;  
  effects, xiv, 147;  
  occurrence in nature, ii, 147;  
  softening of, viii, 323-4;  
  taste of, 40  
Hares, xii, 286-8  
Hargreaves, spinning jenny, v, 273, 376, xv, 246  
Harmattan, i, 134, 374  
Harmonica, iv, 235  
Harmonics, iv, 213  
Harmony, due to tonal fusion, xi, 106  
Harney's Peak, xiv, 227  
Harpoons, xv, 209 (fig.), 210-12  
Harps, development of, xv, 318  
Harpsichord, xv, 318  
Harrisburg, Pa., topography near, iii, 36  
Harrison, John and William, v, 66-7  
Hartness, telescope of, ii, 101  
Harun-al-Raschid, astronomy under, ii, 37  
Harvard Classification of Stars, ii, 116-18, 146, 310  
Harvard College, first eclipse expedition by, ii, 211  
Harvard Football Team (1913), excitement effects, xi, 138  
Harvard Observatory, Arequipa station, ii, 145-6, 148;  
  photographic work, 116, 118, 127, 130, 136, 137, 301-2;  
  star spectra studies, 307  
Harvard Photometry, ii, 297  
Harvesting Machines, ancient, v, 240;  
  modern, 244-9  
Harvestmen (scorpions), xii, 90  
Harvest Moon, ii, 196  
Harvey, William, x, 61-2, 66-7, 97;  
  discovery of circulation of blood, ix, 192, x, 22, 61, 63-6, 69, 81, xvi, [106-7](#), 142;  
  other work, 107, 111  
Hashish, xiii, 239  
Hate, emotion of, xi, 139;  
  motor character, 58;  
  sentiment of, 148-9  
Hats, hygiene of, x, 240, 309;  
  renovation by electricity, iv, 10  
Havana, harbor of, xiv, 268;  
  sanitary measures, i, 327, x, 162;  
  water supply, xiv, 140  
Havemeyer, Dr. L., author ANTHROPOLOGY, Vol. xv  
Havre, port of, xiv, 271  
Hawaii, geological formation, xiv, 101;  
  paper in sugar-growing, v, 291;  
  radio station, vii, 281;  
  screw pine of, xiii, 354  
Hawaiian Islands, lava formations, iii, 28, 103;  
  oceanic character, xiv, 276;  
  rainfall on Mt. Waialeale, i, 112;  
  trade wind effects, xiv, 356;  
  volcanic soils, 329;  
  volcanoes, iii, 103-5, xiv, 322-3  
Hawaiian Music, xv, 315  
Hawk Moths, xii, 119-20;  
  facets of, 102  
Hawks, xii, 260, 261;  
  man's lesson from, xv, 206  
Hawksbee, Francis, xvi, [122-3](#)  
Hay Fever, cause of, x, 212, xiii, 118  
Haze, atmospheric, i, 374;  
  dry fog, 96;  
  dust (African coast), 55;  
  from smoke, 56, 57;  
  in distance perception, xi, 182  
Hazel Copses, xiii, 370  
Hazelnut Tree, xiii, 193  
Head, binding of, among savages, xv, 260;



- blood supply of, ix, 197;
- bones of, 61-3;
- motions and position, how sensed, 90;
- saving heels by, xi, 376-7;
- shape in race classification, xv, 42-3;
- washing of, x, 312;
- word, various uses of, xv, 158-9
- Headaches, electrical treatment, vi, 285, vii, 238-9;
  - eyestrain and, ix, 113;
  - hypnosis and, xi, 315;
  - significance of, 120-1
- Head of Water, v, 94;
  - high and low, 79-81
- Health, care of, instruction in, x, 282-5
  - (see also Personal Hygiene);
  - dependent on kinetic system, xi, 61;
  - emotions and, 129;
  - mental efficiency and, 369;
  - regulation to environment, x, 249-50;
  - resistance to disease strengthened by, ix, 185-6;
  - Science of, vol. x;
  - worry and, ix, 167
- Health Resorts, i, 331
- Hearing, iv, 203-4, 211-12, ix, 98-103, xi, 98-108;
  - "arrival platform" for, ix, 146;
  - colored, xi, 222;
  - direction perception by, ix, 117, 120;
  - distance perception by, 121;
  - ear movements and, 82;
  - in fishes, xii, 137-8;
  - in insects, 101;
  - limits (vibration rates) of, iv, 204, ix, 99, 100;
  - nerve of, 30;
  - organ of, position, ix, 61;
  - sense of, in infants, 351;
  - space perception by, xi, 163, 167-9
- Heart, anatomy and operation of, ix, 200-12;
  - of, x, 332, 333-4;
  - as seat of affections, ix, 200;
  - emotion effects on, ix, 200, xi, 135, 136-7;
  - emotions attributed to, 130-1;
  - examination methods, ix, 205;
  - exercise effects, 261-2, x, 303, 304-5;
  - fatigue effects, xi, 272;
  - fear and terror effects, 131, 132;
  - high temperature effects, x, 251;
  - hypertrophy of, 331-2;
  - motions, Harvey on, 64-6;
  - nerve centers and control, ix, 168;
  - part in maintenance of life, 21-3;
  - passage of blood through former ideas, x, 52, 62, 65-6;
  - removed from body, beating of, ix, 84;
  - rest and sleep needs (eight-hour day), 209-10;
  - septum of, x, 66, 113;
  - sleep effects, xi, 283;
  - sounds, how listened to, ix, 205-6, x, 108-9;
  - supposed "pores" of Galen, 52, 62, 65-6;
  - systole and diastole, 64-5, 109;
  - valves of, ix, 202, 204, 206-7, x, 332;
  - work of, how measured, ix, 213-14
- Heart Beat, ix, 202-3;
  - adrenalin effects, 171, 172, 209;
  - chemical theories of, x, 84;
  - control through nerve centers, ix, 168;
  - disturbances of, x, 333;
  - emotion effects, ix, 166, 209;
  - exercise effects, 168-9, 207, 208-9, 261-2;
  - rate of, 203, 204-5, x, 334;
  - rate increased by heat, 251;
  - rate in infants, ix, 347;
  - sounds of, 205-6;
  - variations in rate and vigor, 207-10
- Heartburn, ix, 232
- Heart Disease, atmospheric conditions best for, x, 241;
  - digitalis in, 333, 383;

early ignorance, xvi, [180-1](#);  
 modern therapy of, x, 382-3;  
 rheumatism and, 224;  
 valvular, 332  
 Heart Failure, x, 333;  
   symptoms accompanying, 340-1, 344  
 Heart Muscle, ix, 74-5, 84, x, 333-4;  
   "eight-hour day" of, ix, 210;  
   hypertrophy of, x, 331-2, 335;  
   nervous control of, ix, 207-335;  
   nervous control of, ix, 207-9  
 Heartwood, xiii, 24, 25, 26, 177 (fig.)  
 Heat, absorbers of, iv, 182;  
   absorption by colors, x, 309;  
   absorption by gases, viii, 309;  
   absorption by mixtures, iv, 175;  
   artificial, man's dependence on, ix, 308;  
   available supply in universe, iv, 193;  
   bacteria destroyed by, viii, 332;  
   "caloric" or "imponderable" theory, iv, 47, xvi, [125](#);  
   capacity, iv, 154-5;  
   change of state by, 151-3, 192-3;  
   chemical reactions and, viii, 12, 15, 53, 62, 95-6, 100, 308, 360;  
   chemical reactions hurried by, 310;  
   "closeness" due to, ix, 268-9, 270;  
   compression and, i, 26-7, 90, v, 126-8, 161, 351;  
   conduction and conductors of, iv, 138, 176-7, 178-9, x, 307, 308, 309;  
   convection of, iv, 139, 177-8;  
   demagnetization by, 253, vi, 34-5, 38, 117;  
   direction of flow of, iv, 190, v, 351, xvi, [135](#);  
   effects of, on bodies, iv, 144-59;  
   electrical production of, iv, 310-12, vii, 89, 337-8, 303-5, viii, 283-4;  
   electricity generated by, vi, 340  
   (see also Thermal Couples);  
   electromagnetic theory, vii, 371;  
   energy form, iv, 138, 140, 189;  
   "engineer" of physics, 50;  
   entropy, iv, 193;  
   expansion by, i, 27, iv, 134-5, 138, 140, 145, 151, viii, 25, 107;  
   forms, ii, 383;  
   from charcoal, viii, 186-7;  
   from foods, 361, 367, x, 269, 271;  
   from infrared waves, iv, 366;  
   from moon, ii, 200;  
   from radium, viii, 186-7;  
   from sun, ii, 169-71, iv, 181-2, 183, 194, ix, 25-6;  
   insulators, iv, 178, 184-5, vii, 307-8;  
   kindling temperature, viii, 53-4;  
   latent (see Latent Heat);  
   measurement for fuels and foods, viii, 360-1;  
   measurements, physico-chemical, 307-8;  
   measurement of quantity of, iv, 154;  
   mechanical equivalent of, (see Mechanical Equivalent);  
   mechanical (dynamical) theory of, iv, 48-9, 140;  
   molecular activity and, iv, 138-9, 140, viii, 25, 37-8;  
   motive power,  
   xvi, [135](#);  
   of earth's interior, iii, 108, 120-1, 160, 162, v, 178-81, xiv, 11-16, 31-2, 312;  
   of electric arc, iv, 311, vi, 280;  
   of electric lamp, vi, 268;  
   of volcanoes, iii, 106;  
   power from, v, 139-54, 351;  
   pressure of gases increased by, iv, 140;  
   production, electrical, 310-12;  
   production of, by friction, iv, 48-9;  
   production by mixtures, 174-5;  
   production by solidification, 160, 161;  
   radiant energy, vibration rate, ix, 114, 115;  
   radiation of, iv, 180-4;  
   reflectors of, 182-3;  
   resistance of charcoal, vii, 306;  
   rolling friction and, v, 204;  
   scientific meaning of, iv, 139-40;  
   sensation of, ix, 93, xi, 109, 113-14;  
   shrinkage in relation to, ii, 170 (see Lane's Law);

solvent action and, viii, 112;  
 specific, iv, 155-6, viii, 308-9;  
 "stiffness due to", i, 321, x, 237-8;  
 temperature and, iv, 14-45;  
 thermodynamic laws, 189-90;  
 transmission through bodies, 176-9;  
 transmission through space, 180-4;  
 units, iv, 154, 189-90, vii, 369, viii, 374, x, 269;  
 universal presence, v, 345;  
 vacuums, v, 345-58;  
 wastage in engines, v, 155, 161, 165-6, 351  
 (see also Heat Waves, Temperature)  
 Heat Engines, iv, 192, 193-4, xvi, [135](#)  
 Heat Equator, xiv, 347  
 Heating, dynamic, i, 90  
 Heating Systems, iv, 185-7;  
   dryness from, xiv, 353;  
   water advantages in, iv, 162  
 Heat Lightning, i, 148, vii, 205, 213  
 Heat Prostrations, ix, 316  
 Heat Regulators, vii, 87-8  
 Heat Stroke, x, 251-2, 274  
 Heat Thunderstorms, i, 138, 151, vii, 217  
 Heat Waves, vi, 119, 269, 270, vii, 371;  
   length and frequency, 260;  
   transmission of, iv, 180-4;  
   volcanic dust effects, i, 59  
 Heath Family, xiii, 202;  
   shrubs of, 274  
 Heavier-than-air Machines, v, 230-8;  
   principles, i, 286-9;  
   remarks on, vii, 76  
 Heberden, William, x, 104  
 Hebrew Language, xv, 162;  
   religious words from, 161  
 Hebrews, hemp fiber unknown to, xiii, 239;  
   ideas of insanity, x, 356;  
   unclean animals of, xii, 311  
 Hedgehogs, xii, 366, 367  
 Heidelberg Man, xv, 92, 93-5;  
   period of, 102  
 Heidelberg Race, xv, 96-7  
 Height, human, at morning and night, ix, 65;  
   rate of growth, 32;  
   of various races, xv, 38-9  
 Heights, oceanic, xiv, 286  
 Helicopter, i, 42  
 Heligoland, coast destruction, iii, 56  
 Heliocentric System, ii, 43-4;  
   known in Egypt, xvi, [69](#);  
   taught by Aristarchus, ii, 28  
 (see also Copernican System)  
 Heliometer, ii, 311  
 Helioscope, ii, 172-3  
 Heliotaxis, xi, 52-3, 61  
 Heliotropism, in hydroids, xii, 34  
 Helium, atmospheric, i, 11, 12, ii, 232;  
   boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
   critical temperature, 173;  
   density of, 113;  
   discovery, i, 12, viii, 302, xvi, [194](#);  
   frozen, v, 345;  
   liquefaction, i, 32, xvi, [194](#);  
   liquefaction temperature, v, 348;  
   molecular velocity in, iv, 133, viii, 185, 186;  
   monatomic, viii, 309;  
   production by disintegration, i, 12;  
   specific heat ratio for, iv, 156;  
   symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383;  
   use of, in balloons, iv, 108  
 Hellbenders, xii, 171-2  
 Hell Gate, tidal race of, xiv, 294  
 Hellgrammite, xii, 106  
 Helmets, modern, xv, 221  
 Helmholtz, chemical work, xvi, [142](#);  
 "Conservation of Energy" 181-2

"Conservation of Energy," 181-2;  
 contraction theory, ii, 380;  
 medical work of, x, 131;  
 on Young, 97;  
 pupil of Muller, 118, 128;  
 sound studies, iv, 52, 233;  
 theory of life, xii, 9;  
 thermodynamic studies, xvi, [136](#);  
 theory of color vision, x, 96  
 Heloderma, xii, 207  
 Hematite, iii, 332, 356, 358, viii, 47, 156  
 Hemlocks, in class of conifers, xiii, 174;  
   foliage, 270-1;  
   planting conditions, 270;  
   poison, 250;  
   roots, 17;  
   in northern forests, xiv, 372  
 Hemoglobin, ix, 181-3, 184, 258-9, 275, x, 337;  
   deficiency in anemia, 337  
 Hemorrhages, blood transfusion in, x, 338;  
   low blood pressure in, 336;  
   prevention of, in surgery, 14, 148;  
   stopping of, ix, 179-81  
 Hemostat, x, 148  
 Hemp cellulose composition, viii, 254;  
   sources, xiii, 238  
 Hemp Plant, xiii, 238-9  
 Henna Dye, of Amatus, x, 58  
 Henry, induction unit, iv, 285  
 Henry, Prof. Joseph, i, 189, vi, 24, xvi, [191](#);  
   induction unit named for, iv, 285  
 Henry I, (England), arm's length of, iv, 45  
 Henry the Navigator, xiv, 309  
 Henry Mountains, iii, 139, xiv, 109, 227  
 Hens, language methods of, xv, 141  
 Heraclitus, on change, xvi, [79](#)  
 Herbivora, xii, 300-31;  
   intestine length in, ix, 246  
 Herbs, antiquity, xiii, 319, 310;  
   in American summer forests, 368, 369;  
   as class of plants, 175;  
   fossil and existing species, 324;  
   garden, 289;  
   hairy covering, 104-5;  
   none among gymnosperms, 175;  
   planting table of annuals and perennials, 290-7;  
   stems, 23;  
   in temperate forests, 366  
 Hercules (constellation), star clusters in, ii, 336, 340;  
   stars moving from, 305  
 Herd-Instinct, x, 9  
 Hereafter, primitive conceptions of, xv, 332-6, 339, 340, 345  
 Heredity, x, 227-8;  
   diseases and, ix, 103, 181, 304, x, 234-5, 292, 303;  
   importance in human evolution, xvi, [47](#);  
   importance of knowledge of, x, 236;  
   laws and facts of, ix, 325-44, x, 228-34, xiii, 326-7, 331-4, xv, 22-3, 24, 27, xvi, [153-8](#);  
   social, xv, 30-1  
 Hering, Prof. D. W., author PHYSICS, Vol. iv  
 Hering's Illusion, xi, 189  
 Hermit Crab, xii, 85  
 Hernia, operations for, x, 14, 41, 57  
 Hero, Greek scientist, inventions, xvi, [91](#), 92, 93;  
   mathematical work, 95;  
   steam turbine, v, 142-4, 148, xvi, [92](#), 93  
 Herodotus, Barton on, x, 20;  
   on fossil shells, iii, 14;  
   on Egyptian geometry, xvi, [68](#);  
   on Nile River, xiv, 71  
 Heroism, in crowds, xi, 326-7, 330  
 Herons, xii, 254-5  
 Herophilus, x, 23-4  
 Herring, xii, 154, 156;  
   limacina and, 19  
 Herschel, Caroline, ii, 104  
 Herschel, Sir William, astronomical work, ii, 15, 16, viii, [124](#), E.

Herschel, Sir William, astronomical work, ii, 13-16, xvi, [144-5](#);  
discovery of Uranus, ii, 267;  
father of descriptive astronomy, 139;  
ideas of nebulæ, 368-9, 380;  
knighting of, 254;  
on habitability of sun, 252;  
on proper motion of stars, 305;  
picture of solar system, 162-3;  
reflectors of, 103, 104;  
studies of Galaxy, 352;  
studies of Mars, 227;  
studies of nebulæ, 358

Herschel, Sir John, dismantling of telescope by, ii, 104;  
on spectrum lines, 112;  
on Galaxy, 352;  
studies of nebulæ, 358-9;  
studies of star clusters, 336-7

Hertz, Heinrich, vi, 25, vii, 258, xvi, [191](#)

Hesperornis, xii, 242

Hesperus, ancient name of Venus, ii, 191

Hessian Fly, i, 256

Hetchy-Hetchy Canyon, iii, 225

Heterodyne Receivers, vii, 278-9

Heterogeneous Rivers, xiv, 154-5

Heteromecic Numbers, xvi, [80](#)

Hevelius, astronomer, ii, 57, 85;  
telescopes of, 48, 99;  
halo of, i, 374

Hewson, William, x, 88, xvi, [179](#)

Hexane, viii, 206, 224

Heyl, Henry, v, 330

Hi and Ho, Chinese astronomers, xvi, [56-7](#), ii, 22

Hicetas, Greek astronomer, xvi, [81](#), 102

Hickory Trees, in American forests, xiv, 373;  
in apetalæ group, xiii, 190;  
family, 191;  
fertilization, 148;  
leaves, 36-7;  
leaf-bud protection, 34;  
roots, 17;  
sexes in, 46, 191

Hides, drying and tanning of, viii, 257

Hieroglyphics, Egyptian, xv, 172-4

High Blood Pressure, ix, 214, x, 334-6, 340

Highbrow, xv, 43

High Cost of Living, results in disease, x, 268

High Frequency Circuits, vii, 263

High Frequency Generators, vii, 290-1

Highlands, and lowlands, xiv, 213

Highlands-of-the-Hudson, iii, 188, 189

Highs, High Pressure Areas, i, 135-6, 137, 374;  
movements, 134-5, 237;  
weather significance, 236, 237;  
winds in relation to, 125  
(see also Pressure Areas)

Hill, James J., quoted, xi, 377

Hill, Prof. Leonard, i, 319, 320, 321, 322

Himalayas, animals of, xii, 288, 322, 325, 330, 337, 357;  
forming of, iii, 236, xiii, 319;  
glacial erosion in, xiv, 233;  
height and importance, xv, 137;  
impressiveness of, xiv, 9;  
rainfall, i, 111;  
rainfall on opposite sides, xiv, 355;  
rhododendrons and azaleas in, xiii, 202;  
rivers of, xiv, 167;  
site formerly submerged, iii, 235;  
sky line from Tibet, xiv, 234;  
snow pinnacles, i, 117;  
youthfulness, xiv, 96, 235

Hinds, xii, 317

Hindu Language, words from, xv, 161

Hindus, animal worship of, xv, 334;  
astronomy, ii, 21, 26;  
belief concerning trances, ix, 11, 17, 266-7;  
cloud classifying by ancient, i, 97.

- cloud classifying by ancient, i, 37;
- conception of earth, ii, 36;
- crocodile veneration by, xii, 201;
- geometry of, xi, 239;
- in brown race, xv, 37;
- marriage ceremonies of, 292, 293;
- medicine and surgery of, x, 13-14, 57, 100, 123;
- monkeys revered by, xii, 379
- Hip Joint, dislocation of, ix, 67, 71
- Hipparchus, ii, 10, 30-2, xvi, [90](#)-1;
  - data gathered by, 94;
  - discoverer of precession, ii, 70;
  - novae observed by, 331;
  - star catalogue of, 300
- Hippocrates, x, 18-22, 97, xvi, [95](#)-6, 106;
  - aphorism of, x, 192, 379;
  - description of diseases by, 17;
  - humoral doctrine, 21, 98;
  - influence in Middle Ages, 31-2, 34, 36, 37;
  - "Oath" of, 18-19;
  - references to teachings, 55, 78, 154, 244, 289;
  - revival of teachings of, 44, 47, 48, 72, 73, 74
- Hippopotamus, xii, 310;
  - trapping of, xv, 225
- Hiqua, xii, 74
- His, Wilhelm, x, 131
- Histology, defined, xiii, 75
- History, beginnings of, xv, 322, xvi, [51](#);
  - climatic influences, xiv, 29, 357-9, 361-2, xv, 123;
  - crowds and individuals in, xi, 333;
  - emotions in, 130;
  - geographical influences, xiv, 10, 30-1, 191-7, 239-45, 249-50, 279-82, 305-11, xv, 122-3, 136-9;
  - poetry and, 323-4;
  - sentiments the moving force, xi, 150;
  - suggestibility and records, 310;
  - warriors and artisans in, v, 15
- Hoang-ho, shifting of courses, xiv, 184
- Hoarfrost, i, 121, 258, 374
- Hoatzin, xii, 241
- "Hobble-Skirt" Cars, vii, 184
- Hoe Printing Press, v, 301, 379, 381
- Hoffmann, Friedrich, x, 85-6
- Hogs, descent of, xii, 310;
  - embryological development, xv, 54, 55;
  - feeding garbage to, viii, 330
- Hohenbergia, leaves, xiii, 106
- Hohenheim, Aureolus von (see Paracelsus)
- Hoists, in power plants, vi, 353
- Holland, commercial history, xiv, 262, 280-1, 310;
  - low elevation of, 247;
  - rain-deposited salt, i, 60;
  - vaccination in, x, 103;
  - windmills, i, 37;
  - Zuider Zee of, xiv, 45-6
- Holland Submarine, v, 382
- Holly, American, xiii, 367
- Holmes, Dr. Oliver Wendell, x, 114;
  - anesthetics named by, 125;
  - "goodly company" of, 134;
  - puerperal fever studies, 114-15, 122;
  - quoted, on therapeusis, 75
- Holmium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383
- Holothurians, xii, 23
- Holyoke, Mount, xiv, 111
- Home, electrical appliances in, iv, 10, vii, 73-90;
  - electric wiring, 67-8;
  - lighting and lighting systems, vi, 274-8, vii, 68-72, 75
- Homer, historic value of poems, xv, 323-4;
  - medical references in, x, 16-17;
  - on blood showers, i, 55;
  - on the loadstone, vi, 29
- Hominy Block, xv, 238-9
- Homogeneous Rivers, xiv, 154
- Honey, as food, ix, 292;
  - purpose in flowers, viii, 124, 126, 142-3, 184.

purpose in flowers, xiii, 124, 120, 142-3, 104;  
 "showers" of, i, 357  
 Honeydew, on plants, i, 351-2, 357  
 Honeysuckle, Italian, fertilization, xiii, 142-3;  
   leaf arrangement, 38;  
   tendrils movement, 111  
 Hood, Mount, beauty of, xiv, 315;  
   cone of, iii, 226, xiv, 100-1, 225  
 "Hoodoo Country," xiv, 105  
 Hoofed Animals, xii, 300-31;  
   evolution, iii, 299, 300  
 Hooke, balance spring invention, v, 65;  
   geological work, xvi, [126](#);  
   light theory, 137;  
   microscope invention, x, 67;  
   microscopic work, xvi, [112](#);  
   on protoplasm, 166  
 Hooker Telescope, ii, 148, 156, 157-8, 159-60  
 Hookworm, campaign against, x, 171, 174-5;  
   parasite of, 199, 201;  
   in tropics, xiv, 357  
 Hookworm Anemia, x, 337  
 Hoosac Tunnel, drills in building, i, 27  
 Hope, physical effects, xi, 339  
 Hopkins, Dr. A. D., i, 255, 256, 367  
 Hop-vines, xiii, 27, 111  
 Horizontal Rainbows, i, 177  
 Hormones, ix, 170, 171, 189, 303, x, 320, 331, 347;  
   disease poisons as, ix, 178  
 Hornbeam, family, xiii, 193;  
   European, 271-2  
 Horneblende, iii, 321;  
   chemistry of, viii, 193  
 Horned Screamers, xii, 256-7  
 Horned Toad, xii, 204, 206  
 Horner, William, x, 116  
 Horn Gaps, vii, 17-18  
 Horns, in cattle family, xii, 324-5, 328;  
   of deer, 316  
 Horns (musical), from shells, xii, 74;  
   origin of, xv, 317;  
   sound production by, iv, 239-41  
 Horrocks, Jeremiah, ii, 58  
 Horseback Riding, as exercise, x, 304, 317  
 Horsechestnut Tree, dense shade, xiii, 86;  
   in landscaping, 271-2;  
   leaf-bud protection, 34;  
   stipules absent, 34  
 Horse Latitudes, i, 129, 374, xiv, 349  
 Horsepower, defined, iv, 80, vi, 83, 84, vii, 369;  
   electrical equivalent, vi, 84-5;  
   erg and calorie equivalents, vii, 382;  
   men's labor in, iv, 311;  
   thermal equivalents, v, 350-1  
 Horsepower-hours, iv, 80  
 Horseradish, aconite and, xiii, 252;  
   in mustard family, 197;  
   origin, 223  
 Horses, xii, 306-7;  
   automobiles and, v, 215;  
   class of, xii, 300;  
   cost of work, vii, 224-6;  
   diphtheria antitoxin from, x, 297;  
   domestication of, xv, 197;  
   ear movements, of, ix, 82, 117;  
   fear in, xi, 136;  
   geological history, iii, 299-300;  
   pictured in ancient art, xv, 112, 114, 116;  
   surra disease of, x, 168;  
   young of, ix, 346  
 Horseshoe Magnets, iv, 250, vi, 34, 45, 333  
 Horsetail Plants, iii, 251, 254, 256, xiii, 308-9, 314, 317, 323  
 Hoses, force, vi, 47-9;  
   rate of flow, 70-1  
 Hospitals, disease germs of, i, 325-6;  
   rise of modern, xvi, [184](#).

use of modern, xvi, [197](#)  
 "Sunday temperatures" in, xi, 140  
 Hospital Tanks, v, 120  
 Hot Air Heating System, iv, 185  
 Hot Baths, ix, 322, x, 311-12, 383;  
   after eating, ix, 313;  
   cold sensation on entering, 93;  
   therapeutic uses of, x, 311, 383  
 Hot Climates, clothing for, x, 307, 308;  
   oiling of skin in, 311  
 Hot Springs, occurrence and explanation, iii, 128, xiv, 143-5;  
   plant life in, xiii, 299;  
   proof of earth's internal heat, xiv, 12;  
   travertine deposits, 146  
 Hottentots, hair of, xv, 38;  
   marriage by purchase among, 284  
 Hot-water Bottle, iv, 162-3  
 Hot Water Heating System, iv, 185-6, 187  
 Hot Water Plants, xiii, 299, 300, 301  
 Hot Waves, i, 374  
 Hot Winds, i, 134, 374  
 Hotchkiss Machine Gun, v, 365  
 Hotels, color lighting, vi, 274-5  
 House-breaking, of children, xi, 251-2  
 House Meters, vii, 174-7  
 Houses, dry air of, xiv, 353;  
   electric wiring, vii, 65-8;  
   evolution of, xv, 266-8  
 Howard, Luke, i, 97-8  
 Howe, Elias, sewing machine, v, 284, 379  
 Howitzers, v, 368-9  
 Huanacos, xii, 313  
 Huckleberry, growth of, x, 229  
 Hudson River, course, iii, 234, 245;  
   estuary of, xiv, 40;  
   locating rock under, v, 263-4;  
   mouth, xiv, 25, 270;  
   Palisades (see Palisades of Hudson);  
   sediment in channel, 268;  
   submerged channel, iii, 37 (fig.), 78, 234, xiv, 25, 287;  
   superimposed stream, iii, 233  
 Hudson River Valley, drowned character, iii, 38, 77-8, xiv, 25, 40, 255;  
   origin, iii, 232;  
   section of, 138 (fig.)  
 Hue, of colors, xi, 90  
 Hughes, D. E., vi, 26;  
   coherer of, xvi, [191](#)  
 Human Energy, consumption in life processes and work, viii, 367;  
   daily expenditure in calories, ix, 297;  
   efficiency in use of, 296, 306;  
   food sources and requirements, viii, 334, 349, 350, 359, 361, ix, 289-301;  
   from foods, calculation of, x, 269-70;  
   per cent used, xi, 264;  
   Ostwald's imperative, 257;  
   production in kinetic system, 60-1  
 Humanists, "medical," x, 45  
 Human Life, temperate zones most favorable, xi, 51;  
   temperature limits, v, 348, ii, 243  
   (see also Life)  
 Human Race, cradle of, xvi, [46-7](#);  
   grouping tendency of, x, 9;  
   improvement by selection, xvi, [157](#)  
 Humanistic Period, xvi, [86](#)  
 Human Voice, range of, ix, 99 (see Voice)  
 Humboldt, Alexander von, discovery of orchid insect, xiii, 48;  
   geological work, xvi, [170](#), 171;  
   on the Ghor of Syria, xiv, 121;  
   on thunder at sea, i, 193;  
   studies of electric eel, vi, 16  
 Humboldt Current, xiv, 305  
 Humboldt Range, iii, 214  
 Humidifying Systems, i, 78  
 Humidity, i, 76, xiv, 353-4;  
   absolute and relative, i, 76-7, 375, xiv, 352-3, 354;  
   atmospheric, viii, 67;  
   body heat and i, 317 v, 348-9 ix, 316 317 x, 237 251 xiv, 354.



body heat and, i, 317, v, 318-9, ix, 318, 317, x, 287, 281, xiv, 331,  
 danger in thunderstorms, i, 156;  
 heat prostration from, ix, 316;  
 measurement of, i, 78-9;  
 practical importance, 77-8;  
 ventilation and, 321, viii, 331, 332, ix, 268-9, 270, x, 237

Hummingbirds, xii, 269;  
 colors of, 245;  
 family of, 267;  
 plant fertilization by, xiii, 144

Humor, psychology of, xi, 350-7

Humoral Doctrine, x, 21, 28-9, 69, 98, 380

Humped Cattle, xii, 330

Humphreys, Dr. W. J., i, 58, 59, 113, 152, 153, 155, 172

Humus, formation of, viii, 340, 341, 346-7

Hungary, loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
 plains of, xiii, 373, xiv, 217;  
 stone implements of ancient, xv, 109

Hunger, "best sauce," ix, 242;  
 food regulation by, 299;  
 impulse of, in civilization, xv, 185-204, 273;  
 sensation of, ix, 87-8, 231, xi, 65-6, 67, xv, 65;  
 sense of, in infants, ix, 349-50;  
 sleep and, xi, 290

Hunger Strikes, water in, x, 275

Hunt, T. Sterry, xvi, [190](#)

Hunter, John, x, 93-6, 97;  
 electric eel studies, vi, 16;  
 Jenner pupil of, x, 94, 99;  
 Virchow compared to, 129

Hunter, William, x, 92-3, 94

Hunter's Moon, ii, 196

Hunting, primitive methods and devices, xv, 222-8

Hunting Dog, African, xii, 345

Hunting Dogs, heart in, x, 332

Hunting Stage, xv, 187, 192-6;  
 equality of members in, 376;  
 leaders in, 366;  
 polygamy in, 287

Hurdy-Gurdy Wheel, v, 77

Huron, Lake, size, xiv, 204

Hurricane Cliffs, xiv, 124

Hurricane Grass, xiii, 344

Hurricanes, i, 136, 375;  
 electrification by, vii, 212-13;  
 handling of ships in, i, 277-8;  
 warnings in Caribbean Sea, 282, 309

Hurry, modern spirit of, xv, 12

Hussey, Obed, v, 244-5, 246, 247, 249, 379

Hutton, Dr. James, geologist, xvi, [126](#), 169-70

Huxley, gorilla studies of, xv, 57;  
 on herring, xii, 156;  
 work of, x, 136, xvi, [140](#)-1, 142, 182

Huygens, as astrologer, ii, 21;  
 Kepler's Laws and, 61;  
 light theory, xvi, [119](#);  
 mechanical method of, iv, 11;  
 micrometer invention, ii, 58;  
 on planetary pull, 63;  
 on rings of Saturn, 54, 57;  
 pendulum clock invention, v, 65;  
 studies of Mars, ii, 227, 228;  
 studies of nebulæ, 357;  
 telescopes, 13, 57, 99

Hyacinth, xiii, 120, 184

Hyacinth Stone, iii, 341

Hyades, ii, 341-3

Hyalite, iii, 335

Hybrids, defined, ix, 334, xiii, 147;  
 transmission of characters, ix, 334-7, x, 231-2, 233, xiii, 332, 333

Hydra, fresh water, xii, 33-4

Hydraulic Jets, v, 88 (see Water Jets)

Hydraulic Machinery, v, 97-108  
 (see also special heads, as Cranes, Elevators, etc.)

Hydraulic Press, v, 97-100, 376;  
 mechanical gain in, iv, 41

Hydraulic Ram, v, 84-6  
Hydriodic Acid, formation of, viii, 95-6  
Hydro-acids, viii, 98, 114, 377  
Hydrocarbons, and derivatives, viii, 51-2, 205-40;  
  molecular complexity and physical state, 298;  
  oxygen affinity for, 36;  
  substitution phenomena, xvi, [162](#)  
Hydrochloric Acid, viii, 86-7, 115;  
  action on cellulose, 255;  
  in gastric juice, x, 320, 325, ix, 234-5, 236, 237-8;  
  metal tests by, viii, 288;  
  production, 87, 105, 275, 277;  
  solubility in water, 111;  
  test for, 285  
Hydroelectric Plants, v, 79, 83, vi, 351-2, 361-78;  
  on farms, vii, 233-4;  
  use of alternators, vi, 215;  
  (see also Power Plants)  
Hydroelectric Power, called "white coal," v, 76;  
  in Switzerland, xiv, 242  
Hydrogen, viii, 18, 29-33;  
  affinity strength, 128;  
  affinity for halogens, 85, 86;  
  atmospheric, i, 11, 192, ii, 232;  
  atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383;  
  atomic weights based on, 33, 92;  
  basic element, Prout's hypothesis, 177;  
  boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
  compressibility and volume, 143;  
  critical temperature and pressure, 173;  
  density of, 110, 113;  
  diffusibility of, viii, 108;  
  discovery, xvi, [120](#);  
  elimination from body, viii, 353;  
  explosions of, 33, 62;  
  flame of, 57, 58, 59-60;  
  increasing demand for, vii, 321;  
  in acids, viii, 114;  
  in organic compounds, 64, 204;  
  in plants, 336-7, 340-1;  
  in proteins, 351;  
  in water, weight and volume, 39-40;  
  liquefaction of, iv, 171, 191;  
  melting point, 162;  
  molecular speed, viii, 24, iv, 133;  
  percentage in coal series, iii, 345;  
  plant uses and sources, xiv, 64-5;  
  positive ionization, viii, 122;  
  preparation, 30-3, 102;  
  sound speed in, i, 192;  
  uniqueness of, viii, 182-3;  
  use of, in balloons, iv, 108;  
  valence basis, viii, 93;  
  valences to, 178, 179-80;  
  weight, iv, 110  
Hydrogen Compounds, viii, 29, 36, 41, 51-2, 68-70, 205-40  
Hydrogen Cycle, viii, 334, 350  
Hydrogen Peroxide, viii, 41, 97;  
  bleaching by, 86, 256  
Hydrogen Sulphide, viii, 77-8;  
  in metal tests, 288;  
  solubility in water, 111  
Hydrogenation, viii, 232, 247, 377  
Hydroids, xii, 18, 23, 33-7;  
  regeneration in, 170  
Hydrology, problems, vi, 365-7  
Hydrolysis, viii, 39, 217-18, 377;  
  by enzymes, 357, 358;  
  in cement setting, 280;  
  ionization and, 120  
Hydrometers, iv, 113, vi, 147  
Hydrophobia, Pasteur's work on, x, 142-3;  
  reduction of mortality in, 217  
Hydroplanes, v, 192;  
  of submarines, 197-8

Hydrostatic Pressure, v, 95-6  
Hydrotherapy, x, 383  
Hydroxides, viii, 93, 377;  
    bases as, 115;  
    commercial preparation, of, 276;  
    metals found as, 130, 131, 198  
Hydroxyl Derivatives, viii, 210, 212-14, 215, 218  
Hydroxyl Group, viii, 377;  
    in bases, 115;  
    boiling point raised by, 299;  
    negative ionization, 122;  
    solubility, 112  
Hyenas, xii, 351-2  
Hygiene, among early Jews, x, 15;  
    daily applications, xvi, [15](#);  
    instruction in, remarks on, x, 282-5;  
    mental, xi, 368-82;  
    personal, disease prevention through, x, 302-17  
Hygrometers, i, 78-9, 375;  
    invention, 68-9  
Hygroscope, i, 375  
Hymenoptera, xii, 124-6  
Hyperfunction, defined, x, 348  
Hyperopia, ix, 113  
Hypersensibility, x, 212-15  
Hypnotism, xi, 311-22;  
    use in medicine, xvi, [185-6](#)  
Hypo, of photography, viii, 140, 172  
Hypofunction, meaning, x, 348  
Hypophysis, (gland), x, 347, 352  
Hysteresis, vi, 192, 213-14;  
    in motors, 225;  
    in transformers, 316  
Hysteria, x, 360-3  
Ianthena, xii, 19  
Iatrochemical School, x, 69-70  
Iatrophysical School, x, 69, 70-2  
Iberian Racial Group, xvi, [49](#)  
Ibervillea, xiii, 106-7  
Ibexes, xii, 325-6  
Ibises, xii, 254, 255-6  
Ibn-Yunos (Jounis), ii, 38, 210  
Ice, ancient use in refrigeration, v, 349;  
    artificial, iv, 188, v, 349-50, 354-8, viii, 69-70;  
    color of, 40;  
    comparative heat, v, 345;  
    cooling by, iv, 178, v, 346;  
    density of, iv, 149;  
    disadvantages in refrigeration, vii, 230;  
    erosion by, (see Glaciers);  
    expansion of water in, viii, 38;  
    heat conductivity, iv, 179;  
    keeping of, v, 346, 349;  
    melting point and requirements, iv, 152, 161, 162;  
    melting point, pressure effects on, 163, 164, 164-6;  
    mixture with salt, temperature resulting, 175;  
    mixture with water, temperatures obtained, 160-1, v, 353-4;  
    regelation of, iv, 164-6;  
    specific gravity, iii, 321;  
    specific heat of, iv, 155;  
    temperatures at different pressures, v, 345;  
    transformation of snow into, iii, 59-60;  
    warming of, iv, 151-2  
Ice Age, Great Quaternary, iii, 236-48, xv, 72-6;  
    antiquity of, xiii, 209, 322;  
    lakes formed, iii, 143-51;  
    man during, 302, 303, xv, 102;  
    Mississippi Valley remains, iii, 35;  
    moraines left by, 67-8;  
    sea level in, 83;  
    subsidence of land in, 80;  
    Yosemite Valley formed in, 48, 64  
    (see also Glacial Epoch)  
Ice Age, Permian, iii, 203-4  
Ice Ages, theories of, iii, 247-8

ice Ages, theories of, iii, 247-8;  
   volcanic dust theory, i, 58  
 Icebergs, submergence of, iv, 149  
 Ice Breakers, gyroscopes on, v, 342  
 Ice Caps, iii, 60, 61;  
   of Greenland and Antarctica, xiv, 55  
 Ice Clouds, i, 92-3, 103;  
   halos produced by, 177  
 Ice Dam Lakes, iii, 143-4, xiv, 201  
 Ice Crystals, i, 115-16;  
   halos from, 177, 178, 182-3  
 Ice Fogs, i, 95-6  
 Ice Houses, insulation method in, iv, 178  
 Iceland, discovery and settlement, xiv, 261;  
   fault displacement in, 39;  
   foxes of, xii, 344;  
   future manufacturing center, v, 173;  
   ice caps, iii, 61;  
   low pressure area, i, 361;  
   volcanic eruptions, 57, 59;  
   volcanic formation, xiv, 277, 289, 316  
 Icelandic Language, xv, 162  
 Iceland Spar, iii, 325;  
   effect on light, 319, iv, 354  
 Ice Needles, i, 92-3, 96  
 "Ice Pavement," xiv, 56  
 Ice Rain, i, 107, 375  
 Ice Saints, i, 363, 375  
 Ice Sheets, iii, 60, 61-2;  
   of Great Ice Age, 237-42, xv, 74-6  
 Ice Storms, i, 108  
 Ice Water, drinking of, ix, 229;  
   temperature of, viii, 38  
 Ichneumon Flies, xii, 125  
 Ichneumons, xii, 352  
 Ichthyornis, xii, 243  
 Ichthyosaurs, iii, 286-8, xii, 182, 202  
 Idaho, lava formations, xiv, 102, 103, 318;  
   mining products, iii, 362-3, 368  
 Idaho Fire (1910), i, 57  
 Ideal Metal, resistance, vi, 77  
 Ideas, psychological meaning, xi, 201-2  
   (see also Association of Ideas, Dissociation, Repression)  
 I-em-hetep, x, 11  
 Igneous Rocks, iii, 13, 379, xiv, 17-18;  
   common modes of occurrence, iii, 102 (fig.);  
   illustrations (Pl. 8, 9, 10);  
   intrusive and extrusive, xiv, 105;  
   intrusions in mountain ranges, 228, 230, 232-3, 234;  
   jointing in, 129-30;  
   land forms in, 44, 99-113;  
   oldest by nebular theory, iii, 160;  
   soils from, 28;  
   volcanic and plutonic, 106, 110, xiv, 99-100  
 Ignis Fatuus, i, 346-9, 375  
 Ignition, electric, vii, 369;  
   in automobiles, 130-41, 369;  
   in firearms, viii, 145;  
   temperatures of, 53-4  
 Iguanas, xii, 207;  
   boas and, 216;  
   color of, 204;  
   spiny crest of, 204  
 Ilkhanic Tables, ii, 39  
 Illinois, coal beds, iii, 199;  
   prairies of, xiv, 373, 383  
 Illinois River, sewage effects, viii, 326  
 Illuminating Gas, acetylene, viii, 60, 231;  
   burning of air in, 55, 56;  
   flame of, 57-9;  
   production, 46, 47, 252;  
   requisites, 60;  
   transfusion of blood in, poisoning from, x, 338  
   (see also Gas Lighting)  
 Illumination, art of, vi, 273;  
   measurement of, iv, 250-2.

measurement of, iv, 330-2;  
 unit of intensity, vii, 368  
 (see also Lighting, Lighting Systems)  
 Illusions, x, 358  
 (see also Hallucinations)  
 Illusions, Optical (see Optical Illusions)  
 Ilopango, Lake, draining of, xiv, 198  
 Images, formed by reflection, iv, 335-7;  
   formed by refraction, 337-9;  
   formation of, ix, 106-9;  
   real and virtual, iv, 335, 338, 339  
 Images (psychology), xi, 218-22  
 (see also After-Images)  
 Imagination, xi, 218-27;  
   due to conditioned reflexes, 202-3;  
   in science, xvi, [58](#)-9  
 Imbeciles, reflex action in, xi, 36  
 Imhoff Tanks, viii, 328  
 Imitation, education by, xv, 66-7;  
   in language, 153-4;  
   instinct of, xi, 56;  
   suggestion and, 304  
 Immunity, against disease, ix, 179, x, 204-12;  
   racial, xv, 48-52  
 Impedance, in alternating currents, vi, 170, 171;  
   in oscillating circuits, vii, 289  
 "Imponderables," iv, 47  
 Impressions, first, xi, 211-12  
 Impulsiveness, of motor type men, xi, 157, 158-9;  
   will and, 264  
 Inanition, x, 275-7, 279  
 Inattention, xi, 25, 236  
 Inbreeding, in plants, xiii, 119-20  
 Incandescent Bodies, spectra of, ii, 112-13, iv, 360-3  
 Incandescent Lights, iv, 311  
 Incas of Peru, civilization in temperate climate, xv, 123;  
   corn in tombs, xiii, 212;  
   hunts of, xv, 222;  
   quipus of, 165, 166, (fig.)  
 Inclined Plane, iv, 90, v, 35-41;  
   primitive use of, iv, 24  
 Index of Refraction, in chemical analysis, viii, 310  
 Index Plants, i, 255  
 India, aborigines in black race, xv, 37;  
   aconite used as poison, xiii, 252;  
   adjutant bird of, xii, 255;  
   aerial photographic service, i, 46;  
   ancient astronomy, ii, 25, 26, xvi, [57](#);  
   ancient meteorology, i, 68, 213;  
   ancient science, xvi, [54](#), 62;  
   ancient sun-worship, ii, 23-4;  
   animals (carnivora), xii, 337, 340, 344, 345, 359, 365;  
   animals (herbivora), 302, 303, 305, 308, 320, 327, 328, 330;  
   artificial ice in ancient, v, 349;  
   banana plants, xiii, 216;  
   betel nut, 254;  
   brontides, i, 195;  
   bubonic plague in, x, 164, 165;  
   Catalan forges in, v, 315;  
   cinnamon growing, xiii, 264;  
   civilization and climate, xv, 123;  
   coco palm of, 125;  
   copra production, xiii, 220;  
   cotton production, 237, 238;  
   cradle of human race, xvi, [47](#);  
   crocodiles of, xii, 199, 201;  
   deer-hunting in, 365, xv, 223;  
   dust whirlwinds, i, 60;  
   earthquake of, xiv, 333 (see Great Indian Earthquake);  
   famines, xiii, 214;  
   forests, government-controlled, 372;  
   former trade routes, xiv, 307, 309;  
   glacial deposits, iii, 203;  
   hailstorms, i, 120;  
   Himalayas as protection to, xv, 137;  
   ideas of colonies, ii, 200.

ideas of eclipses, ii, 209;  
 jungle fowls of, xii, 261;  
 jute production, xiii, 241, 243;  
 monkeys of, xii, 379;  
 monsoons, importance, i, 66-7, 131, 218, xiv, 350-1;  
 monuments and records, ii, 24;  
 music of, xv, 314  
 native marriage customs, 282;  
 peoples and civilization, xvi, 53-4;  
 pipal tree, xiii, 108;  
 plains of, xiv, 47, 217;  
 polyandry in, xv, 286;  
 poppy growing, xiii, 253;  
 quinine production, 251;  
 rainy seasons, xiv, 352;  
 rattan palm, xiii, 27, 361;  
 religious cults, ix, 266;  
 religious philosophy, xi, 116;  
 rice in, xiii, 213;  
 rivers of, xiv, 195-6;  
 rubber growing, xiii, 247, 248;  
 serpents of, xii, 214, 219, 228-9, 231;  
 smallpox inoculation in, x, 100;  
 sugar production, xiii, 215;  
 Suttee in, xv, 335;  
 tarpon of, xii, 154;  
 tea cultivation, xiii, 228;  
 telegraph plant, 114;  
 tobacco production, 258;  
 tortoises of, xii, 191;  
 weather conditions, distant causes, i, 241;  
 wine palm, xiii, 53  
 (see also Hindus)

Indiana, glacial drift in, xiv, 69, 170;  
 limestone quarries, iii, 371-2;  
 prairies of, xiv, 373

Indian Corn, American origin, xiv, 382;  
 history and uses, xiii, 211-13;  
 prop roots, 20 (fig.);  
 stem, 183  
 (see also Corn)

Indian Meteorological Dept., i, 241

Indian Ocean, extent of, xiv, 22;  
 monsoons of, 350-1;  
 salt in, viii, 139;  
 sharks of, xii, 146;  
 tortoises on islands of, 192

Indian Pipe Plant, xiii, 99, 202

Indians, American, acuteness of vision, vi, 272-3;  
 arrows of, xv, 196 (fig.);  
 basket-weaving of, 248;  
 bows of, 214 (fig.);  
 canoe-making, 262;  
 cattle-raising stage absent, 187, 199;  
 chiefs, 364;  
 color of, 37;  
 corn-growing, xiii, 211-12, 212-13, xv, 201 (fig.);  
 dogs used in hunting, 223;  
 domestic animals lacking to, 199;  
 dramatic ceremonies and plays of, 305-6, 306-7, 308;  
 fear of pogonip, i, 96;  
 fertilizing method of, xv, 202;  
 guardian spirits, 348-9;  
 hair of, 37;  
 Happy Hunting Grounds of, 333;  
 "hiqua" money of, xii, 74;  
 language deficiencies, xv, 144;  
 lodgepoles of, xiv, 374;  
 long houses of, xv, 267;  
 marriage practices, 283-4, 284;  
 measles and, 48;  
 mineral springs used by, xiv, 145;  
 note to Jenner, x, 103;  
 painting of faces by, xv, 256;  
 pottery of, 250 (fig.), 252 (fig.);  
 prairie firing, xiii, 374.

primitive, xiii, 374;  
 prayers of, xv, 346-7;  
 religious beliefs, xvi, [44](#);  
 signal fires, xv, 165-6;  
 sign language, 148-51;  
 sign writing, 172, 173 (fig.);  
 stone pestles of, 238 (fig.);  
 tents of, 266;  
 tomahawks of, 208;  
 tree-felling by, 262;  
 tribal morality of, 374;  
 tribes in mountains, 129-30;  
 unions among, 363;  
 weaving of, 247 (fig.), 301 (fig.)  
 (see also South American Indians)  
 Indian Summer, i, 361-2, 363, 375  
 India-rubber, elasticity of, iv, 36;  
 low temperature effects, i, 31  
 Indicators, chemical, viii, 114, 294, 378  
 Indigestion, causes and results, ix, 238-42;  
 from worry, 165, 167;  
 mental effects, xi, 369-70  
 Indigo (color), ix, 115;  
 changed to indigo white, viii, 259  
 Indirect Lighting, vi, 277, vii, 70  
 Indium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Individuals, differences in, ix, 327, xi, 152-9;  
 influence of, in history, 333;  
 inheritance of extreme characters, xvi, [154](#);  
 moral control, 48;  
 new species from variations of, xiii, 325, 328-9;  
 psychology in crowds, xi, 324, 325-30;  
 transmission of acquired characters, ix, 325-6  
 Indo-China, food plant source, xiii, 221;  
 python of, xii, 214  
 Indo-Chinese, in yellow race, xv, 37  
 Indo-European Languages, xv, 161, 162  
 Induced Currents, iv, 303-9  
 Induced Voltages, vii, 370  
 Inductance, defined, vi, 91, 166;  
 in direct and alternating currents, 166-7, 169;  
 flashes caused by, 102, 312;  
 in induction motors, 248;  
 in telephone lines, vii, 104;  
 in wireless communication, 264, 286-7, 289, 293-5, 296-7  
 Inductance Coils, vii, 105, 264, 266, 267  
 Induction, charging by, vi, 290-2, 297-301;  
 discovery, 22, 23;  
 electrification by, iv, 260;  
 electrodynamic and static, vii, 370;  
 law of, vi, 313;  
 Lenz's Law, vii, 371;  
 magnetization by, iv, 243;  
 self, vii, 375;  
 unit of, iv, 285  
 Induction, Proof by, xi, 242  
 Induction Coils, iv, 265, 303-5, vii, 364, 370;  
 in automobiles, 133-4;  
 in electrotherapy, 242-4, 245;  
 in wireless telegraphy, iv, 313, 314  
 Induction Machines, vi, 292, 298-301, vii, 245  
 Induction Motors, vi, 241, 242-56;  
 in motor-generator sets, 332, 342  
 Induction Regulators, vi, 328-9, 346  
 Inductivity, vi, 293-4  
 Industrial Plants, advantages of electricity, vii, 51-3;  
 lighting, 52;  
 wiring, 57  
 Industrial Psychology, xi, 358-67  
 Industry, electricity in, vi, 195-6, 381;  
 energy sources, viii, 267-8;  
 metals of, 154;  
 motors most used, vi, 241;  
 science in, xvi, [9-10](#);  
 water power and, vi, 352  
 Inertia defined vi 90.1 vii 370.

inductance, defined, vi, 30-1, vii, 37-8,  
 examples of, iv, 35, 62, 66, 67, v, 148, 234, 336-9;  
 in electrical currents (see Inductance);  
 in perception errors, xi, 184, 189;  
 law of, ii, 62, iv, 19-20, 61-2;  
 of æther, vi, 120;  
 of ear, xi, 105;  
 of sense organs, 71  
 Infancy, period of, x, 283, xvi, [79](#)  
 Infantile Paralysis, germ of, x, 200, 202;  
 immunity to, 207  
 Infants, ape-like structures in, xv, 61;  
 bodily condition and care of, ix, 345-52;  
 clothing of, x, 309;  
 grasping reflex, xi, 40-3;  
 heart rate in, x, 334;  
 learning to breathe, xi, 36-7;  
 learning to fixate, 39-40;  
 learning to swallow, 38;  
 milk modifications, viii, 363;  
 nervous system in, ix, 344, 348-9;  
 new-born, free from germs, x, 201;  
 new-born, weight of, ix, 31;  
 periodic breathing in, x, 340;  
 skull capacity in, xv, 40;  
 space perceptions, xi, 162-3, 166  
 Infections, ix, 177-8, x, 193;  
 by germs, x, 193, 204;  
 body resistance to, 197-8, 203-12;  
 body resistance to, ix, 177-9, 185-6;  
 exhaustion from, ix, 59-60;  
 focal, x, 198-9, 218-26;  
 in surgery, prevention of, 14, 123, 145-7, 181-3;  
 local and general, 198;  
 "portals" of, 198, 201-2;  
 pus, ix, 186-8  
 Infectious Diseases, x, 193-226;  
 atmospheric electricity and, i, 330;  
 danger from, 326;  
 heredity and, x, 234-5;  
 immunity to, 204-12, ix, 179;  
 infants' susceptibility to, ix, 352;  
 pain in, 87;  
 Pasteur and Koch's work, xvi, [184](#);  
 prevention and treatment, x, 217-18, 285-302  
 (see also Antitoxins, Inoculation, Vaccination);  
 ticks as cause of, xii, 98;  
 transmission and history of various, x, 153-70  
 Infinity, meaning, xi, 191, 196  
 Inflammations, germ-produced, x, 195;  
 terms used to define, 30  
 Influence Machines, vi, 292, 298-301, vii, 372;  
 in therapeutics, 236  
 Influenza, x, 294-5;  
 from chilling, 306;  
 immunity to, 207;  
 present knowledge of, 153, xv, 48  
 Infra-red Rays, iv, 365, 366  
 Ingersoll, Dr. E., author Zoölogy, Vol. xii  
 Ingots, steel, v, 322;  
 "pipes" in, 323  
 Injections, subcutaneous, ix, 59  
 Injectors, of boilers, v, 140-2, 380  
 Ink, Acheson's, vii, 301  
 Innominate Bone, ix, 63 (fig.), 66-7  
 Inoculation, early practice of, x, 207;  
 for anthrax and rabies, 141-2;  
 for smallpox, 100-3  
 (see also Vaccination)  
 Inorganic, defined, viii, 378  
 Inorganic Chemical Industries, viii, 267-84  
 Inorganic Compounds, colors of, viii, 312;  
 solubility in water, 37, 111-12  
 Inorganic Matter, plant use of, viii, 339, 349, xiii, 14, 79, 81  
 Inorganic Nature, chemical inactivity, viii, 267  
 Insanity, definition and symptoms, x, 357-9.



insanity, definition and symptoms, x, 337-3;  
 former ideas and treatment, 11, 356-7;  
 increase of, xv, 27;  
 increase prevention, x, 235-6;  
 Pinel's treatment, 110-11;  
 primitive conceptions of, xv, 350, 353  
 Insecticides, arsenic, viii, 169  
 Insectivora, xii, 366-8;  
 lemurs and, 376  
 Insects, xii, 99-126;  
 capture of, by plants, xiii, 39-41;  
 classification, iii, 260, 276;  
 cold effects on, ix, 306;  
 evolution, iii, 20, 257, 279, xii, 104-7;  
 flower fertilization by, xiii, 48, 123-46, 318, xvi, [152-3](#);  
 fossil remains, iii, 16, 279-80;  
 hearing of sounds by, iv, 204;  
 jaws in, xii, 106;  
 larvæ affected by light, x, 253;  
 musical, xii, 109-10;  
 number of species, 99;  
 popular definition, 90;  
 primitive groups, 104-7;  
 protective coloration in, xv, 17-18;  
 reproduction in, xii, 104;  
 respiration in, 103;  
 structure of, 99-103;  
 studies of, xvi, [143-4](#);  
 tool-using by, v, 10-11  
 Inside Passage, xiv, 258-9  
 Insomnia, xi, 288-91;  
 caused by vasoconstrictor activity, ix, 218-19;  
 exhaustion from, xi, 59-60  
 Inspiration, as intuition, xi, 245;  
 Titchener on, 226  
 Instincts, defined, xi, 46-8;  
 fundamental, 49-56, xv, 185;  
 in man and animals, 65-6;  
 reflex nature, xi, 48-9;  
 self-preserving, x, 9-10, 282-3  
 Instrument-Shelter, i, 375  
 Instrument Transformers, vii, 44, 165  
 Insular Climate, xiv, 347  
 Insulation, importance, vi, 9-10;  
 in dynamos, 192, 211-12;  
 types of wire, vii, 58  
 Insulators, electrical, iv, 259, vi, 294-5, vii, 370;  
 pin and suspension types, 15-16  
 Insulators, heat, iv, 178, vii, 307-8  
 Insults, emotions from, xi, 150  
 Insurance, weather, i, 269-70, 344  
 Intake-Output Test, x, 379  
 Intellectual Processes, in brain, ix, 147-53, 154  
 Intelligence, artificial selection of, xvi, [154](#);  
 mental economy and, xi, 377;  
 instinct and, 46, 47, 50;  
 nervous organization and, 13  
 Intelligence Tests, xi, 359-60  
 Intemperance, arteries injured by, ix, 214  
 Intensity, electric, vii, 370  
 Intensity, of sounds, iv, 211  
 Interborough Rapid Transit Company, great alternators, vi, 216, 378-9;  
 synchronized plants, 384  
 Interchangeable System, v, 48-52, 53-4, 55-6  
 Interest, advertising value, xi, 345-6;  
 associations determined by, 203, 205-6;  
 attention and, 235-6;  
 fatigue and, 275;  
 in salesmanship, 341-2  
 Interference of Light, iv, 376-8  
 Interference of Sounds, iv, 218-22  
 Interferometer, ii, 151, 323  
 Interior Lighting Systems, vi, 275-8, vii, 68-72  
 Interior Wiring, vii, 51-72;  
 insulators in, 370  
 Interlaken, Switzerland, lakes at, xiv, 202

Internal Combustion Engines, v, 155-70;  
 in aeroplanes, 231;  
 in automobiles, 213;  
 in submarines, 199;  
 efficiency, securing of, xvi, [135](#);  
 Joule's equivalent and, 132-3

Internal Senses, ix, 86-91

Interoceptive Senses, xi, 63

Interpoles, of dynamos, vi, 190-1

Interurban Traction, vii, 181;  
 automatic substations, 192-3;  
 cars and motors, 186;  
 voltage drop, 189

Intestinal Stasis, x, 220

Intestines, ix, 233 (fig.);  
 development in black and white races, xv, 50;  
 emotion effects on, xi, 135, 137;  
 functions of, viii, 356-7, 358;  
 functions, operations, and disorders of, ix, 232-4, 236-8, 242-52, x, 325-9;  
 germs in, ix, 247-9, x, 193, 194, 201, 287-8;  
 infections through, x, 198, 220, 221;  
 in infants, ix, 346;  
 inflammation of, cause, x, 224;  
 length in animals and man, ix, 246;  
 mucous membrane, functions of, x, 347;  
 position in circulatory system, ix, 196 (fig.), 198;  
 smooth muscles in, 74, 160-1, 162

Intrinsched Meanders, xiv, 165

Intrusive Rocks, xiv, 105

Intrusive Sheets (sills), xiv, 108

Intuition, xi, 245-6;  
 Bergson on, xvi, [196](#)

Inventions, imagination in, xvi, [59](#);  
 inspiration and labor in, xi, 226;  
 method of great, xvi, [98](#);  
 misuse of ancient, v, 15-16, 111;  
 necessity and laziness in, 282;  
 production increased by, 17-18;  
 pure science preliminary to, iv, 44-5;  
 summary of mechanical, v, 376-84;  
 war as stimulus to, 12, 359-60, 375

Inverse Time Relays and Switches, vii, 37, 39-40, 41, 42

Invertases, viii, 357

Invertebrates, xii, 127;  
 age of, iii, 20;  
 largest, xii, 80

Invincible Armada, xiv, 280

Inyo Earthquake, iii, 225

Iodine, a halogen, viii, 18, 84-5, 86;  
 as antiseptic, 333;  
 atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 classification place, 182, 183;  
 indicator uses, 294;  
 in seaweed, 197;  
 manufacture of, 274;  
 physical state and, chemical properties, 22, 297-8;  
 test of, 290;  
 thyroid secretion of, x, 351

Iodoform, viii, 52, 212

Ion-Counters, i, 142-3, 375

Ionic Reactions, viii, 119-25

Ionization, vi, 133-5, vii, 247, 248, 370;  
 defined, viii, 378;  
 electron theory, 188;  
 in electric precipitation, vii, 348-9;  
 of atmosphere, i, 142-4, 146, 150;  
 of solutions, viii, 119-25, 300-1;  
 origin of theory, 296, 300-1

Ionogens, viii, 122, 125, 378

Ions, iv, 382, vii, 370, viii, 378;  
 in electric batteries, vi, 133, vii, 247;  
 number in air, i, 142-3;  
 of solutions, viii, 120-4, 286-90;  
 origin of name, 124;  
 positive and negative. i. 142. vii. 247. 370

Iowa, glacial deposits, iii, 241;  
 gypsum deposits, 376;  
 loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
 porous rocks beneath, iii, 114;  
 soil of, xiv, 383;  
 wells, iii, 118, 119, 125

Ireland, Alpine invasion, xvi, [49](#);  
 coast formations, xiv, 24, 47, 249, 251, 257;  
 continental island in character, 273;  
 "Emerald Isle," 352;  
 eskers and drumlins, 59, 60;  
 former volcanoes, 318;  
 Ice Age in, xv, 74;  
 lakes of, xiv, 200;  
 lava plateau of, 104;  
 potato in, xiii, 218;  
 rainfall in, xiv, 41, 352;  
 scurvy and potato crop, x, 266;  
 snakes in, xii, 217

Iridescence, cause of, xii, 245

Iridium, viii, 173, 383

Iridocytes, xii, 135

Iris, xiii, 22-3, 57 (fig.)

Iris Family, xiii, 189

Irish, pre-Nordic, xvi, [49](#)

Irish Language, xv, 162

Irish Potato, xiii, 218, 219

Irish School, of Medicine, x, 112

Irish Wakes, xv, 336

Iron, affinity strength, viii, 128;  
 antiquity of use, v, 314-15;  
 atomic weight of, viii, 180, 383;  
 body use of, ix, 184, x, 256;  
 cast and wrought, v, 316-17;  
 cast and wrought, viii, 157, 158, 159;  
 castings of, iv, 150;  
 density of, 111;  
 electrical conductivity, 283, vi, 77;  
 electrical positiveness, 59;  
 electrolytic refining, vii, 320;  
 expansion on solidifying, iv, 150;  
 expansion rate, 145-6;  
 extraction from ores, viii, 271;  
 fusibility, 384;  
 galvanized, vii, 318-19, viii, 155-6, 273;  
 heat conduction by, iv, 179;  
 importance, v, 314, viii, 156;  
 in blood, 354;  
 in chlorophyll, xiii, 79-80;  
 in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 192;  
 in earth's interior, xiv, 11;  
 magnetic, iv, 242, 243 (fig.);  
 magnetization, 243, 245, 251, 287-8, vi, 35-6;  
 melting point and requirements, iv, 162, 163;  
 metallography of, viii, 273-4;  
 meteoric, ii, 292;  
 meteoric, in deep sea, iii, 55;  
 ores and occurrence, 355-9, viii, 47, 130, 148, 156, 198;  
 ores, profitable, 197;  
 plant needs of, 337, 341;  
 properties of, 126-7, 154;  
 rusting, iii, 25, viii, 9, 13, 155-6;  
 sheet tin, 161;  
 shortness, hot and cold, iii, 356;  
 sound velocity in, iv, 201;  
 specific gravity of, 109, viii, 384;  
 specific heat, 308;  
 symbol, 383;  
 test for, 287, 288-9;  
 valences, 161, 189

Iron Age, xvi, [51](#);  
 tools of, 47

Iron Compounds, viii, 160-1

Iron Industry, history, xvi, [174](#)-6;  
 processes in, v, 315-18, viii, 157-9, 273, 345

Ironing Machines, Electric, vii, 82-3  
 Iron Oxides, viii, 13, 156, 157;  
     in pigments, 265;  
     in rock decay, iii, 25, 27;  
     in soils, iii, 28;  
     removal in steel-making, v, 320;  
     rock coloring due to, iii, 25-6, 27, 44  
 Iron Pyrites, iii, 335, viii, 156, 198;  
     in wireless detectors, vii, 269  
 Irons, Electric, vii, 77  
 Iron Ships, floating of, iv, 104-5;  
     magnetization of, 254  
 Iron Structures, magnetization of, iv, 253  
 Iroquois, Lake, iii, 149, 150  
 Iroquois Indians, and Mohawk Valley, xiv, 194;  
     power of women among, xv, 295;  
     union in nation, 363  
 Irrationality of Dispersion, ii, 101  
 Irrigation, development of methods, v, 239;  
     in Egypt, 18-19, 178;  
     electrical methods, vii, 231;  
     in relation to critical periods, i, 250;  
     sewage disposal by, viii, 327;  
     snow sources, i, 118  
 Irritability (life), doctrine of, x, 86, 87, 88  
 Isallobars, i, 238  
 Ischia Earthquake, xiv, 339  
 Isinglass, iii, 334  
 Islands, classes, continental and oceanic, xiv, 271-9;  
     formed on coasts, 251-2, 256, 258;  
     historical importance, 281-2, xv, 137;  
     new volcanic, xiv, 319;  
     overpopulation of, 282;  
     plants of oceanic, xiii, 348;  
     tidal races produced by coastal, xiv, 294  
 Isobaric Elements, viii, 189  
 Isobars, i, 125, 375-6;  
     classification, 238;  
     spacing, 126;  
     winds in relation to, 126  
 Isohyet, defined, i, 376  
 Isohyetal Charts, i, 206  
 Isomer, defined, x, 137  
 Isomerism, defined, viii, 378  
 Isomorphism, viii, 313  
 Isothermal, defined, iv, 382  
 Isothermal Changes, in gases, iv, 156, 159  
 Isothermal Layer (atmosphere), i, 19  
 Isotherms, i, 206, 207, 376;  
     barriers to plants and animals, xiv, 364  
 Isotopic Elements, viii, 189  
 Israelites, "Cities of Refuge," xv, 369;  
     life of, 199  
 Italian Honeysuckle, xiii, 142-3  
 Italian Language, descent from Latin, xv, 160, 162;  
     musical terms from, 161  
 Italians, in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#)  
 Italy, Adriatic coast, xiv, 252, 263;  
     aeronautical weather service, i, 230, 304;  
     Alps Mountains and, xiv, 244-5, xv, 138;  
     "blood showers," i, 55;  
     boric acid sources, viii, 90;  
     brontides, i, 196;  
     bubonic plague measures, x, 164;  
     buffalo use in, xii, 329;  
     earthquakes of, xiv, 332, 340-1;  
     former connection with Tunis, 291;  
     geographical changes in, 33;  
     hail-shooting, i, 341, 342, 343;  
     lakes, beauty of, xiv, 200;  
     lakes, breezes of, i, 132;  
     mercury production, iii, 370;  
     meteorological observations, i, 68-9, 213;  
     Napoleon's campaigns in, xiv, 244;  
     paper-making, v, 290;

rainfall, xiv, 358;  
 Renaissance and science in, ii, 12-13;  
 rice growing, xiii, 214;  
 sea captains of, xiv, 310;  
 volcanic power, v, 179-80;  
 in World War, xiv, 244-5, 252-3, xv, 138;  
 in World War, medical preparedness, x, 176  
 Itching, sensation of, ix, 92-3, xi, 109, 114  
 Ivory, elasticity of, iv, 36;  
   sources of, xii, 302, 303  
 Izalco Volcano, xiv, 321, 325  
 Jackals, xii, 339-40;  
   dogs and, 344;  
   ears of, 346  
 Jack-in-the-Pulpit, in arum family, xiii, 188;  
   flower, 52 (fig.);  
   leaves, 183 (fig.);  
   stems, 23 (fig.)  
 Jacks, Hydraulic, v, 100, 101, 124, 260  
 Jackson, Dr. Charles T., x, 124, 125  
 Jackson, James, x, 116, xvi, [185](#)  
 Jacquard Loom, v, 280-2, 377  
 Jade, iii, 322-3;  
   pyroxene, 336  
 Jaguars, xii, 360-2  
 Jaguarundi, xii, 364  
 Jamaica Earthquake, cause, xiv, 340  
 James, William, on associations, xi, 204-6;  
   on attention, 232;  
   on emotions, 141;  
   on habit, 255-6, 256-7;  
   on instincts, 48;  
   on memory, 208;  
   on stream of consciousness, 193;  
   on will and action, 264;  
   on complexity of life, x, 244;  
   on seasickness, 242;  
   on outdoor treatment, 241;  
   pragmatic philosophy, xvi, [196](#)  
 James, W. T., link motion invention, v, 208, 379  
 James, I. Harvey, physician to, x, 62;  
   of England, submarine trips, v, 196-7  
 James River Valley, N. D., wells in, xiv, 12, 139  
 Janet, Dr. P., x, 360-1  
 Janssen, Jules, astronomer, ii, 114, 127, 180-1;  
   station on Mt. Blanc, 142  
 January Thaws, i, 363, 376  
 Japan, Ainus of, xvi, [64](#);  
   beriberi in, ix, 35, x, 257;  
   brown bears of, xii, 336;  
   copper production, iii, 360;  
   earthquakes of, xiv, 332, 341;  
   earthquake studies in, 337, 342;  
   geology of, 125;  
   ginkgo tree in temples, xiii, 315;  
   goat antelope of, xii, 325;  
   historical development from insulation, xiv, 281;  
   idea of eclipses in, ii, 209;  
   octopod fishing, xii, 78;  
   railway bridges, earthquake construction, xiv, 342;  
   rice, xiii, 213;  
   tea cultivation, 228;  
   temperate rain forests, 372;  
   tidal waves, xiv, 337;  
   trees of, 377;  
   volcanic eruption effects, i, 57, 59  
 Japan Current, xiv, 304  
 Japanese, artificial immunity practiced by, xv, 49;  
   food and stature of, xiii, 172;  
   in yellow race, xv, 37;  
   tattooing among, xv, 258  
 Japanese Earthquake, iii, 94;  
   fault formed by, xiv, 334, 335  
 Jasper, iii, 337  
 Jaundice, cause of, ix, 242.

jaundice, cause of, ix, 243;  
 epidemic, x, 201  
 Java, ancient man-ape of, iii, 302, xv, 88-92;  
   bats and fruits of, xii, 370;  
   cinnamon production, xiii, 264;  
   continental island, xiv, 274;  
   tea cultivation, xiii, 228;  
   transplanting rice in, (illus.) 208;  
   zoölogy of, xiv, 274-5  
 Javelins, Roman, xv, 213  
 Jaws, bones and functions of, ix, 62-3;  
   deformities of, results, 228;  
   in aged people, 57;  
   in apes and men, xv, 62;  
   of primitive men, 91, 92, 95;  
   protruding, classification by, 43-5  
 Jealousy, absent in polygamous countries, xv, 288;  
   sentiment of, xi, 149-50  
 Jefferson, Thomas, on climatic changes, i, 201;  
   on standard muskets, v, 49;  
   vaccination interests, x, 102  
 Jelly-Fishes, iii, 259, 266-7, xii, 35-7;  
   coelenterates, 26;  
   phosphorescence of, 18, 19  
 Jenkins, C. Francis, v, 330  
 Jenner, Edward, x, 99-103, xvi, [126-7](#), 184;  
   love affair, x, 95;  
   pupil of John Hunter, x, 94, 99;  
   vaccination discovery, x, 100-2, 122, 207-8  
 Jerboas, xii, 289-90  
 Jesuits, meteorological services, i, 213, 223;  
   survey of China, xvi, [123](#)  
 Jewelweed, seed dispersal, xiii, 56  
 Jewish Medicine, x, 15-16  
 Jews, of Asia and Europe, xvi, [64](#);  
   circumcision, untransmitted, x, 230;  
   history in relation to Ghor of Syria, xiv, 121;  
   immunity from trichina, xv, 49;  
   polygamy among, 289;  
   prepotency in crosses, x, 230  
 Jew's Harp, iv, 232  
 Jibon River, Salvador, xiv, 198  
 Jihar River, xiv, 185  
 John Daniel, orang-utan, xvi, [25](#)  
 "John H. Grindle", (fish), xii, 152  
 John of Gaddesden, x, 41  
 Johns Hopkins Hospital and Medical School, x, 151, 172  
 Johnson, Prof. D. W., coast classification, xiv, 253;  
   on climatic changes, 361  
 Johnson, Samuel, compared with Paracelsus, x, 48;  
   on Heberden, 104  
 Johnstown Flood, iii, 31  
 John the Baptist, locusts and honey of, xv, 134  
 Joints, arm and hand, ix, 67;  
   diseases of, x, 224-5;  
   dislocation of, ix, 71;  
   fastening at, 70-1;  
   hip, 67, 71;  
   motion sense in, ix, 90;  
   muscles to move, 76-7;  
   sensations of, xi, 124-5, 128;  
   shoulder, ix, 66, 71  
 Joints, Joint Blocks (geology), iii, 23, 379, xiv, 128-30;  
   illustration, iii, 144 (Pl. 8);  
   residual cores, iii, 32 (Pl. 1);  
   topography and drainage effects, xiv, 130-3;  
   various examples, iii, 48, 49-50, 65  
 Joint Worms, xii, 125  
 Joliet, expedition of, xiv, 192  
 Joplin, Mo., mining district, iii, 362, 364  
 Jordan Engine, v, 294-5  
 Jordan River, base level of, xiv, 164  
 Jordan Valley, iii, 151, xiv, 118, 120, 167  
 Jorullo, Mexico, xiv, 320  
 Joule, electrical energy unit, iv, 284, 294, 310, 312, vii, 370;  
   used as heat unit, 360.

used as heat unit, 303;  
 erg and calorie equivalents, 382;  
 work or energy unit, iv, 80  
 Joule, James Prescott, energy unit named for, iv, 284;  
   heat experiments of, 49-50;  
   mechanical equivalent of heat, xvi, [131-3](#)  
 Joule-Thomson Effect, i, 30  
 Joy Stick, i, 299  
 Judæa, Wilderness of, xiv, 121  
 Judaism, development of, xv, 199  
 Jumping Hare, xii, 290  
 Juniper, a conifer, xiii, 174;  
   in landscaping, 270;  
   spread by buds, 340  
 Junker Engine, v, 163-4  
 Jupiter (planet), ii, 260-3;  
   atmosphere, 249, 261;  
   comet families, 271;  
   disturbing effect on asteroids, 258;  
   "great inequality," 87;  
   habitability of moons, 250;  
   life on, ii, 248-9;  
   lucid planet, 249, 261;  
   photographic studies, 132-3;  
   rotation period, 377;  
   satellites, 261-3;  
   satellites, discovery of, 54, 83, 94, 110, 267;  
   size and orbit, 162, 163;  
   weight, 76, 77  
 "Jupiter", U. S. collier, vii, 326  
 Jura Mountains, xiv, 93-4;  
   age of, 232;  
   folding of, 36, 93-4, 229-30;  
   little metamorphism in, 234;  
   streams of, 94, 95, 157, 167  
 Jurassic Period, iii, 213-14;  
   Age of Reptiles, xv, 71;  
   animal and plant life in, iii, 20, 255, 270, 276, 289, 295;  
   flies of, xii, 104  
 Juries, as crowds, xi, 326  
 Justifying (printing), v, 308;  
   on linotype, 310;  
   on monotype, 311-12  
 Jute, cellulose composition, viii, 254;  
   uses and production, xiii, 241-3;  
   economic importance, 208  
 Juvenile Water, xiv, 151-2  
 Kaaba of Mecca, ii, 284  
 Kaguan, Malayan, xii, 367  
 Kalahari Desert, xv, 133;  
   antelopes of, xii, 327  
 Kames, glacial, iii, 69-70  
 Kayaks, xv, 264 (fig.)  
 Kangaroo Mice, xii, 290  
 Kangaroos, xii, 278-80;  
   young of, 274  
 Kansas, ancient birds of, xii, 242;  
   former reptiles of, 202;  
   gypsum deposits, iii, 376;  
   locust plague of, xii, 109;  
   volcanic dust beds, xiv, 327  
 Kansas City, automatic telephony, vii, 92  
 Kant, excessive professionalism of, xi, 376;  
   nebular hypothesis, ii, 367-8, 380;  
   on structure of universe, 350, 352;  
   philosophy of, xvi, [111](#)  
 Kaolin, iii, 333;  
   formed from feldspar, 25, 27, 373  
 Kapteyn Plan, ii, 353  
 Karnak, Temples of, ii, 25-6  
 Karst District, xiv, 150  
 Katathermometer, i, 319-20, 321, 376  
 Katmai, Mount, crater, iii, 101 (fig.), 102;  
   eruption, i, 59, iii, 102;  
   lake in crater, 155

Katydids, xii, 109-10;  
     Florida, 100 (fig.)  
 Kaye, John, x, 45  
 Keewatin Glacier, iii, 238-9  
 Keewatin Series, iii, 169  
 Kelvin, Lord, contributions to electricity, vi, 23-4;  
     on oscillatory circuits, xvi, [191](#);  
     on rigidity of ether, 137;  
     theory of life, xii, 9  
 Kelvin-Chetwynd Compass, vi, 41-2  
 Kelvin's Law, vii, 21-2  
 Kent's Cavern, England, xv, 77-83  
 Kentucky, "Blue-grass Region," xiv, 68;  
     "dark and bloody ground" of, 243;  
     glacial period in, 376;  
     non-glacial topography, 56;  
     underground streams, 149  
 Kentucky Blue Grass, xiii, 179  
 Kenya, Mount, glaciers of, xiv, 54  
 Keokuk Power Plant, v, 81-3, vi, 352  
 Kepler, Johann, ii, 14, 49-52, iv, 19, 95, xvi, [102-3](#);  
     as astrologer, ii, 21;  
     on comets, 83-4;  
     eclipse calculations, 216;  
     Galileo and, 53;  
     idea of moving bodies, 63;  
     new star seen by, 331;  
     on star distances, 350;  
     on sun's corona, 221;  
     Tycho Brahe and, 12  
 Kepler's Laws, ii, 49-52;  
     Newton's explanations, 62-6, 88, xvi, [115-16](#);  
     proved by Keeler's discoveries, ii, 121;  
     used in weighing planets, 75-6  
 Kerosene, viii, 51, 208;  
     combustion of, 52, 54, 57, 59;  
     soap and, 142;  
     used in mosquito campaign, x, 300  
 Ketones, viii, 225 (note)  
 Kettle Holes, iii, 144  
 Keyhole Nebula, ii, 355, 365  
 Key Instruments, xv, 318  
 Kidney Diseases, atmospheric conditions best for, x, 241;  
     blood pressure and, 335;  
     Bright's Disease, 112, 346;  
     from focal infections, 224, 225;  
     nephritis, 344-5, 346;  
     salt in, 256;  
     therapy of, 382-3  
 Kidneys, development in black and white races, xv, 50;  
     emotion effects, xi, 135;  
     functions and disorders, x, 342-6;  
     functions and structure, ix, 271-4;  
     functional capacity tests, x, 377-9;  
     position in circulatory system, ix, 51 (diagram), 197, 198, 199;  
     Simon's removal of, x, 131;  
     sugar handling by, ix, 291-2  
 Kilauea, volcano, iii, 103, 104, 105, 106-7, xiv, 322, 323  
 Kilimanjaro, Mount, xiv, 317  
 Killdeer (plover), xii, 262  
 Kilogram, iv, 46, viii, 28;  
     standard, iv, 69  
 Kilowatt, iv, 80, 312, vi, 85, vii, 370  
 Kilowatt-Hour, iv, 81, vi, 82, 84;  
     meters and charges for, vii, 174  
 Kinaesthetic Sensation, xi, 124-8;  
     space perception by, 166-7, 169-70, 175, 183, 186;  
     strain in attention, 228, 231-2;  
     in will, 265  
 Kindling Temperature, viii, 54  
 Kinematic, defined, iv, 382  
 Kinetic, defined, iv, 382  
 Kinetic Energy, iv, 79, 81, 83;  
     defined, v, 84, vii, 368;  
     forms of, iv, 82-5, 87-8



Kinetic System of Body, xi, 57, 60-1;  
     action in attention, 231-2;  
     connection with sensation, 67, 68, 127  
 Kinetic Theory, iv, 30, 131;  
     of gases, viii, 305-6, 378  
 Kinetics, defined, iv, 25  
 Kinetoscope, iv, 348, v, 330  
 King, Prof. L. V., i, 190-1  
 Kingfishers, xii, 267  
 King's River Canyon, iii, 43, 225  
 Kingston Earthquake, xiv, 340  
 Kiosks, weather, i, 75, 267, 376  
 Kipling, airship prediction, i, 43;  
     "female of the species," x, 162;  
     on dew ponds, i, 353  
 Kirchhoff, spectrum lines, ii, 17, 112-13  
 Kitasato, x, 164  
 Kitchens, lighting, vi, 276, vii, 71  
 Kite Balloons, v, 226  
 Kites, v, 230, 233-5;  
     action of wind on, iv, 42-3, 76 (fig.);  
     aerological uses, i, 18, 19, 22, 89  
 Kittatinny Ridge, Delaware Water Gap through, xiv, 169;  
     rock weathering at, 776  
 Kiwis, xii, 243, 249  
 Klamath Mountains, iii, 214  
 Klebs, Edwin, x, 141, 155  
 Knee-cap, ix, 69, 70 (fig.)  
 Knee Jerk, ix, 136  
 Knitted Goods, threads in, v, 277  
 Knitting machines, inventions, v, 282-3, 377, 378, 379  
 Knots, tying, by machine, v, 247-8  
 Knotweeds, xiii, 194  
 Knowledge, Bacon on, xi, 10;  
     Bergson on intuitive, xvi, [196](#);  
     Greek theories, 87-8;  
     growing thirst for, vi, 330;  
     relativity of, xvi, [195-6](#);  
     St. Augustine on proper, 99-100;  
     science and, 39-40, 41-2;  
     scientific, remarks on, iv, 26;  
     transmission means, xv, 142, 145-6, 167  
 Koch, Robert, x, 149-50, 169, 292, xvi, [184](#), 185;  
     "postulates" of, x, 150, 160, 196  
 Kodak, invention, v, 382  
 Koenig, acoustician, iv, 52, 233  
 Kohl-rabi, xiii, 223, 333-4  
 Kopjes, of S. Africa, xiv, 82  
 Korea, geology of, xiv, 125  
 Kraft Paper, v, 294  
 Krakatoa Eruption, xiv, 324-5;  
     atmospheric waves from, i, 188, xiv, 324;  
     distances heard, i, 188;  
     dust from, 57-8, iii, 100-1, xiii, 344, xiv, 325;  
     noctilucent clouds from, i, 18;  
     plant and animal extinction by, xiii, 345, xiv, 278  
 Krakatoa Island, xiv, 324;  
     restocked after eruption, xiii, 344-5, xiv, 278  
 Krasnoiarsk Iron, ii, 284  
 Kril, xii, 19  
 Krypton, in atmosphere, i, 11, 12;  
     symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Kut-el-Amara, i, 308  
 Labor-saving Machinery, remarks on, vii, 73-4, 75, xi, 268  
 Labrador, auks of, xii, 265;  
     climate of, xiv, 345  
 Labrador Current, i, 345, xiv, 305  
 Labradorite, iii, 329  
 Laccoliths, xiv, 109  
 Lace Coralline, xii, 47  
 Lace Leaf Yam, xiii, 89-90, 32 (illus.)  
 Laces, machine-made, v, 287-8  
 Lactic Acid, viii, 222, 223, 248, xi, 24-5;  
     fatigue product, 271-2;  
     stimulant, 272-3;

from fermentation, x, 138;  
 in body, 280  
 Lactometer, iv, 113  
 Ladakhis, character of, xiv, 245  
 Ladybirds, xii, 122;  
   lemon tree scales and, xv, 22  
 Laënnec, René, T. H., x, 108-10  
 Lag, angle of, vii, 362;  
   in electric currents, vi, 167;  
   correction, 262  
 Lagrange, mathematical work, xvi, [105](#), 125;  
   scientific work of, ii, 15, 71-2, 73, 74, 75, 216, 375  
 Laid Paper, v, 296  
 Lake, Simon, submarine of, v, 382  
 Lake Dwellers, agriculture, xiii, 210;  
   houses and implements, v, 14  
 Lakes, iii, 142-57, xiv, 198-212;  
   color of, viii, 40;  
   economic importance, xiv, 212;  
   ephemeral character, iii, 142, xiv, 198-9, 209-12;  
   few in mature regions, xiv, 160;  
   freezing of, iv, 150;  
   processes of destruction, iii, 157, xiv, 198, 210-12;  
   salt, 206-9;  
   shore-line development, iii, 57-8;  
   sizes and depths, xiv, 204  
 Lake Superior Region, glacial topography of, xiv, 56;  
   mines, iii, 356-7, 358, 361, viii, 163;  
   rock formation, iii, 172, 175, 176-7  
 Lakeview Gusher, iii, 354  
 Lamarck, cloud classification, i, 97;  
   on inheritance of acquired characters, ix, 325-6;  
   paleontological work, xvi, [169](#)  
 Laminated Construction, vi, 316, vii, 371  
 Laminated Magnets, vi, 34  
 Lammergeiers, xii, 261  
 Lampblack, viii, 47  
 Lampreys, xii, 130-1  
 Lamps, portable, vi, 276-7, vii, 68-9  
 Lamp-Shells, xii, 47-8  
 Lancashire Cotton Mills, xiii, 236  
 Lancelets, xii, 129  
 Lancisi, x, 98, 154  
 Land, Land Surfaces, always some unsubmerged, xiv, 19-20;  
   area and distribution, 20-2;  
   area measurements, 10-11;  
   changes in features of, 28-30;  
   character of old and new, iii, 33-5, xiv, 48-9, 155-63;  
   elevation distribution, 26-7;  
   forms determined by earth movements and erosion, xiv, 33-79;  
   forms determined by rocks, 80-113;  
   heating and cooling of, i, 208, xiv, 346;  
   level changes (see Level Changes);  
   oldest, iii, 168-9;  
   relief features, orders of magnitude, xiv, 27;  
   rock formation, 19;  
   wind variations on, 351  
   (see also Continents)  
 Land-and-Sea Breezes, i, 131, 376  
 Land Animals, beginnings of, iii, 20, ix, 176;  
   development of, iii, 285-6, xii, 167;  
   salt in body fluid of, ix, 175-6  
 Land Filling, by machine, v, 258-9  
 Landlocked Areas, of continents, xiv, 190  
 Land Plants, beginnings, iii, 252;  
   development, xiii, 304-22  
 Land Plaster, iii, 376  
 Landscape Gardening, xiii, 267-97;  
   color contrast and induction in, xi, 95  
 Landscape Painting, xv, 302  
 Landscapes, changes in, iii, 10, xiv, 28;  
   dramatic interest in, xiii, 11  
 Land-sculpture, xiv, 30  
 Lane's Law, ii, 309, 371, 380, 383  
 Lanfranchi of Milan, x, 38, 39

Langenbeck, Bernard von, x, 130-1  
 Langley, Prof. S. P., aeronautical work, iv, 43-4, v, 231, 382;  
     astronomical work, ii, 144, 169, 213, 223-4;  
     measurement of heat of moonbeams, iv, 301;  
     on the camera, ii, 221;  
     spectrobolometer, 128, 186  
 Language, xv, 141-2;  
     association principle in, ix, 151-2;  
     clearness of, xi, 379;  
     importance of, ix, 152-3, xv, 68, 142, 143, 145-6;  
     inadequacy in feelings, 143;  
     making of, xv, 140-63;  
     psychological importance, xi, 200, 224, 225;  
     race and, xv, 159;  
     thought and, 143-5, 146  
 Languages, Aryan and Semitic, xv, 161-3;  
     changes in, 154-6;  
     difficulty of learning new, xi, 201;  
     foreign, advantages of learning, xv, 146;  
     foreign, sound of, xi, 103;  
     relationships and common origin, xv, 159-63  
 Lantern Gears, v, 27-8  
 Lanterns, enlarging and projecting, iv, 341-2  
 Lanthanum, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Lap, cotton, v, 272;  
     wood pulp, 293  
 Lapilli, volcanic, xiv, 323-4  
 Laplace, asteroid hypothesis, ii, 258;  
     mathematical work, xvi, [105](#), 125;  
     nebular hypothesis, ii, 369-72, 374-5, 378, 380 (see Nebular Hypothesis);  
     on sound velocity, iv, 198-9;  
     other work, ii, 15, 72, 73, 74, 87  
 La Plata River, connections of tributaries, xiv, 187;  
     fish of, xii, 160  
 Lapwings, xii, 262, 263  
 Lard, animal fat, viii, 246;  
     calories in, ix, 299;  
     vitamins absent in, x, 261, 262  
 Larks, xii, 268  
 Larmor, light theory, xvi, [137-8](#);  
     magnetism theory, 193  
 Larrey, Jean, x, 130  
 Larvæ, affected by light, x, 253;  
     used in nest repairing, v, 10;  
     "rains," i, 356-7  
 Larynx, aphonia of, x, 29-30;  
     infection center, 220  
 La Salle, xiv, 192  
 La Soufriere, eruption of, xiv, 28, 338  
 Lassen Peak, iii, 103, 226, 176 (Pl. 10);  
     activity of, xiv, 315  
 Latent Heat, iv, 152-3, v, 169, 353-4, viii, 37-8, 378;  
     of fusion, iv, 152, 160, 161, 162;  
     of vaporization, 173-4, 187  
 Latent Period, of pain, xi, 121;  
     of sound, 105;  
     of touch, 111  
 Lateral Line, of fishes, xii, 137  
 Lateral Moraines, lakes formed by, xiv, 202  
 Lathes, development of, v, 42-6, 47, 52-3, 376, 378, 380, 383  
 Latin, in animal classification, xii, 29;  
     in cloud classification, i, 98;  
     in plant classification, xiii, 169;  
     languages derived from, xv, 160, 162  
 Latitude, barometric corrections for, iv, 122-3;  
     color of skin and, xv, 36-7;  
     of ships, how determined, v, 65;  
     plant distribution determined by, xiv, 364-6;  
     temperature and, 344-5;  
     weight of bodies, affected by, iv, 101-2  
 Laudanum, discovery of uses, xvi, [109](#);  
     first prepared by Paracelsus, x, 50  
 Laughing Gas, viii, 71, x, 123-4;  
     critical temperature and pressure, iv, 172  
 Laughter, emotional control of, ix, 164;

- in infants, 349;
- kinetic theory, xi, 355-7;
- psychology of, 350-7
- Laurel Family, xiii, 196-7
- Laurel-leaf Points, xv, 109
- Laurel Magnolia, xiii, 318 (fig.)
- Laurent, chemist, xvi, [162](#), 163
- Laurentian Highlands, antiquity of, xiv, 235
- Laurentide Glacier, iii, 238
- Lava, iii, 380, xiv, 17-18;
  - fissure flows, iii, 105-6;
  - forms of fragments, xiv, 323-4;
  - heat of molten, iii, 106-7;
  - heat retention by, xv, 230;
  - in Hawaiian craters, iii, 103, 104, 105, xiv, 322-3;
  - porous, iii, 101 (see Pumice);
  - rate of flow, 104-5;
  - sheets, 102 (fig.);
  - soils from, 28, xiv, 329;
  - spine of Mount Pelee, iii, 103
- Lava-dam Lakes, iii, 156
- Lava Formations, xiv, 102-4, 164, 170, 172, 188;
  - erosion effects, 103-5;
  - extent of, iii, 106;
  - in Appalachian trough, 212;
  - in British Isles, 191;
  - in Colorado, 177;
  - in Columbian Plateau, 105-6, 227, 228, xiv, 102-3, 104, 164, 170, 172, 188;
  - in Deccan of India, 105-6, 228, xiv, 103;
  - in East Africa, 103;
  - in Keewatin Series, iii, 169;
  - in Lake Superior region, 177;
  - in Snake River Valley, 228
- Lava Rocks, not crystallized, iii, 170-1
- Lavender, source, xiii, 205
- Laveran, Alphonse, x, 155
- Lavoisier, chemical work, xvi, [120](#), 121, 159-60, 177;
  - combustion theory, viii, 34
- Law, beginning of, xv, 360-3, 367-74, 379-80
- Lawn Sprinklers, revolving, v, 143
- Laxatives, use of, ix, 252
- Lazear, Dr. Jesse W., x, 160, 162
- Lead, affinity intensity, viii, 128;
  - alloys with tin, melting point, iv, 161-2;
  - atomic weight, viii, 189, 383;
  - commercial source, iii, 330;
  - compounds, viii, 29, 162;
  - density of, iv, 113;
  - extraction from ores, viii, 270, 271;
  - from radium disintegration, 185;
  - fusibility, 384;
  - melting point and requirements, iv, 162;
  - occurrence of, viii, 129;
  - opaque to X-rays, vii, 250, 251;
  - ores of, viii, 154, 198, 199-200;
  - positiveness, vi, 59;
  - production, iii, 362-3;
  - properties, viii, 126-7, 154, 162;
  - refining of, 272;
  - refining, electrolytic, vii, 320;
  - specific gravity, viii, 384;
  - symbol, 383;
  - test for, 287, 288;
  - uses, iii, 362, viii, 162
- Lead (of electric currents), vi, 171-4, 261, 262;
  - angle of, vii, 362
- Lead Arsenate, viii, 169
- Lead Cells, vi, 130, 146-7, 150-1, viii, 167-9
- Leaders, of crowds, xi, 332-3;
  - of primitive peoples, xv, 363-6
- Lead Pencils, graphite of, viii, 43
- Lead Peroxide, in storage batteries, viii, 167-9
- Lead Pipes, corrosion of, viii, 162
- Leadville Mining District, iii, 363, 364
- Leaf Mosaic, xiii, 38

Leafstalks, xiii, 34, 35 (fig.);  
   light effect on, 87-8  
 Leakage, electrical, vii, 10-11, 371  
 Leaning Tower of Pisa, ii, 53, iv, 100-1;  
   Galileo's use of, iv, 28, 97  
 Learning, Egyptian advice, xvi, [70](#);  
   experience and, viii, 269  
 Learning Processes, xi, 33-46, 68;  
   rules, 211-15  
 Leather, making of, viii, 257  
 Leather Collar, Maudsley's, v, 99  
 Leaves, xiii, 32-43;  
   absent in some plants, 15, 28, 30, 31, 99, 100;  
   arrangement on stems, 38;  
   branches as, 378, 379;  
   buds of, 34;  
   colors, 42;  
   coloring in autumn, 79;  
   coloring in tropics, 361;  
   compound, 36-7;  
   first, 60-1;  
   forms and varieties, 34-6;  
   fossils of, 302;  
   functions, 37-8, 42, 61, 77-84;  
   hairy covering, 104-5, 379;  
   insect-capturing, 39-41;  
   light and, 38-9, 87-90;  
   large, examples, 189, 217, 359;  
   moving, 105-6, 113, 114;  
   none in fungous plants, 70;  
   not decisive in family grouping, 184;  
   of desert plants, 41-2, 106-7, 378, 379-80, xiv, 378-9;  
   of evergreens and deciduous trees, xiii, 174, 175;  
   of ferns, 63, 65;  
   of monocotyledons and dicotyledons, 176, 178;  
   osmotic pressure, 94;  
   reproduction by division of, 165-6;  
   rigidity of, viii, 338;  
   shedding of, in dry periods, xiv, 369;  
   skeleton (Madagascar yam), xiii, 90;  
   sleeping, 88-9, 113;  
   stems acting as, 28-31, 378;  
   structure, 78-9;  
   struggle for sunlight, 38-9, 87-90;  
   tendrils on, 38;  
   transitional form, 43;  
   transpiration, 103, 104, 113, 374, 378, 379;  
   uses, summarized, 42-3;  
   veins, 32-3;  
   water-dripping, 107-8;  
   water-storing, 41-2, 106-7, 379-80;  
   water-supply methods, 102-9;  
   wilting, 102, 103, 114  
 Leblanc Process, viii, 276-7  
 Leclanche Cell, vi, 138  
 Lee, Dr. Willis T., i, 47  
 Lee, William, knitting machine of, v, 283  
 Leeches, xii, 51, 55-6  
 Leeuwenhoek, Antonius von, xvi, [107-8](#), 112  
 Legs, bones of, ix, 68-9, 70 (fig.);  
   bones, growth, 56, 58;  
   equal length, 169-70;  
   evolution of, xii, 167;  
   in insects, 102;  
   length of men and apes, xv, 57, 59;  
   muscles of, ix, 76;  
   nerves of, 124-5;  
   vestiges of, in snakes, xii, 213  
 Legumes, xiii, 56;  
   nitrogen fixation by, viii, 74, 346, xiv, 66  
 Lehigh River, gap of, xiv, 51, 167  
 Leibnitz, mathematical work of, ii, 14, xvi, [105](#);  
   monad theory, 117-18;  
   scientific work, 113  
 Leif Ericson, xiv, 261

Lelande Cell, vi, 137, 139  
 Lemmings, xii, 290, 291  
 Lemon Oil, viii, 240, 252  
 Lemon Tree, origin, xiii, 225;  
   scale on, xv, 22;  
   spread, xiii, 354  
 "Lemuria", xii, 192  
 Lemurs, xii, 374-6;  
   primates, 373;  
   feet of, iii, 301 (fig.)  
 Length, British units, iv, 45, 69, 283;  
   measurements and standards, xvi, [130](#);  
   metric units, iv, 46, 69, viii, 28  
 Lenoir Motor Car, v, 213  
 Lenses, iv, 337-8;  
   achromatic, iv, 372-3, xvi, [125-6](#);  
   Bacon's improvements, 101;  
   for eye defects, ix, 111, 112, 113, 114;  
   formation of images by, iv, 337-42, ix, 108-9;  
   of eye, 109-11, 113 (fig.);  
   refraction of light by, ii, 99  
 Lenticels, xiii, 26  
 Lenticular Clouds, i, 104, 376  
 Lentils, xiii, 198, 223  
 Lenz's Law, vi, 311, vii, 371  
 Leonardo da Vinci, anatomical work of, x, 51-2;  
   astronomical work, ii, 41;  
   idea of moving bodies, 63;  
   views of fossils, iii, 14  
 Leonids, ii, 288  
 Leopards, xii, 357;  
   deer-hunting with, xv, 223  
 Lepidoptera, xii, 115-20;  
   "blood rains" of, i, 358  
 Lepidosirens, xii, 142, 166  
 Leprosy, immunity and susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51  
 Lesions, meaning, x, 98, 322;  
   X-ray treatment, vii, 253, 255-6  
 Lettuce, as food, ix, 27, 30;  
   family, xiii, 206;  
   origin, 223;  
   wild, 105  
 Leucippus, theory of matter, xvi, [83](#), 84, 118  
 Leukaemia, metabolism in, x, 272  
 Leucocytes, germ destruction by, x, 209-10  
 Levees, effects of, xiv, 162  
 Level Changes, iii, 76-83, xiv, 33-6;  
   due to earthquakes, iii, 97, 98;  
   due to lateral pressure, 85;  
   effect on erosion cycles, 36-7, xiv, 40, 163-4;  
   shown by erosion of rocks, iii, 171-2  
   (see also Elevation, Rejuvenation, Subsidence)  
 LeVerrier, astronomical work of, ii, 16, 79, 189, 269;  
   meteorological work, i, 217, 228  
 Levers, v, 21-5;  
   Archimedes on power of, iv, 25;  
   classes of, remarks on, 89;  
   clubs as, v, 12;  
   friction in, iv, 93;  
   legs as, v, 215;  
   liquid, 97-103;  
   mechanical gain in, iv, 41;  
   primitive beginnings of, 24, v, 9, 14-15;  
   principles shown by Archimedes, xvi, [89](#);  
   revolving, v, 25-35  
 "Leviathan," steamship, v, 193-4  
 Leviathan Reflector, ii, 16-17, 105-6  
 Levulose, viii, 226, 248  
 Lewis & Clarke reports, xvi, [171](#)  
 Lewis Machine Gun, v, 365-6  
 Lex Talionis, xv, 371  
 Leyden Jar, iv, 267, 368 (fig.), vii, 259, 260;  
   discovery and experiments, xvi, [188-9](#);  
   oscillations of, iv, 313  
 Lianes, xiii, 362, 363, 366

Liberty Engines, v, 53-4  
 Libyan Cat, xii, 355  
 Libyan Desert, rain in, i, 210  
 Lichens, species, xiii, 323  
 Lick Observatory, ii, 142-4, 148  
 Licorice Plant, leaves, xiii, 113  
 Liebig, Justus von, x, 126;  
     chemical work, xvi, [162](#);  
     on fermentation, x, 138-9  
 Liège, siege of, xiv, 92  
 Life, antiquity on earth, xiii, 314;  
     beginnings on earth, iii, 20, 173, 249, xv, 71;  
     Bergson on, xvi, [196](#);  
     brain in relation to, xi, 15;  
     Brunonian (excitability) theory of, x, 89;  
     cell basis of, ix, 17, x, 119, xii, 10, 14, xv, 16, 381;  
     chemical nature of processes, viii, 353, 355;  
     chemical theories of, x, 69, 84;  
     colloidal theory, xii, 11-13;  
     conditions necessary, ii, 242-5;  
     conscious, parts concerned in, ix, 21-2;  
     demand for, in nature, xiii, 69;  
     dependence of, on sugar products, ix, 27;  
     distinctions from inorganic realm, xii, 13-14;  
     fundamental instincts, xi, 49-56;  
     Hoffman's "ether" theory, x, 85;  
     instinct for renewal, xiii, 116, 167;  
     instinct of preservation of, x, 9-10, 282-3;  
     interest and triteness, vi, 330;  
     irritability theory of, x, 86, 87, 89;  
     James on complexity of, 244;  
     low temperature effects, i, 32;  
     maintenance of, ix, 18-23;  
     mechanical explanations of, x, 70, 71, 72;  
     metals congenial to, viii, 148;  
     nature of processes, ix, 34;  
     necessity of water, xi, 66;  
     only thing man cannot produce, vii, 310;  
     origin, ii, 243, 245, xii, 9-13, xiii, 300-1;  
     Paracelsus on process of, x, 49;  
     possibility in other worlds, ii, 242-53;  
     possibility on Mars, 228-32, 237-8;  
     protoplasm the seat of, viii, 356, ix, 13, 17, x, 228, xiii, 74;  
     recent lengthening in U. S., x, 291;  
     salts in relation to, ix, 174-5;  
     savage attitude toward, xv, 327;  
     seat of, in body, ix, 11-12, 17;  
     sea water favorable to, viii, 355;  
     signs (proofs) of, ix, 9-17;  
     soul as source of (Stahl), x, 84;  
     spontaneous generation of, 139;  
     temperature in relation to, ii, 249, v, 348, x, 250-1;  
     universality, Indian belief, xvi, [44](#)  
     (see also Vital Processes)  
 Life Plant, xiii, 165  
 Lift, of aeroplanes, i, 288, 298  
 Lifting Magnets, iv, 289, vi, 86, 94  
 Lifting Pump, iv, 126  
 Lift Locks, of canals, v, 103  
 Ligaments, ix, 70-1  
 Ligatures, history of use of, x, 14, 27, 55-6, 91, 121-2, 123, 129-30, 146, 148  
 Light, iv, 322-34;  
     aberration of (see Aberration of Light);  
     absorption in space, ii, 160, 354-5;  
     absorption of, by objects, iv, 364;  
     actinic effects, vii, 250;  
     artificial, applications of, iv, 50-1;  
     artificial, colors, of, ix, 115;  
     bacteria destroyed by, viii, 332;  
     body regulation to, x, 250;  
     chemical action of, viii, 171-2;  
     chromatic aberration, ii, 99-100;  
     corpuscular theory of, iv, 47, 50, xvi, [136](#);  
     decomposition, ii, 99, 111, 112, iv, 357-9  
     (see also Spectrum, Spectroscope);

deflection of, 330, 374;  
 deflection by sun, ii, 81-2;  
 diffraction, i, 183, iv, 326;  
 effects of objects on, 323-4;  
 effects on organisms and man, x, 253-4;  
 Einstein theory, ii, 80-2;  
 electrical production, inefficiency, vi, 268;  
 electromagnetic theory of, iv, 54, vi, 25, vii, 371, xvi, [137-8](#);  
 eye and, vi, 270-2, xi, 86, 95-6;  
 eye regulation to, x, 254;  
 from sun, importance of, ix, 25-6;  
 "gentleman" of physics, iv, 50;  
 glowing effects on minerals, vii, 254;  
 injury from excessive, 153;  
 intensity unit, iv, 351-2;  
 interference of, 376-8;  
 instinct of seeking, xi, 52-3;  
 invisibility, iv, 333-4;  
 machines responding to, v, 331-2, 332-3;  
 measurement of illumination of, iv, 350-2;  
 measurement of intensity, viii, 374;  
 monochromatic, iv, 364, 365;  
 of electric lamps, vi, 268;  
 of firefly, 268;  
 of glowworms, xvi, [144](#);  
 of moon, ii, 200;  
 of stars, 296;  
 of sun, 168-9;  
 penetration of ocean by, xii, 22;  
 perception limits, iv, 360-1;  
 perception of, in animals, ix, 105;  
 physiological sensation, vii, 249;  
 polarization, iii, 319-20, iv, 353-6;  
 polarization, discovery, xvi, [119](#);  
 production by various kinds of rays, iv, 378-80;  
 quantity unit, 352;  
 radiant energy, 322, ix, 114;  
 rays of, iv, 323;  
 reflection and refraction (see Reflection and Refraction);  
 seeing by, iv, 322-3, 324-9;  
 shadows cast by, 332-3;  
 theory of, present state, 50;  
 transformed to musical sounds, v, 332-5;  
 transmitted by ether, vi, 119, 120, 269, vii, 259;  
 traveling of, in straight lines, iv, 330;  
 velocity, 323;  
 velocity constancy, xvi, [196](#);  
 velocity in different media, iv, 327;  
 velocity, methods of obtaining, ii, 59-60, 91, 167;  
 vibrations and colors of, ix, 115;  
 wave theory, iv, 47, 353, vi, 118-19, 269, xvi, [136-8](#);  
 wave theory discovery, 119;  
 white (see White Light);  
 wind effects on, iv, 211  
 (see also Light Waves, Sunlight)

Light-headedness, production of, ix, 266-7

Lighthouses, strength of, xiv, 300-1

Lighting, art of, modern advances in, iv, 50-1;  
 direct, xi, 277, 373;  
 emotional effects, vi, 273;  
 factory, xi, 361;  
 flood, vi, 283;  
 modern gas, viii, 60;  
 proper and improper, vi, 273-5;  
 unit of intensity, vii, 368  
 (see also Electric Lighting, Lighting Systems)

Lighting Systems, color effects, iv, 370;  
 exterior, vi, 278-83, vii, 339-43;  
 interior, vi, 275-8, vii, 68-72

Lightning, i, 146-57, vii, 201-19;  
 annual deaths by, x, 254;  
 awe-inspiring power, vii, 201, 202;  
 causes, i, 149-52, iv, 269, vii, 206-15, 217-8;  
 current strength, i, 152-3;  
 danger and protection, 155-7, vii, 201-2, 218-19;



- danger in aeronautics, i, 303;  
 defined, 376, vii, 371;  
 displays, 203;  
 distance, how determined, i, 187, vii, 210;  
 electromagnetic waves from, 260;  
 fire from, xv, 320;  
 Franklin's experiment, i, 141, vi, 10-11, 14-16, vii, 204-5;  
 large raindrops and, 215-17;  
 multiple flashes, i, 146-8;  
 nitrogen fixation by, 13, 34-5;  
 oscillations, vii, 208, 366, 374;  
 ozone produced, i, 15;  
 photographic study, 146-8, 151;  
 protection of electric lines, vii, 16-19, 49-50;  
 thunder from, i, 192-3, vii, 210-11;  
 types, i, 146, 148-9, vii, 205-6, 211-15;  
 visibility, i, 152;  
 voltage, 151-2, vii, 206-7;  
 weathering agency, iii, 24;  
 wind effects, i, 148
- Lightning Arresters, vii, 17-18, 49-50, 362, 371  
 Lightning Prints, i, 154-5, 376  
 Lightning Rods, i, 156-7, 376, iv, 270, vii, 218-219, 371;  
   invention, i, 141, vi, 14, 16;  
   principle, vii, 209;  
   use of points, vi, 297
- Light-Pillars, i, 376  
 Light Waves, iv, 353, vi, 118-19, 269;  
   atmospheric effects, i, 165-6, 170-1;  
   caused by molecular vibrations, iv, 360, 363, 379;  
   Doppler's principle, ii, 119, iv, 210;  
   glass and, 183;  
   interference of, 376-8;  
   length and frequency, vii, 250, 260;  
   length and frequency with different colors, iv, 359, 360, 365, ix, 114, 115;  
   motion of, xvi, [137](#);  
   unit of length, iv, 359, xvi, [130](#)
- Light-Year, ii, 315, xvi, [33](#)  
 Lignite, iii, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, viii, 44, 45  
 Lilac, fertilization, xiii, 143-4;  
   leaves, 38  
 Lilienthal, Otto, v, 231  
 Lily, African, xiii, 38;  
   leaves, 38, 176  
 Lily Family, xiii, 183-4  
 Lily of the Valley, xiii, 45, 47, 178  
 Lima Beans, variation in, xiii, 331  
 Limacina, xii, 19  
 Lime, calcium oxide, viii, 149;  
   in earth's crust, iii, 308;  
   in water, viii, 40, xiv, 142, 147;  
   production, iii, 373, viii, 150, 276;  
   slaking of, 38-9;  
   uses, iii, 373, viii, 149-50, 278, 323, 347  
 Limes (fruit), origin, xiii, 225;  
   spread, 354  
 Lime Salts, body needs of, ix, 32, 33, 33-4, 174;  
   in bone, 57;  
   in diet, x, 256  
 Limestone, iii, 13, 380;  
   cliffs of, jointing in, xiv, 133;  
   composed of carbonate of lime, iii, 25, 308;  
   destruction by frost, xiv, 76-7;  
   formation of, viii, 152;  
   lime making from, 149, 150, 276;  
   marble from, iii, 169, 189, 371;  
   occurrence in U. S., 371-2;  
   polyzoans in, xii, 47;  
   residual soils from, xiv, 68, 145;  
   sedimentary rock, 18;  
   solubility, iii, 24-5, 126, viii, 151, xiv, 145-6, 147;  
   travertine deposits, 146;  
   uses, iii, 325-6, 373-4, v, 315, 318, viii, 151, 280;  
   weathering of, iii, 27  
 Limestone Formations, iii, 185, 267, 270;

caves in, 127, viii, 151, xiv, 147-8;  
 underground streams in, iii, 116, xiv, 149-50  
 Limonite, iii, 333, 359, viii, 130, 156  
 Lincoln, assassination incident, xi, 323;  
   in Holmes's "goodly company," x, 134  
 Linden Trees, xiii, 324-5, 345-6  
 Linen, antiquity of, xv, 243;  
   as clothing material, ix, 311-12, x, 307, 309;  
   cellulose composition, viii, 254;  
   from flax plant, xiii, 235;  
   paper from, v, 290-1, 292  
 Lines of Force (electric), iv, 261-2, vi, 295-6  
 Lines of Force (magnetic), iv, 251-2, 261, 274-5, vi, 33, 54, vii, 371;  
   cutting of, iv, 301-8, vi, 23, 54, 307-8;  
   direction, iv, 277-8, vi, 54-5, 88-90;  
   leakage, vii, 371;  
   least resistance tendency, vi, 43-4, 96;  
   shortest direction tendency, 219;  
   terrestrial, 39, 40;  
   terrestrial, in relation to aurora, i, 159-60  
 Line Squalls, i, 138-9, 376  
 Link Motion, v, 208-10, 379  
 Linnæus (Carl von Linné), x, 84, 134;  
   natural history work, xvi, [116](#), 126, 139, 165;  
   rattlesnake named by, xii, 235  
 Linotype, Mergenthaler, v, 308-10, 381-2  
 Linsangs, xii, 353  
 Linseed Oil, viii, 231-2, 246;  
   action in paint, 264, 265;  
   source, xiii, 235;  
   spontaneous combustion of, viii, 55-6  
 Lions, xii, 359-60;  
   fearlessness, xi, 136;  
   instinctive fear of fire, 46;  
   strength of, xv, 16, 18  
 Lipari Islands, volcanoes of, xiv, 317  
 Lipases, viii, 357, x, 326  
 Lipins, viii, 350-1  
 Liquefaction of Gases, i, 29, 32, iv, 143, 153, 171, 188, 191-2, viii, 303-4  
 Liquid Air, i, 26, 29-33, iv, 190-2, vii, 323, viii, 68;  
   boiling point, iv, 173;  
   oxygen production from, viii, 67, 274;  
   temperature, and pressure, iv, 172  
 Liquids, boiling of, iv, 167-74;  
   boiling point and chemical composition, viii, 298-301;  
   boiling point and pressure, iv, 168, 169-72, v, 354, viii, 303-5;  
   buoyant powers of, iv, 30, 103-7;  
   chemical aspects, viii, 22, 297-301;  
   compressibility, v, 107;  
   conversion to gases, iv, 152-3, 153, 167;  
   critical temperature, 171-2, viii, 303-4;  
   density, how measured, iv, 113, vi, 147;  
   distinguished by pressure and diffusibility, iv, 22-3;  
   elasticity of, 156, 158;  
   evaporation, 167, 174;  
   expansion by heat, 135, 138;  
   expansion coefficient, 145;  
   fractional distillation of, 168;  
   heat effects on, 144, viii, 25;  
   heat transmission in, iv, 138-9, 177-8;  
   intermingling of, in contact, 131;  
   latent heat (see Latent Heat);  
   molecules in, iii, 309, iv, 22, 131, 152, 167, 363, viii, 23, 24;  
   osmosis, xiii, 90-1;  
   pressure of, iv, 116-19;  
   solubility in water, viii, 111-12;  
   sound velocity in, iv, 198;  
   specific gravity, how determined, 112, 113;  
   spectra of incandescent, ii, 112, iv, 360, 363;  
   supercooled and heated, viii, 113, 304-5;  
   vapor pressure of, 303-5;  
   vaporization of, iv, 173-4;  
   vibrations of, 196, 215;  
   volatile, 174  
 Lister, Joseph, x, 144-6, xvi, [182-3](#);

importance of work of, x, 40, 107, 149, 381;  
on Pasteur, 143

Liter, standard of volume, viii, 28

Lithium, viii, 128, 132, 133;  
atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
flame color, 301;  
specific gravity, 384;  
spectrum of, 301-2;  
test for, 287, 289

Litmus, viii, 114

Little Falls Gorge, iii, 243

Little Red Riding-hood, xv, 358

Littoral Fauna, xii, 16, 17

Live Oaks, xiv, 370

Liver, bile secreted by, ix, 237, 275;  
changes caused by shock, xi, 59;  
development in black and white races, xv, 49-50;  
disorders of, x, 330;  
emotion effects on, xi, 136-7, 138;  
failure in diabetes, ix, 293;  
functions, x, 329-30, 347, xi, 60;  
gall stones in, ix, 286;  
glycogen storage in, 291, 292, 293, 298;  
hemoglobin decomposed in, 184, 275;  
in circulatory system, 196 (fig.), 198, 245;  
inflammation of, x, 224;  
secretin effects on, 325;  
therapy of, 382-3;  
urea production in, ix, 284, 285;  
waste removal by, 271, 275

Liverwort, reproduction, xiii, 166, 167

Livingstone, David, African exploration, xiv, 196;  
quoted, 78

Lizards, xii, 182, 203-10;  
descent of, 203;  
embryo of, xv, 54;  
Mesozoic, iii, 295

Llamas, xii, 313, 315 (fig.)

Lloyd's, insurance of, i, 270

Load Factor, vi, 380-2

Loadstones, vi, 28-9, vii, 372;  
at magnetic pole, vi, 30;  
Gilbert's studies, 11, 12;  
used as suspended compass, 29, 31 (fig.);  
(see also Lodestone)

Lobsters, iii, 260, 278-9, xii, 87

Locaille, xvi, astronomer, 124

Locke, John, medical work of, x, 74-5;  
philosophy of, xvi, [111](#), 115, 117

Lockjaw, x, 298-9;  
immunity to, 206, 207;  
prevention of, 218

Lockyer, Sir Norman, discovery of sun prominences, ii, 181;  
collision theory, 327, 333;  
star classification, 309-10;  
on temple orientation, 26

Locomotion, forms of, ix, 82, 155-6;  
friction necessary to, iv, 94;  
of animals, means of, ix, 73-4;  
of serpents, xii, 212;  
reflex processes in, ix, 156-9;  
rolling, v, 215

Locomotives, Steam, v, 207-12, 377, 378-9;  
boilers, 140 (see Boilers);  
efficiency, 155;  
compared with electric, vii, 193-4;  
power source of, ix, 15;  
smoke from, i, 64, vii, 345;  
sound of passing, iv, 210

Locomotor Ataxia, ix, 90-1

Locusts, xii, 108-9;  
jaws of, 100;  
seventeen-year, 112, 113;  
as food, xv, 134

Locust Trees, in landscaping, xiii, 271-2;  
in Long Island, 254

in Long Island, 354;  
 in pea family, 198;  
 lightning danger, i, 155;  
 petals, 47;  
 sleeping of leaves, 89, 113  
 Lodestone, iv, 52-3, 242, viii, 156;  
 name of, iv, 243,  
 (see also Loadstone)  
 Lodge, Sir Oliver, Evesham experiments, vii, 352;  
 on atmospheric electricity, 212;  
 on electrons, vi, 114;  
 on forces in atoms, 115;  
 on luminiferous æther, 118;  
 wireless system, xvi, [191](#)  
 Lodgepole Pines, xiv, 374  
 Loess, i, 53-4, iii, 73-4, 380, xiv, 63, 72-5  
 Loire River, base-leveled stream, xiv, 49  
 London, "Black Day," ii, 211;  
 eclipses in, 214;  
 fogs, i, 94;  
 harbor of, xiv, 270;  
 sewage disposal, viii, 327;  
 smoke deposits, i, 65;  
 tea market of world, xiii, 231;  
 water purification, viii, 319-20  
 London-Paris Air Route, i, 44-5, 95, 285-6  
 Long, Crawford W., x, 124, 125  
 Long Branch, N. J., wave destruction at, xiv, 45, 302  
 Long Distance Electrical Transmission, alternating and direct currents in, vi, 159-61, 195-6;  
 choke coils in, vii, 50;  
 condensers in, vi, 285-6;  
 difficulties, 367;  
 high voltages best, 159, 161, 163, 331-2;  
 high voltages and leakage, vii, 10-11;  
 of Niagara Power Plant, vi, 376-8;  
 power-factor correction, 262;  
 present distances attained, 365;  
 progress in, vii, 9-10;  
 synchronous condensers in, vi, 262;  
 three phase alternators in, 206;  
 transformers, 309, 324;  
 transcontinental, 10, 367-8;  
 vacuum tubes in, 125  
 Long Distance Telephony, inductance reduction, vii, 104-5;  
 method of connecting cities, 104;  
 phantom circuit, 105-6, 119;  
 repeating stations, 114;  
 in United States, 91-2  
 Longfellow, stanzas on nature, xvi, [43](#)  
 Long Heads, physical characteristics, xv, 47;  
 racial divisions, xvi, [48-9](#);  
 skull index in, xv, 42  
 Long Island, bowlders on, xiv, 69;  
 locust tree on, xiii, 354;  
 opossums in, xii, 275;  
 outwash plain on, iii, 69;  
 plant conditions, xiii, 382;  
 scallop fisheries, xii, 65;  
 terminal moraine on, iii, 68, 237, 238  
 Long Island Sound, false corals of, xii, 47;  
 oysters of, 61;  
 oyster "drills" of, 72  
 Longitudinal Rivers, xiv, 153-4  
 Looking-glass, images in, iv, 335-6  
 Looming, optical, i, 172, 174, 376  
 Looms, history and development, v, 268, 277-82, xv, 245-7;  
 various inventions, v, 376-7, 381, 383  
 Loons, xii, 250  
 Loop-the-loop Cars, iv, 74  
 Loosestrife, xiii, 140-1, 203  
 Lop-Nor Desert, xiv, 209  
 Lorentz, light theory, xvi, [137-8](#);  
 relativity theory, iv, 18, xvi, [196](#)  
 Lories, Australian, xii, 266-7  
 Los Angeles, electric power supply, v, 81, vi, 363;  
 telephone connection with New York, 267-8

telephone connection with New York, 307-8  
 Loudness, of sound, iv, 211;  
   to what due, xi, 104  
 Louis XIV, high heels introduced by, x, 306;  
   observatory founded by, ii, 58;  
   on Pyrenees Mts., xiv, 239  
 Louis, Pierre C. A., x, 108  
 Louisiana cotton, xiii, 237;  
   salt deposits, viii, 140;  
   sulphur deposits, 76  
 Louisiana Purchase, xiv, 192, 193, 311  
 Louisville, early growth, xiv, 219;  
   water supply, viii, 318  
 Loup Fork, xiv, 161  
 Love, fundamental impulse, xv, 185;  
   motor character, xi, 58;  
   sentiment of, 149-50;  
   unknown to savages, xv, 279, 321  
 Lowbrows, xv, 43  
 Lowell, Percival, ii, 233-4, 237, 271;  
   reference to, xi, 218  
 Lowell Observatory, ii, 146-7, 148  
 Low German, xv, 162  
 Lowlands, xiv, 213  
 Lows, Low Pressure Areas, i, 135-6, 137, 376;  
   of Iceland, 361;  
   movement, 134-5, 237;  
   physiological effects, 330;  
   thunderstorms and, 138;  
   wind and weather attendants, 125, 218, 236, 237  
   (see also Pressure Areas)  
 Lubricants, fatty, viii, 247;  
   graphite, 43, vii, 308, 309;  
   oil-dag, 300  
 Luciferin, xii, 20  
 Lues, curability of, x, 134;  
   germ of, 195, 199;  
   immunity to, 207  
 Lumber, chief source of, xiv, 383;  
   from heartwood, xiii, 25  
 Lumen, light unit, iv, 352  
 Luminous Plants and Animals, i, 346-7, xii, 20, xiii, 203-4, xvi, [144](#), 146  
 Lunation, defined, ii, 196  
 Lundy, Lake, iii, 149  
 Lung Fish, iii, 283 (fig.), xii, 164-6  
 Lungs, ix, 254-6;  
   aeration of blood by, 253, x, 62, 63, 331;  
   carbon dioxide diffusion by, ix, 263-7;  
   circulation of blood through, 196 (fig.), 198-200;  
   congestion of, x, 341;  
   development in black and white races, xv, 50;  
   diseases of, susceptibility to, 50, 51;  
   dust in, ix, 223;  
   evolution in animal kingdom, xii, 164-5, 169, 187, 248;  
   external respiration by, x, 339;  
   functions in maintenance of life, ix, 21-3;  
   infection through, x, 198, 220;  
   in pneumonia, 289;  
   oxygen supply through, ix, 51 (diagram), 253, 258;  
   poisons exhaled by, 269;  
   water loss by, i, 317, ix, 274  
 Lupine, leaves, xiii, 113  
 Luray Caverns, iii, 127, xiv, 148  
 "Lusitania," loss of, xi, 332  
 Luster, of metals, viii, 126;  
   of minerals, 201  
 Lycopodium Selago, xiii, 305-6, 322  
 Lycopods, iii, 253-4, 256  
 Lye, making of, viii, 276, 278;  
   in soap-making, 221  
 Lyell, geological work, xvi, [126](#), 171  
 Lymphatics, ix, 222-5;  
   in circulatory system, 196 (fig.)  
 Lynx, xii, 364-5  
 Lyra, elliptic nebulae in, ii, 360;  
   movement of sun toward, 18, 122, 137, 305-6

movement of sun toward, 16, 122, 137, 303-6  
Lyric Poetry, primitive, xv, 319-21  
Lysins, x, 211  
Maas River, shifts in delta, xiv, 186  
(see also Meuse)  
Macaques, xii, 378-9  
Macaws, xii, 266  
McCormick, Cyrus, reaper, v, 244-7, 249, 379  
MacCulloch, on rocks, xvi, [170](#)  
McDowell, Ephraim, x, 122, 147  
Mace, spice, xiii, 261, 262  
Mace, symbol of power, xv, 208  
McGehee, Arkansas, antimalarial work in, x, 174  
Machine Guns, v, 362-8, 380, 382  
Machines, advantages of electrical drive, vii, 62;  
air-cushioning in, v, 134;  
"animated," 326-44;  
contract with operators, vii, 121-2;  
displacement of men by, v, 17-18;  
early, iv, 26;  
efficiency (see Efficiency of Machines), elementary, iv, 89-94, v, 20-41;  
fascination of, vi, 175;  
force and resistance law, iv, 90, 92;  
for making machines, v, 42-56;  
friction in, iv, 92-4;  
history of development, v, 15-19, 376-84;  
hydraulic, reliability, 106;  
instruction of workers, xi, 363-5;  
labor-saving, vii, 73;  
mechanical advantage, iv, 89, 98;  
parts named from human parts, v, 20;  
skilled artisans and, 42, 46;  
standardization of parts, 48-50, 53-4;  
summary of progress in, 376-84  
Machine Tools, development, v, 42-56, 376;  
in relation to automobile industry, 55-6, 214, 383  
Mackerel Sky, i, 100, 376  
Mackerel Year, i, 359  
Mackintosh Waterproof Cloth, xiii, 245  
Madagascar, chameleons of, xii, 210;  
crocodiles of, 199;  
former union with Africa, 376;  
fossane of, 353;  
lemurs of, 374, 375;  
laceleaf yam, xiii, 89-90;  
orchid, 48;  
ratite birds in, xii, 249;  
separation from Africa, xiv, 273;  
tenrecs of, xii, 367;  
tortoises of, 191, 192  
Madder Family, xiii, 205-6  
Madeira, discovery of, xiv, 309;  
oceanic volcano, 289, 316  
Madrepores, xii, 39-40  
Maeterlinck, on eelgrass, xiii, 150-1  
Magazines, printing and binding, v, 305-7  
Magdalenian Period, xv, 105, 109;  
clay models of, 118-19  
Magdeburg Hemispheres, iv, 29  
Magellanic Clouds, ii, 355  
Magendie, François, x, 126, 127, xvi, [186](#)  
Maggiore Lake, iii, 146  
Magi, Persian, xvi, [59](#)  
Magic, history of, xvi, [44](#), 59  
Magic Lantern, iv, 341-2  
Magma, viii, 191  
Magnesium, viii, 17, 127, 148-9, 153;  
affinity intensity, 128;  
atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
automobile parts made of, 127, 149;  
electrolytic production, vii, 320-1;  
fusibility, viii, 384;  
ignition, 53, 54;  
in body, 354;  
in body fluids, ix, 174;

in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 192, 195, 196;  
 light of, 60, 172;  
 plant needs of, 337, 341;  
 specific gravity, 384;  
 test for, 287, 289  
 Magnesium Chloride, in sea water, xiv, 295-6  
 Magnesium Compounds, viii, 130, 148-9;  
   deposits of, 138, 195, 196, 275;  
   in hard water, 40, 318, 322-4;  
   lightness of, 29  
 Magnesium Oxide, medicinal uses, viii, 153  
 Magnetic Axis, of earth, iv, 250  
 Magnetic Blowout, vii, 37, 39  
 Magnetic Circuits, vii, 364;  
   force of, vi, 93  
 Magnetic Disturbances, accompanying aurora, i, 161;  
   due to moon, ii, 201;  
   sun-spots and, 176, 186  
 Magnetic Equator, iv, 246  
 Magnetic Fields, iv, 251, vi, 31, vii, 368;  
   concentration of, vi, 91-2;  
   distortion, 43-4;  
   electromotive force created by, 50-3, 54;  
   electron theory, 128;  
   generator and motor actions in, 218-19;  
   of atoms, 117;  
   of earth, iv, 253, vi, 39, 40;  
   of electric currents, iv, 274-5, 277, 279 (fig.), vi, 19-20, 88-91;  
   of sun, ii, 177-9;  
   spectra of vapors in, 178;  
   strength or intensity, iv, 252, vii, 368, 370  
 Magnetic Force, vii, 369  
 Magnetic Leakage, vii, 371  
 Magnetic Meridians, iv, 246  
 Magnetic Needle, iv, 243-4;  
   dip or inclination of, 245-6;  
   earth's action on, 248;  
   electric current effects on, 273-4, 275-6, 278-9  
 Magnetic Permeability, vii, 372  
 Magnetic Poles, vii, 374;  
   force of attraction between, iv, 249  
 Magnetic Poles (of earth), iv, 246, 248, vi, 29-30;  
   aurora in relation to, i, 159-60  
 Magnetic Saturation, vii, 372  
 Magnetic Screens, vi, 32 (fig.)  
 Magnetic Storms, vi, 40  
 Magnetism, iv, 242-55, vi, 27-45;  
   daily application, xvi, [19](#), 30;  
   effects on body, vii, 246, 247;  
   electricity and, vi, 12, 19-20, 27-8, 86, iv, 256, 276;  
   electron theory, vii, 371;  
   energy in, iv, 82;  
   force of, how measured, 249;  
   history of, 52-5, vi, 9-26, xvi, [109](#), 122;  
   law of attraction and repulsion, vi, 18, 42-3, 286-7;  
   of direct and alternating currents, 155-6;  
   lines of force (see Lines of Force);  
   of earth, iv, 248-50, 252, vi, 29-30, 39-40;  
   of earth, connection with internal iron, xiv, 11;  
   of rotating bodies, ii, 178, vi, 21;  
   residual, vi, 191, vii, 372;  
   science of power, xvi, [36](#)-7;  
   term as used, vii, 372;  
   universal presence, vi, 40  
   (see also Electromagnetism, Magnetic Fields, Magnets)  
 Magnetite, iii, 333-4, viii, 156;  
   ores in Adirondacks, iii, 359;  
   properties of, iv, 242  
 Magnetization, iv, 242;  
   aided by striking, 253;  
   by electric currents, 286-8, vi, 30, 50;  
   by induction, iv, 243, 253;  
   by lightning, i, 152-3;  
   by loadstone, vi, 29;  
   internal effects, 36-7;

- of iron structures, iv, 253;
- molecular effects, 245, 253;
- processes of, vi, 44-5;
- test, 43

Magneto Generators, vi, 215-16

Magnetomotive Force, vi, 92-3

Magnetos, automobile, vii, 140-41

Magnets, iv, 242-4;

- action of, 250-1, vi, 31-2;
- aging of, 45, vii, 159;
- attraction and repulsion of, iv, 242, 244, 245, 249, vi, 33, 42-3, (fig.);
- demagnetization methods, iv, 253, vii, 366;
- effect on compass, vi, 27, 42-3;
- electromotive force produced by, iv, 303;
- force, how measured, 249-50;
- heat and jarring effects, vi, 34-8, 117;
- internal constitution, 36-7;
- laminated, 34, 35 (fig.);
- lines of force, 33
- (see also Lines of Force);
- lifting force of, iv, 289;
- making of, vi, 44-5 (see Magnetization);
- natural, iv, 242;
- penetrability, 250, vi, 31-2;
- permanent and temporary, iv, 243, vi, 30;
- poles of, iv, 242, 244-5, 253, 262, vi, 31, 42, 43;
- types, 30-1, vii, 372;
- uses, commercial and industrial, iv, 255, viii, 270
- (see also Electromagnets)

Magnifying Glass, iv, 343

Magnitude, illusions of, xi, 184-90

Magnitude of Stars, absolute (see Absolute Magnitude);

- catalogued by Hipparchus, ii, 31;
- classification by, 295-6, 297;
- conditions affecting, 322;
- determined by photoelectric methods, 328;
- different kinds, 296;
- different stages, 383, 384;
- spectral type in relation to, 309

Magnolias, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;

- development, 55;
- fertilization, 130-1;
- former distribution, xiv, 375;
- fossil ancestor, xiii, 318;
- index plants, i, 255;
- in landscaping, xiii, 271-2

Mahogany, from tropical forests, xiv, 383;

- in anacardiaceae family, xiii, 200

Maidenhair Tree, xiii, 315-16;

- in landscaping, 271-3

Mail-Order Business, in stormy weather, i, 264

Maine, coast of, iii, 37-8, 57, 235, xiv, 256, 257, 262-3;

- coast destruction, 46;
- dikes on coast, iii, 110, xiv, 108;
- harbors, 268;
- moose of, xii, 318

Mains, electric, vii, 373

Maize, history and uses, xiii, 211-13

Major Triad (music), iv, 206-7

Make-and-Break (electricity), iv, 382

Malachite, iii, 334, 360

Malaise, sensation of, ix, 91

Malaria, x, 153-9;

- campaign against, 173-4, 299-301;
- control of, in tropics, xiv, 356, 357;
- former idea of causes, x, 286;
- quinine and, xiii, 250-1

Malaspina Glacier, iii, 70

Malay Archipelago, bananas native to, xiii, 216;

- continental relationships, xiv, 274;
- crocodiles of, xii, 201;
- lemurs of, 374, 375;
- largest flower in, xiii, 363-4;
- parrots of, xii, 266;
- rain forests, xiv, 369



Malay Peninsula, beriberi in, x, 257;  
   coco palm of, xv, 125;  
   leaf butterfly of, xii, 117;  
   rhinoceros of, 306;  
   snakes of, 214, 218;  
   tapirs of, 306;  
   tin production, iii, 369  
 Malays, hair of, xv, 37;  
   immunity to tuberculosis, 51;  
   in tropics, xiv, 356;  
   members of brown race, xv, 37  
 Malic Acid, viii, 222-3, 336  
 Malicious Animal Magnetism, xi, 311  
 Malleable Iron, v, 319  
 Malleability, viii, 126;  
   in mineral identification, 202  
 Mallow Family, xiii, 200  
 Malmags, xii, 374  
 Malpighi, Marcello, x, 77, xvi, [107](#), 112, 116, 126  
 Malt, viii, 249  
 Malta Fever, diagnosis of, x, 216  
 Maltase, viii, 357  
 Maltose, viii, 227, 241, 243, 244;  
   in brewing, 249;  
   formed in digestion, ix, 230  
 Mammals, xii, 270-384;  
   Age of, iii, 20;  
   appearance in Cretaceous, xv, 71;  
   egg-laying, 272-3, 274;  
   evolution of, xii, 185, 271-2;  
   geological history, iii, 20, 297-306;  
   growth in relation to flowering plants, 257;  
   in oceanic islands, xiv, 277-8;  
   order of succession, xii, 338-9;  
   primitive types, 272-4;  
   smallest of, 368;  
   temperature maintenance in, ix, 307-8;  
   warm-bloodedness of, 305, 306  
 Mammato-Cumulus Clouds, i, 104, 376  
 Mammoth Cave, iii, 127, xiv, 148;  
   fishes of, xii, 163  
 Mammoth Coal Bed, iii, 201, 347-8  
 Mammoth Hot Springs, terrace, iii, 192 (Pl. 11);  
   travertine deposits, 325, xiv, 146  
 Mammoths, xii, 301 (fig.), 302;  
   of Ice Age, xv, 76, 79;  
   prehistoric pictures of, 85, 86;  
   remains found in Siberia, 16  
 Man, activities of, ix, 21;  
   adaptation to environment by, xiv, 344, 363, xv, 25, 26, 28, 31, 36;  
   adapted to mixed diet, ix, 246, 285;  
   Age of, iii, 20;  
   anthropology science of, xv, 10-11, 15, xvi, [36](#);  
   antiquity of, ii, 19, iii, 301-2, 303, v, 11, xv, 11-12, 69-87, 95, 163;  
   apes and, physically compared, xii, 373, xv, 57-62, 94;  
   brain in, 39-41, 62-3, 96;  
   broadened interests of, x, 10;  
   cell development in, ix, 44;  
   chromosome number in, 46, 339;  
   dependence on fire, shelter and clothing, 308-9;  
   descent of, 349, xii, 384, xv, 56;  
   distribution over earth, xiv, 21, 344, xv, 12;  
   distribution mostly on plains, xiv, 218-19;  
   dominant impulses, xv, 185;  
   educability, 66;  
   embryological development, 53-5;  
   environmental control of, xi, 33, 58, xiv, 30-1;  
   environment conquest by, xv, 25-6;  
   environment of present, x, 354;  
   erect posture and walking, xv, 58;  
   evolution of, iii, 283, 301-6, xv, 25, 26-31, 53-4, 70, 88-102;  
   evolution, Anaximander on, xvi, [78](#)-9;  
   face and brain case in, xv, 43;  
   fear in, origin of, xi, 136;  
   fire generation confined to, ix, 308, xv, 229-30;  
   fossil remains of, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000

fundamental instincts, xi, 50-6;  
 grasp of, ix, 67-8;  
 grouping tendency in, xv, 361-3;  
 improvement by selection and education, xvi, [157](#);  
 impulses conscious, xv, 273;  
 increase in numbers, 26-7;  
 infectious diseases peculiar to, x, 206;  
 instincts and reason in, xv, 65-6, 68;  
 language evolution, 140, 142-3, 146-63;  
 language importance, ix, 152-3, xi, 224;  
 "measure of all things," xvi, [85](#);  
 origin of, various accounts and theories, xv, 69-70;  
 Paracelsus on, x, 48;  
 physical, xv, 32-52;  
 physical measurements, comparative, 57;  
 place in nature, iii, 260, 281, xvi, [126](#);  
 primate, xii, 373;  
 psychological unity, xvi, [42](#)-3;  
 races of (see Races);  
 rate of growth in, ix, 32 (diagram);  
 reasoning power, xi, 237, 243-4, xv, 65, 66, 68;  
 relation to lower animals, 53-68;  
 rudimentary structures in, 56;  
 sense of smell, xi, 77-8;  
 sex determiners in, ix, 338-9;  
 skull capacity, xv, 40-1, 89;  
 skull shapes in, 42-3;  
 stages in development of, 188-204;  
 structure compared with apes, 57-62;  
 struggle for existence in, 25-6, 27;  
 struggle for perfection in, 28-9;  
 survival of fittest in, 27;  
 symmetrical instinct in, 251;  
 tool-using animal, v, 9, 10-11, ix, 67-8, xv, 205;  
 tropical animal, ix, 308-9  
 (see also Primitive Man)

Manatees, jaguars and, xii, 362  
 Mandan Indians, buffalo dance, xv, 305-6  
 Mandibles, of insects, xii, 99;  
   of men and apes compared, xv, 94  
 Mandrills, xii, 379-80  
 Mangabeys, xii, 379  
 Manganese, viii, 154;  
   affinity strength, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   electrochemical analysis, 295;  
   fusibility, 384;  
   ores, 198, 271;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   test for, 287, 289  
 Manganin, resistance, vi, 77, vii, 364  
 Mangrove Keys, xii, 42  
 Mangle, Electric, vii, 82-3  
 Manhattan Elevated Railway, engines and turbines, v, 152-3  
 Manholes, construction, vii, 30  
 Mania, hot baths in treatment of, x, 311;  
   of adolescence, 236-7  
 Maniacs, strength of, xi, 264  
 Manila Hemp, xiii, 236, 239-40  
 Manila Paper, source, xiii, 240  
 Manna, "rains" of, i, 355, 357  
 Mantids, xii, 107-8  
 Manual Labor, fatigue from, ix, 81;  
   food requirements in calories, 297  
 Manufacturing Centers, of future, v, 173  
 Manufacturing Stage, xv, 187, 203  
 Manures, as fertilizers, viii, 342-3;  
   as nitrogen source, xiv, 66;  
   waste of, viii, 346  
 Map-Making, aeronautical, i, 45-8  
 Maple Tree, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;  
   as forest tree, 86-7;  
   fruit, winged, 57, 58 (fig.);  
   in landscaping, 271-2;  
   petals absent in, 195;

seed dispersal, 343;  
 source of sugar, viii, 242-3;  
 in United States, xiii, 368, xiv, 372  
 (see also Sugar Maple)

Maps, discrepancies in, xiv, 10-11;  
 tinting of, iv, 130

Marble, iii, 371;  
 green, 338;  
 metamorphic rock, 380, xiv, 19;  
 reaction with acids, viii, 37

March (of weather elements), i, 205, 376-7

Marchetti, Peter, x, 79

Marconi, distress signal system, vii, 284;  
 wireless messages, 258, 259;  
 wireless work, xvi, [191](#)

Marconi Transmitting System, vii, 263-5

Mare Tenebrosum, i, 55

Mare's Tail Clouds, i, 99, 377

Margarines, vegetable, x, 261, 267

Marine Animals, conditions necessary, iii, 17;  
 large, xii, 297-9, 333-5, 347;  
 mollusks, 57-80;  
 primitive types, 16-24, 26, 32, 128-9;  
 worms, 45, 51, 54

Marine Climate, i, 208, 377

Marine Deposits, iii, 52-5

Marine Meteorology, i, 271-83;  
 founding of, 216

Marine Rivers, xiv, 153

Marine Rocks, xiv, 19;  
 found above sea level, iii, 82-3, 85, 132, 235;  
 in mountains, xiv, 231

Mariner's Compass, iv, 253-4, vii, 365;  
 invention and improvements, vi, 29, 41-2

Mariotte, Edme, xvi, [110](#), 111;  
 law of, iv, 140

Markhor, xii, 325

Marmosets, xii, 376

Marmots, xii, 294-5

Marne, Battle of, defence of "Grande Couronne", xiv, 90;  
 soldiers asleep on retreat, xi, 286-7

Marne River, topographical features, xiv, 89

Marquette, Père, xiv, 192

Marriage, xv, 273-95, 364

Mars, (planet), ii, 227-34;  
 atmosphere, 228-32, 247;  
 canals, 235-41, 248;  
 distance, 235-6;  
 Kepler's studies, 50;  
 life on, 228-32, 237-8, 247-8;  
 "lucid" planet, 264;  
 motions and orbits, 50, 162, 163;  
 photographic study, 131, 132;  
 rotation period, 59, 377;  
 satellites, 241, 110;  
 size, 162, 163;  
 surface study, 238-9;  
 Tycho Brahe's studies, 49;  
 weight, 76, 77-8

Marshes, draining of, by trees, xiv, 379;  
 malaria and, x, 154, 300

Marsh Gas, iii, 345, 354, viii, 51;  
 as ignis fatuus, i, 347, 348  
 (see also Methane)

Marshmallow, family, xiii, 200

Marsupials, xii, 274-81;  
 evolution of, 271

Martens, xii, 350, 351

Martensite, viii, 274

Martha's Vineyard, waves action, iii, 56

Martin, Prof. E. G., author PHYSIOLOGY Vol. ix

Maryland, former volcanoes, xiv, 318;  
 oyster industry, xii, 61

Maskelyne, astronomer, xvi, [124](#);  
 mountain-weighing, ii, 68-9

Mass defined in 25 viii [120](#)

mass, defined, iv, 35, xvi, [130](#);  
 density and, iv, 110;  
 measured by beam balance, 102;  
 momentum in relation to, 62-3;  
 motion in relation to, 60-1, 63-5, 72, 78;  
 standard units of, 46, 69, xvi, [130](#);  
 weight and, iv, 35, 110, xvi, [130](#)  
 Massage, ancient Chinese, x, 13;  
 effect on lymphatics, ix, 223  
 Massasauga, xii, 235  
 Mastoiditis, ix, 61-2  
 Matches, friction and safety, viii, 88;  
 invention of, xv, 232  
 Materialism, xi, 13-14;  
 in mediæval philosophy, x, 35  
 Materia Medica, Mesue's work on, x, 32;  
 17th century improvements, xvi, [109](#)  
 Mathematical Astronomy, ii, 15, 113-14;  
 culmination of, 15, 71-2;  
 spectroscopic methods in, 119-24  
 Mathematical Calculations, development of, xv, 181-4, xvi, [61](#)  
 Mathematical Machines, v, 326-7  
 Mathematics, coordinates used in, iv, 16;  
 Golden Age, ii, 15;  
 history of development, xvi, [54](#), 60-3, 68, 71-2, 79-81, 88-90, 92, 94-5, 103-5, 113-14, 118-19, 125;  
 practice of challenges in, iv, 89  
 Mather, Cotton, on disease, x, 380;  
 on inoculation, 101  
 Mating Instinct, xiii, 116  
 Mato Tepee, xiv, 129-30  
 Matter, chemical energy of, viii, 267;  
 chemistry, science of, 11, iv, 12;  
 constitution of, 21, 23, vi, 35-6, 78, 108, 109-12, viii, 22-8  
 (see also Atomic Theory, Electron Theory, Molecular Theory);  
 elasticity of, iv, 35-6;  
 elements of, viii, 11-12, 16-21;  
 energy and, iv, 12, 13-14;  
 energies in, xvi, [15](#);  
 energy loss, 134;  
 ether in, iv, 181;  
 fluxation idea, xvi, [194](#);  
 fourth state of, iv, 54-5, xvi, [193](#);  
 Greek theories, 77, 83-4, 86, 91, 118;  
 indestructibility, vi, 128, viii, 110;  
 inertia of, iv, 20;  
 kinetic theory of, 30, 131;  
 monad theory, xvi, [117-18](#);  
 primary concept, iv, 15, 16;  
 sciences of, xvi, [36-7](#);  
 states of, iv, 21-3  
 (see also Physical States)  
 Matterhorn, formation of, iii, 236  
 Matriarchy, xv, 295  
 Maudsley, Henry, inventions, v, 45-6, 99, 376  
 Mauna Loa, iii, 103-4, 107, xiv, 322-3;  
 real height and diameter, 101, 225  
 Maury, Lieut. M. F., i, 216, 271-2, xiv, 288  
 Maxim Machine Gun, v, 363, 364, 382  
 Maxwell, Clerk, electromagnetic theory, iv, 54, 55, vi, 25, vii, 371;  
 on loss of molecular energy, xvi, [134](#);  
 on motor-dynamo discovery, iv, 54;  
 on rings of Saturn, ii, 133, 265-6;  
 prediction of electromagnetic radiations, xvi, [191](#)  
 Mayans, number and time systems of, xv, 181, 182 (fig.)  
 May Bugs, xii, 123  
 Mayflies, xii, 104  
 Mazama, xii, 325  
 Mazda Lamps, vi, 267, 268;  
 ohms of, 75;  
 sizes and light, vii, 153  
 Mazda Nitrogen Lamps, vi, 278  
 Meadow Pink, xiii, 133-5  
 Meals, agreeable surroundings, at, ix, 241, x, 319-20;  
 alcohol at, ix, 244;  
 bathing after, 212.

bathing after, 313;  
 eating between, 88;  
 excitement at, xi, 374-5;  
 soup value at, ix, 241, x, 320;  
 water at, ix, 229  
 Meanders, iii, 380;  
   in old and new areas, 33, 34, xiv, 162, 165;  
   intrenched, 165  
 Measles, Brown's treatment of, x, 89;  
   consumption and, 292;  
   eardrum affected by, ix, 103;  
   epidemic of 15th century, x, 59-60;  
   first description of, 32;  
   germ of, 200;  
   Indian susceptibility to, xv, 48, 51  
 Measurements, British and metric systems, iv, 45-6, 69-70, viii, 27-8;  
   chemical apparatus, 294, 295 (fig.);  
   in different fields, vii, 151-2;  
   sciences and standards of, xvi, [129-31](#)  
 Meat, body heat production by, ix, 309, x, 271, 273;  
   calories in, 269;  
   calory loss in preparing, ix, 299;  
   composition, viii, 362;  
   cooking effects, 368;  
   digestion of, x, 326;  
   eating of, effects, ix, 384-6, x, 279;  
   eating of, in relation to bile, ix, 275;  
   food constituents in, 300;  
   gristle of, 13;  
   proteins in, 34, 35, 280;  
   salted, tinned and dried, x, 263;  
   salts and extracts of, viii, 366;  
   structure of lean and coarse, ix, 75;  
   vitamines in, x, 260, 261, 262, 266  
 Mechanical Advantage, iv, 89, 92, 93  
 Mechanical Equivalent of Heat, iv, 49-50, 140, 142, 189-90, v, 350-1, viii, 186-7, xvi, [131-3](#)  
 Mechanical Progress, summary, v, 376-84  
 MECHANICS, Volume v  
 Mechanics, "artisan" of physics, iv, 50;  
   daily applications, xvi, [16-17](#), 19-20, 30;  
   defined, iv, 25;  
   history, xvi, [67-8](#), 72, 89, 91  
 Medical Education, requirements of, x, 367-8, 369;  
   Rockefeller Foundation and, 172  
 Medical Humanists, x, 45  
 Medical Meteorology, i, 316-31  
 MEDICINE, Volume x  
 Medicine, history of, x, 9-192, xvi, [59](#), 63, 70-1, 82-3, 95-6, 98, 106-9, 112, 126-7, 178-87;  
   Paracelsus on science of, x, 49;  
   science of, remarks on, 368, xvi, [15](#), 37  
 Medicine Men, xv, 349-53, 354, 359, 365-6  
 Medicines, electrical application of, vii, 247-8;  
   quack, 240-1;  
   plants used as, xiii, 249-55;  
   specific, x, 49-50  
 Mediterranean Lands, climate of, xiv, 348-9, 358-9;  
   source of cultivated plants, 381-2  
 Mediterranean Racial Group, xvi, [49](#)  
 Mediterranean Sea, ancient civilization around, xiv, 290, 306-7, 358, 359;  
   concordant coasts, 249;  
   darkness at depths, 298;  
   geology of, 290-1;  
   petrels of, xii, 252;  
 "pilgrim shell" of, 65;  
   salt in, viii, 139, xiv, 296, 297;  
   sponges of, xii, 32;  
   temperature of waters, xiv, 299  
 Mediterranean Volcanic Belt, xiv, 316-17  
 Medium, technical meaning, iv, 382  
 Medulla, xi, 28, 29, 76  
 Medusae (jellyfish), xii, 36  
 Megabar, iv, 123  
 Megaphones, iv, 239-40  
 Megatheres, xii, 283  
 Melampus, xii, 68-9  
 Melancholia of adolescence, x, 236-7

melancholia, of adolescence, x, 250-7  
 Melancholic Temperament, xi, 153, 205  
 Melanesia, xiv, 277  
 Melanesians, beards of, xv, 38;  
   hair of, 38  
 Melting Point, iv, 153;  
   chemical composition and, viii, 298-301;  
   of various substances, iv, 161-2;  
   pressure and, 153, 162, 163-6  
 Membranes, fluid equalization through, ix, 194, xiii, 90-1;  
   vibrations of, iv, 101  
 Memory, xi, 208-17, ix;  
   association of ideas in, 149-51;  
   delayed nervous disturbances in, 141-2;  
   of emotions, 154;  
   hypnosis and, xi, 317-18;  
   reason and, 243-4;  
   right use, 378;  
   seat of, in cerebrum, ix, 145, 146-7  
 Memory Colors, xi, 89, 220-1  
 Men, basal metabolism of, x, 271;  
   brain in, xv, 39;  
   color-blindness in, ix, 116, 340-1;  
   hats of, x, 309;  
   heart rate in, 334;  
   height of, xv, 38;  
   skull capacity, 40;  
   susceptibility of, x, 240;  
   voice vibration rates in, ix, 99  
 Mendel, Gregor, x, 231-2, 13, 333, xvi, [154](#);  
   experiments on peas, ix, 328, 333-4  
 Mendel's Law, xiii, 333, xvi, [157](#)  
 Mendeléeff, chemical work, xvi, [134](#), 163;  
   classification of elements, viii, 177;  
   prediction of elements, 180  
 Mendelian Theory, xvi, [156](#)  
 Mental Activity, insomnia due to, ix, 219;  
   seat of, 145-6;  
   temperature effects, i, 323-4  
 Mental Fatigue, ix, 137-8, x, 247, xi, 269  
 Mental Healers, x, 242-3, 365  
 Mental Hygiene, xi, 368-82  
 Mental-Nerve Diseases, x, 353  
 Mental Processes, in brain, ix, 145, 147-54;  
   similarity in all men, xvi, [42](#)-3  
 Mental Tests, in diagnosis, x, 371;  
   in vocational guidance, xi, 359-60  
 Mental Types, xi, 152-9  
 Mercaptan, smell of, xi, 80  
 Mercerized Cotton, viii, 255  
 Mercuric Chlorides, viii, 170, 333  
 Mercuric Mercury, test for, viii, 287, 288  
 Mercuric Oxide, instability, viii, 101;  
   oxygen preparation from, 34, 170  
 Mercurous Mercury, test for, viii, 288  
 Mercury (metal), affinity intensity, viii, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   barometric column of, iv, 30;  
   compounds, viii, 170;  
   density of, iv, 113;  
   electrical conductivity, 283;  
   expansion by heat, 135;  
   freezing point, 153;  
   heat capacity, 155;  
   light of, viii, 172;  
   melting point and requirements, iv, 162, viii, 384;  
   ores and production, iii, 370, viii, 198, 270;  
   properties and uses, iii, 370, viii, 126-7, 170;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   specific heat, iv, 155;  
   use of, in syphilis, x, 60, 104;  
   use of, in thermometers, iv, 135, 137, 153  
 Mercury (planet), ii, 189-90;  
   atmosphere, 190, 246;  
   life on, 245-6;  
   "liquid" planet, 264.

motion at perihelion, 79, 81;  
 non-rotation theory, 377;  
 orbit, 39, 73, 162, 163;  
 size, 162;  
 weight, 76, 77  
 Mercury Arc Converters, vii, 365  
 Mercury Arc Lamp, vi, 281-3  
 Mercury Arc Rectifiers, vi, 331, 333-9  
 Mercury Fulminate, viii, 145  
 Mercury Vapor, viii, 309  
 Mergansers, xii, 257  
 Mergenthaler Linotype, v, 308-10, 381-2  
 Meridian Photometer, ii, 297  
 Mesaba Range, iii, 358  
 Mesas, iii, 140, 380, xiv, 81, 82  
 Mesenchyme, xii, 26-7  
 Mesentery, ix, 59  
 Mesopotamia, ancient empire of, xiv, 306;  
   astronomy of ancient, xvi, [70](#);  
   British campaign, i, 308;  
   cradle of human race and history, xvi, [46](#), 51;  
   food plant center, xiii, 221, xiv, 381-2;  
   mirage in World War, i, 173;  
   ostriches of, xii, 249;  
   photographic mapping, i, 47;  
   present desert character, xiv, 219;  
   scurvy in, during World War, x, 265;  
   wild wheat of, xiii, 210  
 Mesozoic Era, iii, 20, 208-20;  
   animal life in, 270, 272, 275, 285, 286;  
   birds of, xii, 239, 242;  
   divisions and species of, xv, 71;  
   mammals of, iii, 297, xii, 271;  
   marsupials in, 277;  
   plants of, iii, 255, 256, 257;  
   reptiles of, 286-95, xii, 183, 188, 194-5, 202-3;  
   sharks of, 143  
 Messages, primitive methods of sending, xv, 165-7  
 Messina Earthquake, xiv, 340-1  
 Mesue of Damascus, x, 32  
 Metabolism, ix, 37, x, 268;  
   calculation of, 269-70;  
   daily total in calories, ix, 296, 297;  
   disease in relation to, 302-4, x, 268-81;  
   fatigue caused by, ix, 80, 81;  
   food requirements for, 289, 295-301;  
   protein, x, 277-80;  
   protein effects on, ix, 301-2;  
   rate of, how influenced, x, 270-1;  
   studies of, 128, 382;  
   temperature effects on, ix, 37, 306-7  
   (see also Cell Metabolism, Basic Metabolism, Functional Metabolism, Growth Metabolism)  
 Metal-Bearing Deposits, iii, 355-70  
 Metallography, vi, 78, viii, 273-4, xvi, [175](#)-6  
 Metallurgy, viii, 269-74;  
   historical development, xvi, [51](#), 59, 74, 174-7  
 Metals, viii, 17, 126-74, 379;  
   affinities (electromotive series), 127-9;  
   affinity for sulphur, 76, 77;  
   atomic weights, vii, 384, viii, 383;  
   atomic weights in relation to activity, 133, 180;  
   chemical analysis, 286-9, 291-2;  
   colors of compounds due to, 312;  
   common states of, iv, 153;  
   compounds of, viii, 130, 146, 202;  
   corrosion of, 13, 100;  
   cutting of (see Cutting of Metals);  
   electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
   electrification of, 257, 259;  
   electrochemical analysis, viii, 295;  
   electromotive positiveness, vi, 59;  
   expanding on solidifying, iv, 150;  
   extraction from ores, viii, 131, 269-72;  
   groups of, 181-2;  
   heat conductors, iv, 177, 178-9.

heat conductors, iv, 177, 178-9;  
 identification of, viii, 201, 202, 313;  
 industrial, 154;  
 internal structure, vi, 78-9;  
 in body, viii, 354;  
 in sea, 197;  
 melting point and requirements, iv, 162;  
 melting points, viii, 384;  
 occurrence, 129-31, 198-200;  
 occurrence due to igneous action, xiv, 234, 237-8, 329;  
 original form in earth, viii, 193;  
 periodic classification, 180-1;  
 plant uses of, 337, 341;  
 positive ionization of, 122;  
 potentials against hydrogen, vii, 383;  
 rare earths, viii, 182;  
 refining of, 272;  
 refining, electrolytic, vii, 319-21;  
 resistance (electrical), vi, 77-9;  
 resistance tables, vii, 384;  
 resistance reduced by low temperatures, i, 32;  
 specific gravity table, viii, 384;  
 thermoelectric powers, vii, 383;  
 valency, vii, 384;  
 welding by oxyacetylene blowpipe, 33;  
 X-ray examination, vii, 257

Metamorphic Rocks, iii, 13, 380, xiv, 18-19;  
 jointing of, 133;  
 land forms in, 44, 113;  
 ores in, 234, 237

Metamorphism, iii, 380;  
 by molten intrusions, xiv, 112;  
 fossils and, iii, 265

Metazoa, xii, 25, 26-7

Metchnikoff, x, 143, 201, 209-10, xi, 218

Meteoric Dust, i, 53, 56;  
 in deep-sea deposits, xiv, 285

Meteoric Iron, ii, 292

Meteorites, ii, 290-3;  
 energy from, ix, 25;  
 iron and dust from, iii, 55;  
 origin of life from, xii, 9

Meteorograph, i, 88, 377

Meteorological Instruments, i, 68-89;  
 public display, 266-7

Meteorological Observations, history and organization, i, 212-23;  
 marine, 272-3, 274-6

Meteorological Terms, i, 365-84

METEOROLOGY, Volume i

Meteorology, daily interest, xvi, [13](#);  
 defined, i, 7, 377, xvi, [37](#);  
 history of development, 114, 177;  
 organized, i, 212-23

Meteors, ii, 283-9;  
 carborundum found in, vii, 310;  
 cause of brontides, i, 196;  
 dust from, i, 53, 56;  
 former meaning, 7;  
 in relation to corona, ii, 224, 225;  
 in relation to solar system, 164;  
 orbits, 287, 288, 289;  
 photographic study, 134-5;  
 planetesimal theory, iii, 162  
 (see also Meteorites)

Meter, length unit, iv, 46, 69, viii, 27-8;  
 radio unit, vii, 272;  
 value in yards, iv, 70

Methane, viii, 51, 206;  
 combustion products, 61;  
 derivatives, 210, 230-1;  
 flame of, 60;  
 name of, 98

Methodism (medical), x, 26, 28, 29

Methyl, defined, viii, 379

Metric System, iv, 46;  
 adoption in French Revolution, 136.



advantage in specific measurements, 111;  
 units in, iv, 69-70, 80-1, 154, viii, 27-8  
 Meuse River, xiv, 89;  
 delta and shifts, 186  
 Mexico, ancient civilization (see Aztecs);  
 century plants, xiii, 355;  
 chocolate cultivation, 234;  
 climatic belts, xiv, 223;  
 copper production, iii, 360;  
 corn-growing in ancient, xiii, 212;  
 deserts of, xiv, 380;  
 first hospital, x, 81;  
 harbors and commerce, xiv, 265-6;  
 jaguars of, xii, 362;  
 lava fields, iii, 228;  
 lead production, 362;  
 new volcanoes in, xiv, 320;  
 oil output, iii, 350, 354, v, 173;  
 plateau and hot lands of, xiv, 221, 223;  
 rivers of, 195;  
 rubber plants, xiii, 248;  
 serpents of, xii, 214, 234, 235;  
 silver production, iii, 367-8;  
 vanilla production, xiii, 260;  
 yellow fever in, x, 163  
 Mexico, Gulf of, importance in rainfall distribution, xiv, 360;  
 sponges in, xii, 32  
 Meyer, Lothar, xvi, [163](#);  
 classification of elements, viii, 177  
 Mica, iii, 334;  
 in granite, 308;  
 chemical composition, viii, 90, 193  
 Mice, xii, 289-91;  
 snakes and, 220, 227  
 Michelangelo, anatomical work of, x, 51-2  
 Michelson, interferometer, ii, 151, 322-3;  
 standard length measurements, xvi, [130](#)  
 Michigan, copper production, iii, 327, 360, 361;  
 gypsum deposits, 376;  
 iron ores, 357;  
 salt deposits, 375  
 Michigan, Lake, size, xiv, 204  
 Micron, wave length unit, iv, 359  
 Microline, iii, 328  
 Micrometer, use of, ii, 58, vii, 151  
 Micronesia, xiv, 277  
 Microscopes, iv, 343-4;  
 in chemical analysis, viii, 290-1;  
 in medicine, x, 67, 128, 132, xvi, [112-13](#)  
 Middle Ages, astronomy in, ii, 37-41, 42;  
 comets of, 273;  
 constructive work, 12;  
 ermine fur in, xii, 350;  
 European commerce in, xiv, 240, 241, 307, 308;  
 falconry of, xv, 223;  
 hail and lightning prevention, i, 341;  
 hysteria epidemics in, x, 360;  
 intellectual character of, 34, 35, 43;  
 intellectual lethargy, ii, 11;  
 Jewish polygamy of, xv, 289;  
 magic, xvi, [79](#);  
 medicine in, x, 31, 34-42, 43;  
 meteoric showers of, ii, 287;  
 minstrels of, xv, 323;  
 painting in, 302-3;  
 poisoning in, 228-9;  
 science in, iv, 27-8;  
 science and philosophy, xvi, [99-105](#);  
 views of fossils in, iii, 14  
 Migrations, of birds, xii, 258, xiii, 55;  
 of forests, xiv, 375-6;  
 of plants, xiii, 348  
 Mikulicz-Rodecki, xvi, [183](#)  
 Mil, wire measure, iv, 283, 382, vii, 373  
 Mil Foot. vi. 77

Military Meteorology, i, 306-15  
Milk, amino acids in, x, 278;  
boiling of, viii, 368;  
calories in, ix, 299;  
composition, value and products, viii, 363;  
contamination and safeguarding of, ix, 347;  
digestion of, 235, 292;  
fat globules of, viii, 315;  
food constituents in, ix, 300;  
for infants, 33-4, 346-7;  
germs in, x, 193;  
milk sugar in, viii, 227;  
pasteurized, x, 139-40, 263, xiii, 71, ix, 347;  
snakes and, xii, 222-3;  
sour, and longevity, xiii, 172;  
souring of, 71;  
souring, lactic acid developed, viii, 223;  
typhoid fever from, x, 287, 288;  
vitamines in, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 266;  
vitamines and lime salts in, ix, 33-4, 347;  
water in, how measured, iv, 113  
Milking Machines, vii, 227  
Milk Sugar, viii, 226, 227, 363;  
digestion of, ix, 292  
Milkweeds, flowers, xiii, 50;  
plumes, 343-4  
Milky Way, ii, 350-6;  
discovery of separate stars, 96;  
Egyptian knowledge of, xvi, [69](#);  
Galileo's observations, 103  
(see also Galaxy)  
Miller, Hugh, xvi, [169](#)  
Miller, Prof. W. J., author GEOLOGY, Vol. iii  
Milliken, Dr., vi, 121  
Milling Machines, v, 47, 53, 378, 381  
Millipedes, xii, 87, 88-9  
Mills, Milling, development of, xv, 237-41  
Mind, activities of, xi, 12, 25, 32, 236;  
body and, relations, 13-14, 61, 369-75;  
care and right use, 375-82;  
character of a good, 377-80;  
complexity, 206;  
conscious and subconscious, 47;  
differences and classes of, 152-9;  
difficulty of study of, x, 356;  
diseases of, 354-63;  
dominant traits, xi, 208-9;  
Emerson on common, 152;  
environment effects on, x, 237, 242-4;  
fatigue of, xi, 269;  
impairment by physical ills, 369-75;  
kinetic theory, 57-61, 123;  
meaning, 12, 13, 23-5, 32, 236;  
mechanism, meaning, 12-14;  
origins, 45;  
psychology as science of, 10-14;  
qualities revealed in smiles, 357;  
similarity in all men, xvi, [42-3](#)  
Mind of the Crowd, xi, 323-33  
Mineral Matter, in animal and plant tissues, viii, 354-5;  
in ground water, xiv, 142-3, 144;  
in human body, viii, 348;  
in plants, 337, 339, 341, xiv, 65-6;  
in sea and surface waters, iii, 52, 127;  
in soils, viii, 338, 339, xiv, 68-9  
Mineralogy, iii, 307-41, viii, 200-3;  
daily interest, xvi, [23](#), 29;  
defined, 38;  
history of development, 112, 126, 169, 173  
Minerals, concentrations of, viii, 192, 195-200, xvi, [173](#);  
definition, iii, 307-8, 380, viii, 192, 200, 379;  
description of various, iii, 321-41;  
distinguished from living things, xii, 13-14;  
groups of, viii, 200-1;  
number of species. iii. 308. 315. viii. 200:

number of species, iii, 309, 313, 315, 316;  
 properties and identification, iii, 309-21, viii, 201-3, 313;  
 silicates, importance, viii, 193;  
 veins, how formed, iii, 126  
 Mineral Salts, need of, in food, x, 256, ix, 33  
 Mineral Springs, xiv, 142-5;  
   limestone deposits of, 146  
   (see also Hot Springs)  
 Mines, Mining, coal dust explosions, i, 63;  
   compressed air uses, 26, 27, iv, 129;  
   deep shafts, iii, 120, v, 259-60;  
   explosions caused by oxygen, i, 322, xiv, 12, 15;  
   hot water in, 144;  
   importance of faults, iii, 88, xiv, 37;  
   mountains and, 237-8;  
   oxygen in air, i, 322;  
   science of, xvi, [36](#);  
   temperature limitations, xiv, 15;  
   underground water in, iii, 116;  
   water-blasting in, v, 100  
 Mining Machinery, compressed air in, v, 128-9;  
   sonic wave transmission, 108  
 Mining Schools, xvi, [126](#)  
 Mink, xii, 349, 350  
 Minnesota, iron ores, iii, 357-8;  
   lakes and lake basins, xiv, 200, 212;  
   newness of topography, 158;  
   moose of, xii, 318  
 Minnows, xii, 161, 163  
 Minstrels, mediæval, xv, 323  
 Mint Family, xiii, 204;  
   petals in, 190  
 Miocene Epoch, iii, 221;  
   species surviving from, xv, 71;  
   tortoise of, xii, 191  
 Mira, classification, ii, 115;  
   oldest known variable, 325  
   (see Omicron Ceti)  
 Mirages, i, 172-4, 377, iv, 328-9  
 Mirrors, ancient, v, 109-10;  
   fire generation by, xv, 232;  
   images formed by, iv, 335-7;  
   making of, viii, 171  
 Missing Link, xv, 56, 91  
 Mississippi-Missouri System, xiv, 153, 189  
 Mississippi River, aerial mapping, i, 47;  
   course changed, iii, 98;  
   delta, xiv, 53;  
   depth and dredging at mouth, 270;  
   discovery and exploration, 192;  
   flood plain slope, 162;  
   former steamboats, 193;  
   harnessing of, v, 81-3;  
   in American history, xiv, 192-3;  
   meanders of lower, 162, 165;  
   mineral matter in solution, iii, 127;  
   overflow question, xiv, 71;  
   paddle-fish of, xii, 151;  
   salt content, viii, 139;  
   sediment carried by, iii, 31, xiv, 53;  
   upper, superimposed, 171  
 Mississippi Valley, alluvial soils of, xiv, 71;  
   bowfins of, xii, 152;  
   coal fields, iii, 348;  
   development due to rivers, xiv, 31;  
   earthquakes of 1811, 203;  
   forests of, 378;  
   French in, 192;  
   geological history, iii, 35, 182-3, 187, 195, 206, 207, 231;  
   growth of population, xiv, 193;  
   loess deposits, i, 54, xiv, 72;  
   panthers formerly in, xii, 363;  
   precipitation in, xiv, 360;  
   thermal springs absent, 143-4;  
   thickness and composition of strata, 228-9;  
   turtles of, xii, 187, 193;

volcanic action in, xiv, 318;  
yellow fever epidemic, x, 160  
Mississippian Period, iii, 20, 197-8, 380;  
animals of, 268-9;  
plants of, 252-3;  
sea extensions in, 193  
Missouri, Ice Age in, iii, 239;  
loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
mining products, iii, 362, 364;  
sunk country, 98  
Missouri River, course changed, iii, 245;  
in western emigration, xiv, 195;  
upper Mississippi, xiv, 153  
Mist, i, 377, Brocken specters in, 184-5  
Mistakes, analysis of, xi, 340, 379  
(see also Errors)  
Mistletoe, xiii, 15, 100  
Mistpoeffers, i, 195, 377  
Mistral Winds, i, 133, 377  
Mitchell, John, x, 116  
Mitchell, Mount, xiv, 97, 168  
Mites, xii, 98  
Mixtures, compared with compounds, viii, 15;  
explosions of, 62;  
heat and cold production by, iv, 174-5;  
separation by vapor pressure, viii, 305  
Mizar, double star, ii, 123, 334  
Mocking Bird, xii, 269  
Modesty, clothing and, xv, 253;  
custom and, 254-5  
Mohammed Ibn Musa, xvi, [103](#)  
Mohammedan Astronomy, ii, 37-9  
Mohammedanism, development of, xv, 199;  
polygamy allowed by, 289  
Mohawk Valley, importance of pass, xiv, 194;  
origin, iii, 232;  
rock faulting, 91  
Moissan, electrical work, xvi, [176](#);  
Arc Furnace, vii, 303  
Moisture (atmospheric) climate determined by, xiv, 351-6;  
temperature effects, 352-4;  
vegetation determined by, 364, 366, 372, 377-8, 380, 381;  
atmospheric (see Humidity)  
Molar Solutions, viii, 118-19, 379  
Molasses, production and use, viii, 242, 243, xiii, 215;  
vitamines in, x, 262  
Mold, cause of formation, i, 61;  
disease-producing, x, 196;  
reproduction, xiii, 164  
(see also Fungi)  
Molecular Theory, viii, 23-5;  
history of development, xvi, [91](#), 133-4  
Molecular Weight, viii, 92;  
boiling point and, 299-300;  
diffusibility and, 108;  
differences, to what due, iv, 110;  
found by vapor pressure, viii, 305;  
in relation to actual weight, 109;  
of proteins, 351  
Molecules, iv, 21, vi, 109, viii, 379;  
arrangement in relation to crystals, 203, xvi, [164](#);  
attraction of, viii, 306;  
possible variations in, iv, 143;  
condition at absolute zero, iv, 142-3;  
discrimination from atoms by Dumas, xvi, [162](#);  
dissipation of energy, 134;  
electrical balance and unbalance, i, 142, 143;  
electrical charges of, viii, 121;  
escape from liquids, iv, 167;  
ether in, iv, 181;  
formulæ of, viii, 91;  
fundamental vibrations of, iv, 363;  
in solids, liquids and gases, iii, 309, iv, 22, 131-3, 152-3, 363, viii, 23-4, 106;  
in solutions, 311-12;  
invariability law, 110;

laws of, 106-10;  
 magnetization of, iv, 245, 253;  
 momentum, viii, 109-10;  
 monatomic, 309;  
 motions of, iv, 132-3, 363, viii, 23-5, 305-6;  
 motion increased by heat, iv, 138-9, 144, 152-3, viii, 25, 37-8, 107, 108, 309, 310;  
 number, vi, 112;  
 number of, in gases, iv, 133, viii, 25, 108-9;  
 polymerization, 219;  
 size, vi, 112, viii, 24, 306;  
 structure, 25-7, 306;  
 structure, chain and ring, 233;  
 structure, ether, 217, 224;  
 structure in hydrocarbons, 51;  
 structure in proteins, 351;  
 structure and color, 258, 259, 312;  
 structure and physical state, 207, 298;  
 structure in relation to boiling and freezing points, 298-9;  
 structure revealed by polariscope, 309;  
 velocity of, iv, 133, viii, 24  
 Moles, xii, 366, 367-8  
 Molluscoids, iii, 259, 263, 270;  
   origin of name, xii, 47  
 Mollusks, iii, 260, 272-6, xii, 57-80;  
   deep sea, 23;  
   in sea plankton, 19;  
   sponges and, 32  
 Molybdenum, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383;  
   use and occurrence, xiv, 238  
 Moments of Force, iv, 382  
 Momentum, iv, 62-3, 66-7  
 Monadnock, Mount, iii, 232  
 Monadnocks, iii, 35  
 Monads, xvi, [117](#), 118  
 Mondeville, Henri de, x, 39, 40  
 Mongolian Orongo, xii, 327  
 Mongols, hair of, xv, 37, 38 (fig.);  
   in yellow race, 37  
 Mongooses, xii, 351, 352  
 "Monitor," Ericsson's, v, 380  
 Monitors (lizards), xii, 208  
 Monkeys, xii, 376-9;  
   embryological resemblances, xv, 54;  
   expression of feelings by, 64-5;  
   fear in, xi, 136;  
   feet of, iii, 301 (fig.), xv, 61;  
   first appearance, iii, 301;  
   jaguars and, xii, 362;  
   lemurs and, 374, primates, 373;  
   resemblance to man, xv, 57;  
   thumb in, 60  
 Monkshood, xiii, 196;  
   aconite from, 252  
 Monochord, xvi, [82](#)  
 Monocotyledons, defined, xiii, 60;  
   evolution, 181;  
   families, 181-9;  
   first appearance, 319;  
   leaves and flowers, 176, 179;  
   stem formation, 177 (fig.);  
   relative antiquity, 207;  
   subdivisions, 179, 180  
 Monoecious Plants, xiii, 46  
 Monogamy, xv, 285, 289-94, 295;  
   among birds, 276-7  
 Monorail Car, v, 342-3  
 Monosaccharides, viii, 223-6  
 Monotony, of work, xi, 275-6, 277-8, 280  
 Monotype, v, 310-12, 383  
 Monros, physicians, xvi, [179](#), 181, 186  
 Monsoons, i, 130-1, 377, xiv, 350-1;  
   conditions resulting from, 359-60;  
   use of, in early trade, 307  
 Montana, bad lands of, xiv, 82;  
   fossils found, iii, 250;

grasslands and cattle, xiv, 222-3;  
 mining products, iii, 360, 361, 364, 368  
 Montauk Point, birds at, xiii, 342  
 Mont Cenis Tunnel, xiv, 240, 241;  
   drills used, i, 27  
 Montenegro, mountaineers of, xiv, 243  
 Monte Nuovo, eruption of, xiv, 316, 320  
 Montpellier, University, x, 36, 38  
 Montreal, harbor of, xiv, 270  
 Moodus, Conn., brontides, i, 196, 360  
 Moon, ii, 193-205;  
   acceleration of, iv, 98;  
   atmosphere, ii, 200, 204, 232;  
   coronas, i, 183;  
   distance, ii, 64, 197-8;  
   earthshine on, 41;  
   eclipses, 32, 206-8;  
   erratic amplitude, 25;  
   falling motion, 64, 65;  
   Galileo's studies, 54, 96, xvi, [103](#);  
   Halley on motions of, ii, 87;  
   halos, i, 100, 103, 178, 180, 181;  
   Hevelius's studies, ii, 57;  
   influences of, 201;  
   irregularities in motions, 32, 34, 73-4;  
   life on, 204-5, 247;  
   light and heat of, 168, 200;  
   light of, Egyptian knowledge, xvi, [69](#);  
   non-rotation theory, ii, 376, 377;  
   path around earth, xiv, 292-3;  
   photographic studies, ii, 130;  
   quartering, 28, 194-5;  
   size, 198-9, 230;  
   size as observed by ancients, 27-8, 32;  
   solar corona and, 221, 222;  
   spectrum lines, 112;  
   stereograms of, xi, 181;  
   telescopic views of, iv, 346;  
   theories of origin, ii, 375-6;  
   tides caused by, 70;  
   tides caused by, xiv, 291, 292-3  
 Moonbeams, measurement of heat of, iv, 301  
 Moon Dogs, i, 180, 377  
 Moon-Pillar, i, 376  
 Moonstone, iii, 329  
 Moor Fires, i, 56  
 Moors, astronomy of, ii, 11, 38;  
   in Mediterranean group, xvi, [49](#);  
   medical influence of, x, 37-8;  
   science of, xvi, [100](#), 106  
 Moose, xii, 318-19;  
   antlers of, 316  
 Moraines, iii, 67-8, 380, xiv, 59;  
   lakes formed by, iii, 144-6, xiv, 202  
 Morality, beginnings of, xv, 356;  
   civilization and, xvi, [43](#)-4, 45, 47-8;  
   primitive, limited to tribes, xv, 374;  
   religion and, 355-7;  
   varying conceptions of, 285-6  
 Morgagni Giovanni, x, 97-8  
 Moriceau, François, x, 79, 80  
 Morning Glories, climbing stems, xiii, 27;  
   roots, 18;  
   tendrils, 111  
 Moro, Lazzaro, xvi, [126](#)  
 Morphine, xiii, 253;  
   an alkaloid, viii, 240;  
   use of, in pain, x, 381  
 Morro Velho, mine shaft, v, 259-60  
 Morse, S. F. B., telegraph inventor, vi, 24, vii, 108, xvi, [188](#)  
 Morse Systems, vii, 108, 109-11  
 Mortar, lime in, viii, 150  
 Mortar and Pestle, xv, 238  
 Mortars (military), v, 368  
 Mortmain, meaning, xi, 44

Morton, William, ether introduction, x, 124-5, xvi, [185](#)  
 Mosaic Laws, medical importance of, x, 15  
 Mosasaurs, iii, 288, xii, 203  
 Moselle River, xiv, 89, 90, 165  
 Mosenthal's Test, x, 379  
 Mosquitoes, campaign against, x, 299-301;  
   in fly family, xii, 120;  
   kinds of, x, 156;  
   malaria spread by, 154, 156-9, 299-301;  
   singing of, cause, xii, 103;  
   yellow fever and, x, 160, 161-2, 173  
 Moss Animals, xii, 46-7  
 Mosses, alternation of generations, xvi, [166](#);  
   character and kinds, xiii, 68-70;  
   reproductive process, 160-3  
 Mosso, Prof., experiment of, xi, 285;  
   on mountain sickness, i, 328  
 "Mother Carey's Chickens", xii, 252  
 Mother-Family, xv, 295  
 Mother-of-Pearl, xii, 63;  
   iridescence of, 245  
 Mother Shipton, iv, 104  
 Mothers, rule of, under polyandry, xv, 294-5;  
   transmission of hereditary traits, ix, 340-1;  
   transmission of nervous influences, 343-4  
 Mother's Milk, infants' digestion of, ix, 346  
 Moths, xii, 114-16, 118-20;  
   appearance in Tertiary, 104;  
   evolution of, 107;  
   in flower fertilization, xiii, 142-3;  
   number of species in New York, xii, 99;  
   Pronuba, adaptation in, xvi, [152](#)-3  
 Motion, as sign of life, ix, 9-11, 14;  
   bodily, different kinds of, 82-3;  
   of animals, means of, 73-4;  
   sense of, ix, 90, xi, 123-8  
   (see also Movement)  
 Motion (mechanics), energy of (see Kinetic Energy);  
   force in relation to, iv, 56-69, 71-2, v, 182-3;  
   forms of, iv, 85-6;  
   Galileo's investigations, iv, 19;  
   laws of (see Newton's Laws of Motion);  
   quantity of, iv, 62;  
   rapid, not explained by Newton's theory, ii, 80, 81;  
   relativity of, iv, 16-17, xvi, [85](#);  
   science of, iv, 25;  
   time and, Newton on, 15;  
   uniform and difform, ii, 80;  
   Zeno's theories, xvi, [84](#)-5  
 Motor Cycles, cooling of cylinders, v, 160;  
   gyroscopic action, 343;  
   generators in, vi, 215-16  
 Motor-Generator Sets, vi, 332-3, 342-3;  
   efficiency in electric furnaces, vii, 306  
 Motor-mindedness, xi, 222  
 Motor Nerve Cells, ix, 125, 126, 129, 160;  
   connections, 130 (fig.), 131, 147, 148 (fig.)  
 Motor Nerves, at birth, ix, 348  
 Motor Neurones, xi, 21, 22, 24;  
   development in embryo, 34, 35  
 Motor Response, defined, xi, 123-4;  
   method of, 26-7;  
   sensation dependent on, 27-8, 43, 63, 66, 74-5, 102-3, 110-11, 118-21, 202-3;  
   to contact and distance senses, ix, 95, 121, 140;  
   violence in emotions, xi, 134  
   (see also Final Common Path, Reactions, Reflex Actions)  
 Motors, iv, 308-9, vi, 217-63, vii, 367, 373;  
   advantages over engines, 223;  
   air-driven, v, 129-30;  
   alternating-current, vi, 240-63;  
   automatic regulation, 218, 224-9, 232;  
   automobile, v, 156-61;  
   compressed-air effects, 128;  
   compression and non-compression, 157;  
   constant-speed, vi, 231;

direct-current, 217-39;  
 direction of revolutions, 56;  
 earliest form, 21;  
 efficiency, 228;  
 efficiency in cold weather, vii, 194;  
 electromagnetic, vi, 95-6;  
 for farm purposes, vii, 223-4, 225-6, 228;  
 heat, Clausius's principle, xvi, [135](#);  
 individual machine, vii, 52;  
 in household appliances, 74, 78, 83-4, 86;  
 interchangeability with dynamos, iv, 54;  
 multiple cylinder, v, 159;  
 of electric cars, vii, 182-3, 185, 186;  
 of electric locomotives, 196, 200;  
 popular applications of, iv, 10;  
 power, on what dependent, vi, 223;  
 ratings, 192-4;  
 self-regulation of voltage, 226-8;  
 single-cylinder, v, 157;  
 speed variation and constancy, vi, 240-1;  
 starting and starters, 235-9, 250-5, 262-3;  
 synchronous, 241;  
 three-phase system, 206-7;  
 torque of, iv, 309, vi, 224-7;  
 toy, 95-9;  
 voltage generated, 247;  
 water and air-cooled, v, 159-61;  
 waterproof in U. S. Navy, vii, 332  
 Motor Tractors, v, 214, 215-218, 243  
 Motor Trucks, v, 214;  
   advantages to farmers, vii, 231;  
   growing use, 195  
 Motor Type of Men, xi, 155, 157, 158-9  
 Mott, Valentine, x, 121-2  
 Motus Peculiaris, ii, 346  
 Mound Builders, weaving of, xv, 248 (fig.)  
 Mountain-and-Valley Breezes, i, 131, 132, 377  
 Mountain Goats, xii, 325  
 Mountain Health Resorts, i, 322  
 Mountain Lions, xii, 363  
 Mountain Observatories, ii, 139-51  
 Mountain Passes, formation of, xiv, 58, 176  
 Mountains, Mountain Ranges, xiv, 224-6;  
   atmospheric pressure on, i, 28, iv, 114-15, 170, ii, 245;  
   block, iii, 138-9, xiv, 117, 226;  
   boiling point of water on, viii, 303;  
   Brocken specters, i, 184-5;  
   cirques of corries on, xiv, 58;  
   civilization of, xv, 129-31;  
   cloud caps and banners, i, 104-5;  
   coast lines and, xiv, 248, 249;  
   distinguished from plateaus, 28;  
   economic importance, 237-9, 245;  
   ephemeral character, iii, 11, 12, 130, xiv, 235;  
   faulted, iii, 138-9, xiv, 226;  
   folded, iii, 131-8, xiv, 36, 93-4, 96, 226-34;  
   forests on, xiv, 238-9;  
   formed by erosion of plateaus, iii, 139-40, xiv, 225, 226;  
   formation complex, iii, 140-1;  
   granite cores of, 112, xiv, 110-11;  
   heights determined by barometers, 124;  
   hot springs of, 143;  
   igneous intrusions, 228, 230, 232-3, 234;  
   influence of, on human history, 10, 236-45, xv, 136, 137-8;  
   lightning dangers, i, 156;  
   making of in various eras, iii, 187-91, 205-6, 213-14, 218-19, 224-6;  
   metamorphism in, xiv, 234;  
   old and young, 235-6;  
   ores and mines, 234, 237-8;  
   peoples of, 245, xv, 129-31;  
   plants and animals of, xiii, 321, 381, xiv, 365-6, 370, 376-7;  
   rainfall and, i, 111, xiv, 354-5;  
   rime on, i, 121-2;  
   rock weathering on, iii, 23, 24, xiv, 40, 233-4;  
   ruggedness due to erosion, 234;



St. Elmo's Fire, i, 157;  
 shadows in sky, 169-70;  
 snow-line on, iv, 183-4;  
 solar radiation on, i, 210;  
 sound intensity on, 186;  
 structural topography of, xiv, 94;  
 stunted trees, xiii, 367;  
 temperature on high, i, 19;  
 volcanic, iii, 139, xiv, 225-6, 327  
 (see also Volcanic Cones);  
 weighing of, ii, 68-9;  
 wind types, i, 132-3  
 Mountain Sickness, i, 328, ii, 144, 150  
 Mountain Streams, harnessing of, v, 79-81;  
   material transported by, xiv, 52, 233-4  
 Mountain Systems, xiv, 227  
 Mount Wilson Observatory, ii, 147-8;  
   program and equipment, 152-61  
 Mouse-hunter (weasel), xii, 349  
 Mousterian Implements, xv, 100, 105, 107-8  
 Mouth, cavity as resonance chamber, iv, 232;  
   dryness of, in fear, ix, 166;  
   germs in, x, 201, 202, 219, 289;  
   grasping organ, ix, 82;  
   opening of, in concussions, xi, 101;  
   "watering" of, cause, ix, 165  
 Movement, perceptions of, xi, 165, 166, 170-1, 184, 185  
   (see also Motion)  
 Moving Bodies, deflection by earth's rotation, i, 124-5, xiv, 32, 348;  
   old theory of, ii, 63  
 Moving Pictures, iv, 347-9;  
   business men and, xi, 340;  
   color reproduction in, iv, 369;  
   facial expressions in, xv, 63;  
   of eclipses, ii, 212  
 Moving Picture Machines, v, 329-31;  
   mercury arc rectifiers in, vi, 333  
 Moving Star Clusters, ii, 341-4, 379  
 Mozambique Channel, xiv, 273  
 Mudfish, xii, 152  
 Mud Hens, xii, 262  
 Mud Puppy, xii, 171  
 Mufflers, automobile, v, 165  
 Mulberry Tree, fruit, xiii, 55, 226;  
   paper from, v, 290  
 Mule Killers, xii, 167  
 Mullein, hairy covering, xiii, 105  
 Müller, Johann (1801-58), x, 117-18;  
   pupils of, 118, 127, 128, 131  
 Müller, Johann, ii, 13 (see Regiomontanus)  
 Multiple Proportions, law of, viii, 110  
 Multiplex Telegraphy, vi, 87, vii, 112-18, 373  
 Mummies, Egyptian, linen wrappings of, xv, 243;  
   scars of tuberculosis in, x, 290;  
   wheat grains found with, ix, 17, xiii, 211  
 Muriatic Acid, viii, 87  
 Murrayville Well, iii, 355  
 Muscle-and-Joint Sense, ix, 80, 90-1, 153  
 Muscle Cells, ix, 74-5;  
   action of, 78-9;  
   fatigue in, 81;  
   number unchanging, 48, 348  
 Muscles, action of, ix, 77-9;  
   action in posture, 83-4;  
   adrenalin effects, 171, xi, 273;  
   at birth, ix, 348;  
   blood supply, how controlled, 216-17, 220;  
   blood supply in emotion, xi, 136-7;  
   cell constitution of, ix, 22 (See Muscle Cells);  
   communication with sense organs, 19-20, 122, 124, 137, 139, 140;  
   connection with nervous system, 124-37, xi, 19, 20, 24;  
   control of, by brain, ix, 139-40, 141, 147, 148 (fig.);  
   cramps in, 313;  
   development and overdevelopment, x, 304;  
   development in embryo, xi, 34, 35;

- efficiency of, ix, 296;  
 energy release and restoration, xi, 24-5;  
 exercise effects, x, 270, 303;  
 fatigue in, 247, xi, 271, 273-4, ix, 79-81, 83-4;  
 fear and anger effects on, 166-7, xi, 132, 133;  
 flexibility and tensions, effects, 337, 339-40, 371, 372, 374;  
 flexion strength, 41-2;  
 flexors and extensors, 54, 166, 262-3, ix, 76-7;  
 force of, 75;  
 functions in kinetic system, xi, 60;  
 fundamental purposes of, ix, 86;  
 injuries to tissues, 287, 348;  
 irritability of, x, 87;  
 mechanical action of, 71-2;  
 kinaesthetic sensations from, xi, 123-8;  
 kinds of, ix, 74-5;  
 metabolism of, measurement in calories, 296, 297;  
 motion sense in, 90-1;  
 origin from coelom, xii, 27;  
 pain in relation to, xi, 118-21;  
 range of effort, ix, 79;  
 reciprocal innervation, xi, 86;  
 responses (see Motor Response);  
 response to contact & distance sensations, ix, 95, 121, 140;  
 soreness of, 80-1;  
 strength and capacity, on what dependent, 75-6, 79;  
 structure, 75;  
 thickness and length, 75-6;  
 uses, different kinds of, 82-4;  
 wasted in starvation, 297-8  
 (see also Heart Muscle, Skeletal Muscles, Smooth Muscles)
- Muscle (Muscular) Senses, ix, 90-1, xi, 63, 64;  
 in infants, ix, 350;  
 organs of, 125
- Muscular Motion, electricity from, vi, 16-17, 63-4
- Mushrooms, character of, xiii, 43, 70;  
 origin, 223;  
 reproductive processes, 163-5
- Music, fatigue diminished by, x, 247;  
 Hawaiian, xv, 315;  
 light transformed to, v, 332-5;  
 pitch modulations in, iv, 209;  
 primitive, xv, 312-15
- Musical Chords, xi, 106-8
- Musical Insects, xii, 109-10
- Musical Instruments, development of, xv, 315-18, 325;  
 quality differences, iv, 233;  
 reed mouthpieces, 234-5;  
 stringed, 222-4;  
 wind, 231
- Musical Scale, iv, 206-9, xi, 105-6;  
 tones in Indian, xv, 314
- Musical Terms, from Italian, xv, 161
- Musk, source of, xii, 322;  
 spread of odor of, iv, 131, xi, 80
- Musk Deer, xii, 322
- Muskox, xii, 328;  
 in glacial period, xiv, 376
- Muskrats, xii, 289, 290
- Mussels, xii, 58-67;  
 in lakes, xiv, 211-12
- Mustangs, xii, 307
- Mustard, effects on stomach, ix, 243-4;  
 origin, xiii, 265
- Mustard Family, xiii, 197
- Mustard Gas, viii, 263, 264, x, 187
- Mustard Plant, fruit, xiii, 57 (fig.);  
 leaf, 38
- Mustard Seed, xiii, 60
- Mutants, Mutation, ix, 342-3, xiii, 333-4, xv, 23-4, xvi, [155](#)
- Mutilations, of body, xv, 257-60;  
 regeneration of, xii, 170
- Muybridge, Edward, v, 330
- Myer, Gen. Albert J., i, 217, 220
- Myopia, ix, 112

Myotomes, xi, 34, 35  
 Myrtles, antiquity, xiii, 324-5  
 Mythology, beginnings of, xv, 357-8  
 Myxedema, x, 272, 349-50, 351  
 Nacre, xii, 59  
 Naias, fertilization, xiii, 151-2  
 Nails (Naidae) xii, 53-5, 65-6  
 Nails, former making of, by smiths, iv, 49  
 Nails (body) cells of, ix, 13  
 Names, and perceptions, xi, 160-1  
 Naphthalene, viii, 51, 240, 253  
 Napier, John, logarithm invention, xvi, [104](#)  
 Naples, Bay of, crustal movements about, iii, 80-1  
 Napoleon, dissolution of Salerno University, x, 36;  
     Egyptian campaign, mirage, i, 172;  
     indigestion before Waterloo, ix, 238;  
     Italian campaign, xiv, 244;  
     military road over Alps, 241;  
     Russian campaign, i, 306-7;  
     vaccination order, x, 102-3  
 Napoleon III, brain weight, xv, 39  
 Narragansett Bay, oysters of, xii, 61;  
     scallop fisheries, 65  
 Narrow-mindedness, muscular causes, xi, 372;  
     of grinds and thrill-hunters, 376  
 Narwhales, xii, 297  
 Nassa, xii, 70  
 Nassir Eddin, ii, 39  
 Nasturtium, leaves, xiii, 33 (fig.);  
     roots, 16 (fig.);  
     water-dripping by, 108  
 Natal, forests and grasslands, xiii, 375, 376;  
     hailstorm, i, 119  
 Naticas (mollusks), xii, 73  
 Native Shrubs, advantages, xiii, 273;  
     planting table, 274-89  
 Natural Bridges, iii, 127 (fig.), 128  
 Natural Gas, iii, 354;  
     composition, viii, 208;  
     exhaustion of supply, v, 173;  
     found with petroleum, iii, 350-3, 354, 355;  
     low luminosity, viii, 60;  
     origin and occurrence, iii, 354-5;  
     waste, 355  
 Natural History School, of medicine, x, 113  
 Naturalism, development, xvi, [111](#), 115  
 Natural Sciences, xvi, [139](#)-48  
 Natural Selection, x, 135, 136, xv, 23, 24, xvi, [150](#)-1, 152;  
     disease and, xv, 48;  
     in man, xv, 47-8;  
     working of, xii, 293, xiii, 334-5, 346, xv, 24-5  
     (see also Struggle for Existence, Survival of Fittest)  
 Nature, actions of, former theories, iv, 18-19, 26;  
     complexity and interdependence in, xv, 22;  
     curative powers, of, x, 21, 73, 75-6, 84-5, 367, vii, 240;  
     cycles in, viii, 349;  
     efficiency of, vi, 96;  
     life-renewing instinct, xiii, 116-17;  
     Longfellow's lines, xvi, [43](#);  
     man and, contrasted by language, xi, 224;  
     personification of, xv, 357;  
     prodigality (see Prodigality of Nature);  
     savage attitude toward, xv, 321, 329, 331, 339;  
     science and the forces of, vii, 235  
 Nature-Philosophy School, x, 113  
 Naunyn, Bernard, xvi, [184](#)  
 Nausea, ix, 91;  
     cause of, xi, 39;  
     visceral sense, 63  
 Nautical Almanacs, ii, 13, 40, 216, 263;  
     of Greenwich, xvi, [125](#)  
 Nautilus, pearly, iii, 273-5, xii, 75-6  
 "Nautilus," submarine, v, 198  
 Navajo Indians, weaving of, xv, 247 (fig.)  
 Naval Architecture, problems of, v, 194

Naval Warfare, projectiles in, v, 373  
Navigation, chronometers in former, v, 66;  
historical development, 182, 188-9, xv, 261-5;  
meteorology in, i, 271-83;  
wireless applications, vii, 284-5  
Neanderthal Cave, xv, 95 (fig.)  
Neanderthal Man, xv, 96-8;  
disappearance of, 99;  
implements of, 107, 108;  
period of, iii, 302, xv, 102;  
skull of, iii, 304 (fig.)  
Neap Tides, ii, 70, xiv, 292  
Nearsightedness, ix, 112, xi, 85  
Nebraska, potash supplies, viii, 279, xiv, 67;  
volcanic ash deposits, 327;  
water beneath, iii, 114  
Nebulæ, ii, 357-60;  
distribution, 352;  
double, 377;  
Herschel's conception, 16, 368-9;  
in connection with new stars, 332, 333;  
in relation to Galaxy, 355, 364-5;  
in relation to stars, 308-9, 365, 381;  
motions, 364;  
photographic study, 135-7;  
spectra, 116;  
types, ring and spiral, iii, 160-1  
(see also Spiral Nebulæ)  
Nebular Hypothesis, ii, 367-72, 374-5, 380, iii, 159-61;  
anticipated by Swedenborg, ii, 367;  
applied to asteroids, 258;  
in relation to earth's heat, iii, 108, 178, 184-5  
Nebulium, ii, 359  
Neck, arteries of, ix, 196-7;  
pulse in, 311  
Necropsies, x, 98  
Nectar, of flowers, xiii, 124, 125  
Needles, primitive, xv, 81;  
threading of, ix, 118  
Negative, electrical meaning, vi, 57, 124  
Negative Electricity, i, 141, 142, iv, 258, 265, vi, 287, 288;  
electrons as, viii, 187-8;  
in atmosphere, i, 143  
Negroes, color of skin, xv, 36;  
hair of, 38;  
in Tropics, xiv, 356;  
in U. S., 218-19;  
language of, xv, 159;  
nose index and nostril shape, 46;  
prepotency in crosses, x, 230;  
susceptibility to lung diseases, xv, 50;  
type characteristics, 35  
(see also Black Race)  
Negroes (African), belief in Reincarnation, xv, 334;  
idea of soul, 330;  
ideas of sleep, 332;  
priests of, 350-1  
Nematodes, xii, 45  
Neodymium, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383  
Neolithic Period, domestic animals of, xii, 346;  
implements of, iii, 302, 306, v, 14, xv, 103, 109-10  
Neon, in atmosphere, i, 11, 12;  
production and use, i, 33;  
symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
Neotomy, xii, 173  
Nephoscope, i, 86, 377  
Neptune (planet), ii, 268-9;  
atmosphere, 250;  
comet families, 271;  
discovery, 67, 79, 86, 189, 268, 272;  
distance from sun, iii, 159;  
habitability, ii, 250;  
orbit, 270, 163;  
photographic study, 133;  
planets beyond, 270-3;

retrograding motion, 271;  
 size, 163;  
 rotation period, 377;  
 weight, 77

Nerve Cells, functions and structure, ix, 122-4, 125;  
 growth of, 48;  
 of brain, 140  
 (see also Connective, Motor and Sensory Nerve Cells)

Nerve Centers, of brain stem, ix, 168, 257

Nerves, color effects, vi, 274-5;  
 at birth, ix, 348-9;  
 composition and color, 124, 159-60, xi, 17;  
 cranial, 29-31 (see Cranial Nerves), ix, 131, 132;  
 distribution to muscles, 124-5, 127;  
 electrical excitation, vi, 63-4;  
 spinal, ix, 131-2, xi, 25-6;  
 to glands and smooth muscles, ix, 159-60, 162, 164-5  
 (see also Nerve Cells, Neurones)

Nerve Trunks, ix, 131-2

Nervous Actions, complex, ix, 139-54;  
 simple, 132-7;  
 special, 155-72

Nervous Activity, fundamental laws, xi, 18-23, 27-8

Nervous Diseases, electrical treatment, vi, 17, 63-4, 284-5;  
 electrical treatment, vii, 235, 238-9;  
 habit in, xi, 248;  
 hot baths in, x, 311;  
 physical attendants, 353;  
 physical causes, xi, 370-2;  
 suppressed emotions and, 140

Nervous Fatigue, ix, 137-8

Nervous Fluid Theory, x, 85-6

Nervous Prostration, x, 248

Nervous System, xi, 16-32, ix, 122-38;  
 brain connections in, ix, 142-4, 147-51;  
 complexity and mental activity, xi, 13, 20;  
 control of body functions by, x, 346-7, 352-3;  
 control of glands and smooth muscles by, ix, 159-60, 162-3, 164-5, 168;  
 development in embryo, 343, 344, 348-9, xi, 34-6;  
 emergency effects on, ix, 166-7, 171;  
 examination methods, x, 371;  
 fatigue effects, xi, 272, 274;  
 function (Crile), 58;  
 functional unit, 20;  
 habit in, 248;  
 hereditary diseases of, x, 234;  
 in sleep, xi, 286-8;  
 part of, in maintaining life, ix, 20, 21, 23;  
 reciprocal innervation in, xi, 86;  
 sympathetic, x, 352-3, xi, 134-5;  
 thyroid effects on, ix, 303, 304  
 (see also Central Nervous System)

Net Goods, v, 277

Netherlands, delta formation of, xiv, 186

Nettle, hairs of, xiii, 42

Net-veined Leaves, xiii, 32, 34, 176, 178, 183 (fig.);  
 classification of plants with, 60-1

Networks, electric, vii, 27, 373

Neuralgia, barometric effects, i, 329

Neurasthenic Abscess, Amatus' cure of, x, 58-9

Neurones, xi, 17-18, 20-1, 22  
 (see also Nerve Cells)

Neurotomes, xi, 34, 35

Neutral Coasts, xiv, 248, 254, 263-4

Nevada, mining products, iii, 366, 368, 370;  
 "pogonip" fogs, i, 96;  
 rainfall, 112;  
 silver mines, viii, 198;  
 topography, xiv, 42

Névé, granulated snow, iii, 59

New Brunswick, N. J., radio plant, vii, 274-5

Newcomen's Engine, v, 144, xvi, [125](#)

New England, agriculture and manufacturing in, xv, 132;  
 building stones, iii, 371, 372;  
 clock making, v, 50;

cod fisheries, xii, 164;  
 cotton mills, xiii, 236;  
 "dark days", i, 56-7;  
 forest trees of, xiv, 372;  
 geological history, iii, 219, 231-2, 234, 235, 240;  
 glacial boulders, 70, xiv, 59;  
 glacial soil of, 70;  
 glacial topography, 56, 60;  
 gorges, iii, 44;  
 igneous rock formations, xiv, 111, 112;  
 January thaws, i, 363, 376;  
 Labrador current effects, xiv, 305;  
 lakes of, 200;  
 mussels on coast, xii, 65;  
 opossums in, 275;  
 peneplain of southern, iii, 35;  
 plateau of southern, xiv, 216-17, 221, 236;  
 "Vineland" as, 261;  
 water power and manufactures, 31  
 Newfoundland Banks, cod fisheries of, xii, 164;  
 fogs, i, 93-4, 94, xiv, 305  
 (see also Grand Banks)  
 New Guinea, animals of, xii, 249, 272, 279;  
 bird of paradise of, xv, 275;  
 cockatoo of, v, 9-10;  
 continental island, xiv, 276;  
 rain forests of, 369  
 New Jersey, coast of, xiv, 256, 262, 263;  
 coast destruction, 45, 302;  
 coastal plain water supply, 138;  
 dunes on coast, iii, 71;  
 former copper mines, xiv, 112;  
 former volcanoes, 318;  
 igneous rock formations in, 107, 111, 112;  
 pine barrens, xiii, 371;  
 silk industry of, xiv, 269;  
 streams of southern, 160;  
 zinc production, iii, 363, 364  
 New Madrid Earthquake, iii, 95, 98  
 Newman, Cardinal, on change, xiii, 325-6, 336  
 New Mexico, arid topography of, xiv, 42;  
 mesas of, 82;  
 volcanic fields of, 102, 315, 317, 318;  
 wife auctioning by Indians, xv, 283-4  
 "New Mexico" (battleship), electrical operation, vii, 327-8;  
 induction motors, vi, 248  
 New Orleans, acquisition of, xiv, 193;  
 founding of, 192;  
 growth, 219;  
 harbor of, 270;  
 yellow fever epidemic, x, 160  
 New Orleans Inner Harbor Canal, v, 259  
 Newspapers, printing and presses, v, 301-5, 306;  
 typesetting by machine, 307-8  
 Newsprint, making of, v, 292, 298  
 New Stars (see Novae)  
 New Testament, sounding lines mentioned in, xiv, 284  
 Newton, Sir Isaac, ii, 14, 62, iv, 19-20;  
 forerunners of, ii, 58-9;  
 gravitation discovery and laws, 63-72, iv, 20, 95-8, xvi, [115-16](#);  
 Halley and, ii, 88;  
 influence of, on mechanics, iv, 11;  
 laws of motion, ii, 62-3 (see Newton's Laws);  
 light experiments, ii, 111, iv, 357, xvi, [119](#);  
 light theory of, iv, 47;  
 mathematical work, ii, 14-15, xvi, [115-16](#);  
 methods, ii, 71;  
 on comets, 85;  
 on conservation of energy, xvi, [131](#);  
 on mountain observatories, ii, 139, 140;  
 on precession, 70-1;  
 on refracting telescopes, 100, 140;  
 on shape of earth, 69;  
 on tides, 70;  
 on time, iv, 15;

on what gravitation is, ii, 78;  
 "Principia", 13, 63, 67-8, 88, xvi, [105](#), 115;  
 sound velocity law, iv, 198;  
 telescopes, ii, 102, 103  
 Newton's Laws of Motion, ii, 62-3, 66, iv, 61-9;  
 anticipated by Galileo, ii, 56, iv, 19;  
 applicability, 86;  
 based on absolute space and time, 16, 18;  
 discovered under apple tree, v, 109  
 Newts, xii, 169, 170-3  
 New Vienna School, x, 113  
 New York (City), Beach's subway, v, 138;  
 Broadway lighting, vii, 340-1;  
 croton bugs of, xii, 107;  
 Croton Dam, iv, 119;  
 crowds after Lincoln's death, xi, 323;  
 Edison system, vi, 151, xvi, [188](#);  
 five-cent fare, vii, 198;  
 garbage value, viii, 330;  
 geological changes around, iii, 78, 79;  
 growth, to what due, xiv, 267-8;  
 "hobble-skirt" cars, vii, 184;  
 insects around, xii, 99;  
 magnetism of earth at, iv, 247, 249, 250, 252;  
 Penn. R. R. station, xiv, 146;  
 region west of, iii, 211 (fig.);  
 sewage disposal, viii, 325;  
 submachine guns for police, v, 368;  
 subway excavating, 261;  
 subways, air-brake system, 132-3;  
 subways, dust, i, 325;  
 subways, electrolytic corrosion, vi, 66;  
 synchronized electric service, 384;  
 telephone connections with Los Angeles, 367-8;  
 telephone exchanges, vii, 103;  
 telephones in, 75;  
 telephones, automatic, vi, 87, vii, 92, 106;  
 temperature range, xiv, 346;  
 terminals electrified, vi, 162, vii, 181-2, 193-4;  
 underground wire systems, 12, 14, 24;  
 water supply, viii, 317, xiv, 140;  
 weathering in climate of, iii, 23;  
 wireless device in Times Square, vii, 280  
 New York Harbor, developing shore lines, iii, 58;  
 dredging of Ambrose Channel, v, 257-8;  
 formation of, xiv, 255, 268;  
 lighterage conditions, 266-7;  
 sedimentary deposits, 268-9;  
 wireless piloting, vii, 284-5  
 New York (State), drumlins, iii, 69, xiv, 60;  
 finger lakes, 203, 211;  
 forest trees of, 372;  
 geological history, iii, 195-6, 231-2, 234-5, 219, 240, 243-5;  
 glacial boulders, 70;  
 glacial soil of, xiv, 70;  
 glacial topography, 56, 60, 61;  
 gorges, iii, 44, 243, xiv, 50, 52, 171-2, xiv, 50, 52, 171-2;  
 gypsum deposits, iii, 376;  
 lakes, how formed, 143-4, 145;  
 lakes, number, xiv, 200;  
 oyster industry, xii, 61;  
 salt deposits, iii, 375, viii, 140;  
 weather observations, organized, i, 215  
 New Zealand, coasts, xiv, 258, 264;  
 geological history, 275-6;  
 Maori of (see Maori);  
 native carvings in, xv, 300;  
 ratite birds of, xii, 249;  
 sheep plant, xiii, 379;  
 sheep-raising in, xiv, 384;  
 snakes absent from, xii, 217;  
 spinach in, xiii, 224;  
 travertine terraces, xiv, 146;  
 tuatera of, xii, 183-4  
 Niagara Falls, electric furnace industries at, vii, 302;

harnessing of, vi, 368-70;  
 origin and history, iii, 45-7, 243;  
 rate of recession, 246;  
 verticality due to undermining, xiv, 133;  
 working power, vi, 47  
 Niagara Falls Power Plant, vi, 368-78;  
   load factor and charges, 381;  
   phased with Canadian plant, 384  
 Niagara Limestone, iii, 192  
 Niagara River, drop in, vi, 368;  
   due to Ice Age, iii, 243;  
   first impressiveness, vii, 202;  
   gorge of, xiv, 51  
 "Niagaras," Electric, i, 342, 343-4  
 Nickel, viii, 126-7, 154;  
   affinity strength, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   classification place, 178, 183;  
   electrical conductivity, iv, 283, vi, 77;  
   fusibility, viii, 384;  
   in earth's interior, xiv, 11;  
   in steel alloys, xiv, 238;  
   magnetic susceptibility, iv, 251;  
   melting point and requirements, iv, 162;  
   ores of, viii, 198, 270;  
   positiveness, vi, 59;  
   source, xiv, 238;  
   test for, viii, 287, 289  
 Nickel-Iron Batteries, vi, 149-51  
 Nickel Plating, vii, 314, 316-17  
 Nicol's Prism, iv, 354  
 Nieve Penitente, i, 117, 377  
 Niger River, furrow of, xiv, 287;  
   Park's explorations, xvi, [123](#)  
 Night, cooling of earth at, i, 121;  
   "falling" of, xi, 173;  
   plant conduct at, xiii, 88-9, 113, 114, 126  
 Night Adders, xii, 232  
 Night-Blooming Plants, fertilization, xiii, 152-3  
 Nightingales, xii, 269  
 Nightjar Family, xii, 267  
 Nightshade, xiii, 250  
 Nile River, aerial photography, i, 46-7;  
   ancient harnessing, v, 19;  
   annual overflow of, xiv, 53, 70-1;  
   bichir of, xii, 151;  
   Bruce's exploration, xvi, [123](#);  
   connections with Congo system, xiv, 186-7;  
   course of, 120, 155;  
   crocodiles of, xii, 199;  
   dominance of Egyptian life, ii, 26;  
   Egypt gift of, xiv, 71;  
   gobar of upper region, i, 96;  
   hippopotamus of, xii, 310;  
   length and volume, xiv, 189;  
   rafts used on, xv, 264-5;  
   veneration in Egypt, v, 18;  
   water supply of, xiv, 182-3  
 Nile Valley, antiquity of man in, xv, 84;  
   fertility, xiv, 71;  
   sand-abrasion of granite bluffs, 77  
 Nimbus Clouds, i, 98, 101, 103, 377  
 Ninevah, burying of, iii, 75  
 Ninevah Eclipse, ii, 209  
 Nipissing Lakes, iii, 150, 151  
 Nirvana, xv, 334  
 Niton, viii, 185;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   in atmosphere, i, 11, 12  
 Nitrate Group, viii, 93;  
   in explosives, 71  
 Nitrates, cellulose forms, viii, 254-5;  
   Chilian deposits, i, 35;  
   viii, 64, 197, xiv, 66;  
   commercial production, i, 35-6, vii, 322, 323-4, viii, 74;



formation in soil, i, 35, viii, 340, 345, xiii, 98;  
metal occurrence in, viii, 130;  
test, 290;  
uses, 72;  
arterial spasm, x, 381  
(see also Potassium, Silver, Sodium Nitrates)  
Nitric Acid, character and uses, viii, 71-3, 115, 116;  
in atmosphere, i, 13;  
production of, 36, vii, 322, 323-4, viii, 74, 137, 275;  
solubility, 112;  
strength, 115  
Nitro, defined, viii, 379  
Nitrocellulose, viii, 255, 256, 261  
Nitro Compounds, viii, 237;  
in explosives, 71  
Nitrogen, viii, 18, 64-8;  
agricultural needs and sources, i, 34, vii, 321, viii, 73-4, 75, 280, 340, 341, 343, 345-6, xiv, 64-5, 66;  
atmospheric, i, 10, 11, 34, vii, 321-2, viii, 67;  
atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
chemical inertness, i, 12-13;  
critical temperature, 29, iv, 173;  
derivatives, viii, 229-30  
(see also Amines);  
elimination from body, 353-4, x, 342;  
fixation, natural and artificial, i, 13, 33, 34-7, 153, vii, 301, 321-4, 352-3, viii, 66, 73-5, 153, 345-6, x, 193-4, xiii, 98, xiv, 66, xvi, [165](#);  
freed by combustion and decay, viii, 61, 330, 345-6;  
in blood effects, i, 329, v, 120, x, 346;  
in chlorophyll, xiii, 80;  
in explosives, viii, 63, 345-6;  
in garbage, 330;  
in proteins, 64-5, 340, 351, ix, 29, 279, 282, 284, x, 270, 277;  
industrial uses, i, 33, 34;  
liquefaction of, iv, 171;  
melting point, 162;  
preparation from air, viii, 65-6;  
production from liquid air, i, 30, 32, 34, viii, 67, 68, 274;  
solubility in water, 40, 111;  
spectrum of, i, 161  
Nitrogen Compounds, viii, 64, 68-74;  
by-products of coke, 46-7;  
in air, i, 13;  
in animal body, viii, 353-4;  
instability, 66;  
organic, 229-30;  
vitamines, 369  
Nitrogen Cycle, viii, 73, 334, 335, 349;  
practical applications, 325-6, 330, 340, 345-6  
Nitrogenous Waste, x, 270  
Nitroglycerine, viii, 63, 247-8, 260, 261  
Nitrous Acid, viii, 115;  
in atmosphere, i, 13;  
production, 36  
Nitrous Oxide, viii, 70-1;  
as anesthetic, x, 123-4;  
critical temperature and pressure, iv, 172  
Nobody Crabs, xii, 89  
Noctilucent Clouds, i, 17-18, 58, 377  
Nodes, of moon, ii, 197  
Nodes, of vibrations, iv, 217  
Noguchi, Hideyo, x, 173  
Noises, awe roused by, xi, 147;  
qualities of, 104  
Nomadic Life, xv, 128, xiv, 141  
Nonconductors, (electrical) iv, 259, vi, 77, 294, vii, 373;  
nonmetals as, viii, 126  
Nonmetals, viii, 17-19, 84, 126, 379;  
in body tissues, 354;  
manufacture and uses, 274-5;  
negative ionization, 122;  
oxides of, 20, 39;  
periodic classification, 181;  
plants needs of, 337, 341;

tests, 289-90;  
 union with metals, 20, 32  
 Nordic Group, xvi, 48-9, 50  
 Norfolk, Va., harbor of, xiv, 268  
 Noria, ancient use of, v, 19  
 Normals, meteorological, i, 204, 378  
 North Africa, civet cat of, vii, 353;  
   civilization in, xiv, 196;  
   mormoids of, xii, 154;  
   vultures of, 260;  
   zoölogy of, xiv, 291  
 North America, ancient camels of, xii, 313;  
   animals (carnivora), 340, 342-3, 349;  
   birds of, 268-9;  
   climate of eastern, xiv, 346-7;  
   climate on opposite coasts, 345;  
   coasts, Atlantic and Pacific, 25-6, 40, 247-8, 249-50;  
   cyclones and tornadoes, i, 137;  
   drainage systems, xiv, 190;  
   exploration and settlement, 196-7, 310-11;  
   forests of, 371, 372-4, 375-6;  
   former connection with Asia, xii, 313, xiii, 351, xiv, 30;  
   former connection with Europe, 290;  
   frogs of, xii, 180;  
   fur animals of, 350;  
   geological history, iii, 164-248;  
   Ice Age and resulting topography, 62, 236-48, xiv, 3, 30, 43, 59-62, 200, xv, 74-6;  
   indigenous plants, xiv, 382;  
   no absolute deserts in, xiii, 377;  
   Northmen in, xiv, 261;  
   rainfall of, 360;  
   rivers in history, 31, 190-5, 196-7;  
   snails of, xii, 69, 71;  
   tobacco used by natives, xiii, 256;  
   trees of, xiv, 375-7;  
   Urodela of, xii, 170-2  
 North American Basin, xiv, 288-9  
 North Atlantic Ocean, birds of, xii, 251, 252, 253;  
   currents of, xiv, 304;  
   deep sea life in, xii, 23;  
   formation of, xiv, 290;  
   giant squids of, xii, 79-80;  
   herring fisheries, 156;  
   limacina of, 19;  
   sharks of, 145, 146;  
   temperature of, xiv, 297;  
   walruses of, xii, 334;  
   weather charts, i, 275, 276  
 North Beach, Florida, wave power at, xiv, 300  
 North Cape, level changes at, xiv, 34  
 North Carolina, Appalachian Mts. in, xiv, 97, 168;  
   coast of, 264;  
   thermal belts, i, 259;  
   trap dikes of, xiv, 112-13  
 Northern Hemisphere, cradle of flowering plants, xiii, 319;  
   deflection of motion in, i, 125;  
   dip of magnetic needle in, iv, 245-6;  
   forests of, xiv, 371;  
   land in, 20;  
   winds of, i, 125, 127, 128, 137, xiv, 345-6, 348  
 Northern Lights, i, 158 (see Aurora)  
 Northmen, history of, xiv, 261-2  
 North Pole, rain at, i, 109  
 North Sea, commerce development in, xiv, 308;  
   formation of, 287;  
   formerly land, xv, 76;  
   herring fisheries, xii, 156  
 Norway, barley ripening in, xiv, 365;  
   civilization of, xv, 131;  
   coasts, iii, 57, 79;  
   coasts, xiv, 247, 258, 259  
   (see also Fjords);  
   glaciers of, 55;  
   Gulf Stream effects, 304;  
   latitude of, 315;

nitrogen fixation, i, 36, vii, 324, viii, 74;  
plain on west coast, xiv, 47  
Nose, adaptation to odors, xi, 80;  
bones of, ix, 62;  
cartilage in, 57;  
cleanings of, x, 312;  
cold effects on, ix, 311;  
functions and diseases of, x, 341;  
germ infection through, 198, 202, 219;  
in infants, xv, 61;  
nerve connections, xi, 81-2;  
organ of smell, 62, 78;  
passages, 77;  
plastic surgery of, x, 57, 189;  
racial types, xv, 45-6;  
smell organs in, ix, 96;  
violent blowing, danger, xi, 101;  
X-ray examinations of, x, 373  
Nose Rings, xv, 259 (fig.), 260  
Nostrils, of monkeys, xii, 376;  
racial shapes of, xv, 46  
Notes, musical, iv, 206-9, xi, 105-6;  
of Indian scale, xv, 311;  
pitch and intervals, iv, 205-6, ix, 99-100;  
pitch changes by motion, iv, 210;  
quality of, to what due, 233  
Notochord, xii, 128;  
in lancelets, 129  
Novae, or New Stars, ii, 331-3;  
explanation, 329;  
in class of variables, 324;  
location, 328;  
outbursts, 328-9  
Nova Scotia, coal beds, iii, 199;  
Vineland as, xiv, 261  
Nuclei, chemical, xvi, [162](#)  
Nuggets, iii, 367  
Numbers, development of systems of, xv, 180-4;  
Pythagorean theory, xvi, [80](#)  
Numerals, Arabic, xvi, [103](#);  
Babylonian, 60-1  
Nummulites, iii, 235  
Nut Butter, source, xiii, 10, 220  
Nuthatches, xii, 268  
Nutmeg, xiii, 261-2  
Nutrition, chemistry of, viii, 348-72;  
defective, due to under-chewing, ix, 228;  
deficiency of, disease from, x, 255-68, 314;  
problem of, in therapy, 382;  
stimulated by light, 253  
(see also Diet, Food)  
Nuts, food value, viii, 366;  
oil in, 246  
Nymphs (aquatic larvæ), xii, 106  
Oak-Hazel Copses, xiii, 369-70  
Oak Trees, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;  
family, 193;  
fertilization, 148;  
flowers without petals, 190;  
index plants, i, 255;  
in American forests, xiv, 373;  
in Danish Peat bogs, xv, 87;  
in landscaping, xiii, 271-2;  
northern limit, 367;  
rate of increase of, xv, 19, 21  
Oaths, judicial, xv, 373-4  
Oats, food value, viii, 364;  
native of Old World, xiii, 182;  
vitamines in, x, 262  
Obelisks, Egyptian, ii, 24  
Obesity, x, 272-5  
Obsequent Streams, xiv, 160, 174  
Observatories, ancient, ii, 37, 38, 39;  
mountain, 139-51;  
first European, xvi, [100](#)

Occupational Diseases, x, 244-6  
Occupational Fatigue, xi, 270  
Occupational Postures, xi, 371, 372  
Ocean, Oceans, annual discharge of rivers into, xiv, 135;  
atmospheric conditions over, i, 13, 14, 143-4, vii, 212;  
basins and shoal water line, xiv, 24-6, 287-8;  
basins, topographical features, iii, 52, xiv, 27, 286-90;  
birds of, xii, 251-4, 258, 264;  
chemical elements in, xiii, 196-7;  
circulation of water in, xiv, 298-9, 303-5;  
color of, viii, 40;  
coloring, to what due, xii, 17, xvi, [147](#);  
density of water in, v, 195-6, xii, 21-2;  
deposits on floor, iii, 52-5, 168, xiv, 284-6;  
depths, iii, 51, xii, 21, xiii, 72, xiv, 23-4, 26-7, 288-9, 290  
(see also Deep Sea);  
depths still a mystery, v, 202;  
divisions, xiv, 22;  
earthquakes in, 336-7;  
erosive work (see Ocean Waves);  
evaporation, vii, 212;  
exploration of, xiv, 283-4;  
extent of distribution, 20-3, iii, 51;  
faulting in bed of, xiv, 39;  
floors, general flatness, iii, 52, xiv, 24, 284;  
floor level changes, iii, 83, 168, 206, xiv, 34, 253;  
floors never land, iii, 55, xiv, 290;  
floor, ooze of, xii, 17-18;  
former extensions, iii, 12, 54, 55, 130, 132, 165-224 (maps), 235, xiii, 298-9, xiv, 19;  
heating and cooling of, 346;  
historical importance, 305-11;  
metals found in, viii, 148;  
meteorology of, i, 271-83;  
organic life of, xii, 16-24, xvi, [146-8](#);  
organic life in relation to salts, ix, 174, 175;  
phosphorescence of, xii, 18-20, 84;  
potassium compounds in, viii, 143, 279;  
power from, v, 174 (see Tides, Ocean Waves);  
pressure of water in, v, 95, 201;  
salinity, iii, 51-2, viii, 138-9, 195, 196, 279, xiv, 295-6;  
salt of early, ix, 175-6;  
soundings, xiv, 284;  
surface form and tides, 291-5;  
temperature layers, xii, 21-2, xiv, 297-9;  
theories of origin, iii, 160, 163;  
thunder audibility, i, 193;  
volcanoes in, xiv, 285-6;  
wind and pressure belts, i, 128-9;  
wind charts, 271-6  
Ocean Commerce, development of, xiv, 305-11  
Ocean Currents, xiv, 303-5;  
altering courses, i, 345;  
charts, 271-6;  
deflection by earth's rotation, xiv, 32;  
plant and animal distribution by, 277, 278;  
seed-dispersal by, xiii, 346-8  
Oceanic Islands, xiv, 276-9;  
plants of, xiii, 348  
Ocean Steamers, development, v, 192-4;  
strains on, 194;  
turbines in, 153-4  
Ocean Waves, base level of erosion, xiv, 254;  
cause, 299;  
coast destruction by, iii, 55-7, xiv, 44, 45, 46, 299-303;  
length, vi, 269;  
motion, v, 124;  
power uses, 174;  
quelled by compressed air, 124-5  
Ocelots, xii, 364  
Octopus, xii, 77  
Odorous Oils, in mint plants, xiii, 205  
Odors, ix, 97;  
adaptation to, 97, xi, 80-1;  
agreeable, enjoyment of, ix, 98;  
classification, xi, 79;

digestion and, x, 320;  
 inhibition effects, xi, 81;  
 perception of, ix, 96, 97;  
 spread of, iv, 131  
 Odyssey, historic value of, xv, 323-4  
 Oersted, Hans Christian, vi, 19-20;  
   electromagnetic discovery, iv, 276;  
   on waterspouts, i, 356  
 Ogden River Canyon, iii, 39;  
   thrust faults in, 92  
 Ohm, Dr. S. G., vi, 21-2  
 Ohm's Law, iv, 281-2, vi, 22, 74-5, vii, 373;  
   applied in meter construction, 157-8;  
   anticipated by Cavendish, vi, 17;  
   for alternating currents, 164-5, 169-70  
 Ohmmeter, vi, 80  
 Ohms, electrical resistance unit, iv, 282, 284, vi, 71, 74-5, 170, 171, vii, 373;  
   method of measuring, 165-6 (see Ohm's Law)  
 Ohio, corn-crops and weather, i, 245-8;  
   glacial drift in, xiv, 170  
 Ohio River, drainage changes, iii, 245;  
   water supply and sewage, viii, 318  
 Ohio Valley, floods, i, 110-11  
 Oil, fuel on battleships, vii, 328;  
   Crude (see Petroleum), films of, colors in, iv, 377;  
   shark's, xii, 146-7;  
   turtle, 194;  
   use in lessening friction, v, 203  
 Oildag, vii, 300  
 Oil of Vitriol, iii, 336, viii, 83  
 Oil Pools, iii, 380  
 Oils, defined, viii, 244  
 Oils, Fatty, viii, 244, 245, 246, 247;  
   as food, 363;  
   hydrogenation of, 232, 247;  
   insolubility, 112;  
   preserving of, 371;  
   vegetable (see Vegetable Oils)  
 Oil Wells, drilling of, v, 265-7;  
   from diatom deposits, ix, 28;  
   gushers, iii, 353-4;  
   productiveness and life of, 353  
 Okapi, xii, 321-2  
 Okeechobee, Lake, xiv, 200  
 Old Age, cause of degeneration in, x, 201;  
   feelings of time in, xi, 194;  
   jaws in, ix, 57  
 "Old Probabilities", i, 216-17  
 Old Testament, hygienic laws in, x, 15;  
   morality of, xv, 374  
 Old Vienna School, x, 77, 104  
 Old Wives' Remedies, xiii, 249  
 Oleic Acid, viii, 221  
 Olfactory Nerve, ix, 142, xi, 29-30, 81-2  
 Oligoclase, iii, 329  
 Olive Oil, chemical nature, viii, 231;  
   making of, by plants, ix, 28, xiii, 95;  
   substitutes for, viii, 363  
 Olives, acquired taste for, xi, 72, 73;  
   origin, xiii, 226  
 Olivine, iii, 334  
 Omega Centauri, ii, 136, 336-7, 338-9  
 Omens, belief in, xv, 355  
 Omicron Ceti, type of variables, ii, 324-5, 327  
 Onions, antiscurvey vitamins in, x, 266;  
   bulb, xiii, 25 (fig.);  
   in lily family, 184;  
   origin, 223;  
   underground, stems, 23  
 Ontario, glacial soil of, xiv, 70, 170;  
   Keewatin series, iii, 169;  
   lakes, 143;  
   oldest fossils in, 250  
 Ontario, Lake, increasing altitude, iii, 82  
 Oozes, deep-sea, iii, 54, xii, 18, 19, xiv, 285

Opals, iii, 334-5  
Opaque Bodies, iv, 324;  
  X-ray examination, vii, 253-5  
Open Hearth Furnaces, v, 320-2, 323  
Open-Hearth Process, viii, 160, 269  
Opium, history and sources, xiii, 253-4;  
  use of, in tropics, xv, 126-7  
Oppolzer, Johannes von, x, 113  
Opossums, xii, 274-6, 278;  
  embryological resemblances, xv, 54;  
  instinct of, xi, 46  
Optical Illusions, iv, 323, xi, 184-90;  
  due to atmospheric refractions, i, 171-4, iv, 326-9  
Optic Nerve, ix, 110 (fig.), 124, 142, xi, 29-30, 84-5;  
  discovery, xvi, [82](#);  
  retina and, iv, 346;  
  stimuli affecting, x, 118  
Optics, atmospheric, i, 164-85;  
  "father of physiologic", x, 97;  
  history of development, xvi, [101](#), 119  
Optimal Temperature, xi, 51  
Optophone, v, 332-5, 384  
Orange (color), complementary color of, iv, 367;  
  heat color, 361;  
  soothing effects, vi, 274, 275  
Orange Juice, for babies, ix, 347  
Oranges, food values, x, 266, 268;  
  origin, xiii, 226;  
  spread, 354;  
  true berries, 54  
Orang-utan, xii, 381, 383;  
  compared with man, xv, 59;  
  of Bronx Garden, v, 9  
Orators, advantages over writers, xv, 145;  
  limited speeches of ancient, v, 62;  
  pitch of voice of, iv, 232  
Orchards, frost protection, i, 259, 332;  
  warm and cold spots, 258-9  
Orchestras, sounds of, iv, 199  
Orchid Family, xiii, 184-7  
Orchids, aerial roots, xiii, 20-1;  
  butterfly, 145;  
  epiphytic, 362;  
  fertilization, 144-5;  
  flowers, 50;  
  highest of monocotyledons, 181;  
  illustrations, 145-7;  
  leaves of saprophytic, 100;  
  Madagascar, 48;  
  seeds, 154, 344;  
  vanilla, 259-60;  
  in tropical forests, xiv, 368  
Ordeals, xv, 373  
Ordovician Period, iii, 20, 185-91, 381;  
  plants and animals, 251, 261, 266, 267, 268, 270, 273, 274, 277, 281;  
  sea extensions in, 183 (fig.)  
Ore Deposits, iii, 355-70, viii, 197-200  
Oregon, block mountains, iii, 139;  
  earthquakes in, xiv, 331;  
  forests of, 374;  
  lava formations, 102, 104, 318;  
  storm waves on coast, 300  
Ores, defined, iii, 381, viii, 197;  
  electrolytic refining, vii, 319-21;  
  extraction of metals from, viii, 131, 269-72;  
  in metamorphic rocks, xiv, 234, 237;  
  veins, how formed, iii, 126  
Oresme, Nicole, xvi, [101](#)  
Organic, defined, viii, 380  
Organic Acids, viii, 52, 219-21, 336  
Organic Chemical Industries, viii, 241-66  
Organic Chemistry, viii, 52, 204-40;  
  beginnings, xvi, [162](#)  
Organic Compounds, viii, 51-2, 204, 205;  
  character of series, 207;

colors, 85-6, 258, 312;  
 explosion of, 63;  
 interchange of groups, 211;  
 physical state and molecular complexity, 298;  
 solubility in water, 37  
 Organic Life, beauty universal, xvi, [145-6](#);  
 climatic influences, 141-2;  
 distinction from inorganic realm, xii, 13-14;  
 origin, xiii, 300-1, xvi, [144-5](#), 149;  
 no traces in meteors, ii, 292;  
 studies of Mayer and Helmholtz, xvi, [142](#)  
 (see also Life)  
 Organic Liquids, solubility, viii, 112  
 Organic Matter, chemical constituents, viii, 18, 29, 34, 42, 64;  
 food of animals, 349;  
 formed by plants, xiii, 14;  
 in atmospheric dust, i, 60-1;  
 in soils, viii, 339-40;  
 in waters, 40-1  
 Organicists, school of, x, 86  
 Organisms, binomial nomenclature, x, 84;  
 cell constitution, 119, xv, 16, xvi, [142](#);  
 chemical basis of, xii, 10-13;  
 chemistry of, viii, 204-5, 348-72;  
 chemosynthetic, xii, 15;  
 earliest, xiii, 299, 303;  
 frames and shells, xvi, [145](#);  
 growth and forms due to physical laws, xvi, [142](#), 144-5;  
 growth compared with crystallization, iii, 311;  
 metals congenial to, viii, 148;  
 microscopic (see Germs);  
 reproduction of, x, 228;  
 symmetry in, xvi, [155](#);  
 variations, meristic and substantive, xvi, [155](#);  
 vestiges in oldest rocks, iii, 249-50 (see Animals, Plants)  
 Organogens, viii, 18  
 Organs (physical), disordered functions of, x, 318-65;  
 vital function testing, 376-9, 382-3  
 Organs (musical), iv, 228-31;  
 flue and reed styles, 234-5;  
 intervals on, 208;  
 temperature effects on, 231-2;  
 pipes of, xv, 316  
 Oribasius, x, 31  
 Oriental Gobies, fins of, xii, 134  
 Orientation, in ancient temples, ii, 25-6  
 Orinoco Basin, arrau turtle of, xii, 193-4;  
 chocolate in, xiii, 234;  
 jaguars of, xii, 362  
 Orinoco River, caribes of, xii, 160;  
 connections with Amazon, xiv, 187  
 Orioles, xii, 269  
 Orion, great nebula in, ii, 357, 359, 363, 364;  
 moving clusters of, 343;  
 distortions from sun's motion, 306  
 Orion Stars, ii, 117;  
 moving clusters among, 343;  
 radial velocities, 308  
 Orkney Islands, wave action at Wick, xiv, 300  
 Ornaments, bodily, xv, 253-4  
 Ornithorhynchus, xii, 272  
 Orongo, Mongolian, xii, 327  
 Orpathology, x, 318  
 Orräus, of Russia, x, 164  
 Orris Root, source, xiii, 189  
 Orthoclase, iii, 328;  
 hardness of, 320  
 Orthodontia Appliances, xi, 373  
 Orthoptera, xii, 107-10  
 Osborn, Henry Fairfield, quoted, xii, 13  
 Osborn, Prof., on cave pictures, xv, 115-16;  
 on Neanderthal Man, 97  
 Osborne, J. W., i, 319  
 Oscillation Circuits, vii, 263, 265, 373-4;  
 theory of, 286-98

Oscillation Generators, vii, 273-8, 290-1  
Oscillations, electric, iv, 313, 314, vii, 373-4;  
    damped and undamped (see Damped, Undamped Waves)  
Oscillations, in planetary system, ii, 75  
Osler, Sir William, x, 150-2;  
    on conceptions of disease and therapy, 380;  
    on Pasteur, 144;  
    on sleeping sickness, 169;  
    on yellow fever germ, 162-3;  
    on hardened arteries, x, 335  
Osler's Disease, x, 152  
Osler's Spots, x, 152  
Osmium, viii, 172;  
    symbol and atomic weight, 383;  
    valence, 178, 180  
Osmosis, xiii, 91-2, 93-4  
Osmotic Pressure, viii, 113, xiii, 93-4;  
    bursting of fern spores by, 156;  
    discovery and law, xvi, [164](#);  
    in solutions, viii, 123, 311;  
    water supplied to plants by, xiii, 102  
Ostracoderms, iii, 260, 281-2  
Ostracods, xii, 18-19  
Ostriches, xii, 249;  
    hunting of, by bushmen, xv, 134-5, 222  
Ostrich Fern, xiii, 159  
Ostrich Plumes, xii, 244  
Ostwald, chemical work, xvi, [164](#), 165  
Ostwald's Imperative, xi, 257  
Oswego Tea Plant, xiii, 201, 205  
Ottoman Turks, conquests of, xiv, 308-9  
Otters, xii, 347  
Ouachita Range, xiv, 227  
Oughtred, William, xvi, [104](#)  
Ounce (leopard), xii, 357  
Outcrop, defined, iii, 381  
Outdoor Treatment, x, 240-1  
Outgoing Reactions, xi, 54-6, 146  
Outriggers, xv, 263-4  
Outwash Plains, iii, 68-9  
Ouzels, xii, 268  
Ovaries, of plants, xiii, 46, 54-5, 118;  
    beginnings, 317-18;  
    grouping of plants by, 173-5;  
    superior and inferior, 202-3  
Ovariectomy, x, 122, 147  
Over-Compound Generators, vi, 189-90  
Overeating, auto-intoxication by, xi, 370;  
    hardened arteries from, x, 335  
Overhead Transmission, vii, 10-11, 14-24, 25  
    (see also Trolley System);  
    in telephony, 104, 105  
Overheated Liquids, viii, 304  
Overshot Wheels, v, 76  
Overtones, iv, 213;  
    of organs, 230-1;  
    quality of sounds due to, 233  
Overwork, fatigue from, xi, 269, 272, 371;  
    muscular soreness from, ix, 81  
Ovules, plant, xiii, 118, 119;  
    action of fertilized, 153;  
    naked and enclosed, 173-5  
Owen, morphology studies, xvi, [140-1](#)  
Owens Automobile, vi, 104  
Owen's Valley, California, earthquake of, xiv, 334, 335  
Owls, xii, 267  
Oxalic Acid, viii, 222, 336  
Oxbow Streams and Lakes, iii, 34, xiv, 162  
Oxford University, foundation, xvi, [100](#)  
Oxidation, defined, viii, 380;  
    in water, 35;  
    of organic substances, 266;  
    of sewage, 326, 327;  
    of iron, v, 316 (see Rusting);  
    power extraction by, ix, 16, 24



Oxide of Manganese, ancient use of, xv, 113  
 Oxides, defined, viii, 380;  
   chemical formation, 11-13, 20, 36;  
   combinations with water, 38-9;  
   extraction of metals from, 47, 131, 271;  
   metallic and nonmetallic, 20;  
   ores, 47, 198  
 Oxyacetylene Blowpipe, i, 33  
 Oxy-acids, viii, 98, 380  
 Oxyhemoglobin, ix, 259-60  
 Oxygen, viii, 17, 34-6;  
   affinities, i, 12, viii, 33, 36, 47, 77, 85, 87, 134, 155;  
   amount inspired in sleep, xi, 283, 285;  
   atmospheric, i, 10, 11, 24, 25;  
   atmospheric, viii, 67;  
   atomic weight, 33, 39, 383;  
   atomic weight base, 92;  
   body needs and supply, ix, 198-9, 253-62, 267-8, x, 338-9;  
   boiling and freezing points, iv, 173;  
   carriers of, viii, 71;  
   carrying of, in blood, ix, 182-3, 258-61, x, 338-9;  
   combustion and, i, 10, iv, 138, viii, 12-13, 53, 54, 55-6, 61;  
   consumption by gas lighting, vi, 264;  
   consumption of, in exercise, ix, 261-2;  
   corrosion of metals by, viii, 13;  
   critical temperature, i, 29, iv, 174;  
   deficiency effects, i, 322, 328, ix, 268, x, 238, xi, 371;  
   density of, iv, 110;  
   diffusibility, viii, 108;  
   discovery, 34, 170, xiv, 65, xvi, [120](#);  
   energy source, viii, 268;  
   elimination from body, 353;  
   explosion with hydrogen, viii, 62;  
   hydrocarbon derivatives, 52, 212, 216-20;  
   importance, i, 24, 25;  
   in chlorophyll, xiii, 80;  
   in coal series, iii, 345;  
   in earth's crust, 308, viii, 19, 129, 192;  
   in organic compounds, 64, 204;  
   in proteins, 351;  
   in steel making, vii, 321;  
   in water, viii, 39-40, x, 26;  
   industrial uses, i, 32-3, viii, 274;  
   liquefied, i, 29, iv, 171, viii, 68;  
   melting point, iv, 162;  
   molecular structure, viii, 26-7, 36;  
   molecular velocity in, iv, 133, viii, 24;  
   most active form, 36, 41;  
   negativeness of, 31;  
   necessity of, to life, ix, 16, 18, 22, 267-8;  
   plant uses of, viii, 336-7, 340-1, xiii, 14, 80, 81, 109, xiv, 64-5;  
   potential energy in, iv, 82;  
   preparation, viii, 34-5;  
   production by plants, 49, 335, xiii, 81, 82, 109, xiv, 65;  
   production from liquid air, i, 30, 32-3, viii, 68, 274;  
   production from nitric acid and nitrates, 72;  
   production from water, 30, 31, 274;  
   rock decomposition by, 194, iii, 24, 25;  
   rusting produced by, 25;  
   solubility in water, viii, 35, 40, 111;  
   supply of, in air, ix, 254, 267-8;  
   symbol, viii, 383;  
   valences to, 178, 179-80  
 Oxygen Compounds, viii, 20, 34, 36-41, 70-4  
 Oxygen Cycle, viii, 334, 350  
 Oysters, iii, 260, 272, xii, 58-63;  
   enemies and destroyers, 50, 70, 72, 73;  
   food procuring by, ix, 19, 74;  
   raw, digestion of, 233  
 Oyster-Shells, deposits of, iii, 272  
 Ozone, i, 15-16, 378, vii, 353-5;  
   activity of, viii, 36;  
   allotropic form of oxygen, 43;  
   electrical production, vii, 238-9, 301;  
   molecular structure, viii, 26, 36;

production by lightning, i, 153

Pacas, xii, 289

Pacific Coast, geological changes, iii, 213, 222, 214 (maps);  
ports and commerce of, xiv, 269;  
potash from seaweeds, viii, 279;  
seaweed of, xiii, 27, xiv, 67, 68;  
shellfish of, xii, 62, 65, 68, 74;  
thunderstorms rare, vii, 218;  
width of continental shelf, xiv, 285

Pacific Coastal Plain, xiv, 215

Pacific Coast Forest, xiv, 374

Pacific Drainage System, xiv, 189-90

Pacific Islands, xiv, 277;  
coco palm of, xv, 125;  
weapons of, xv, 216, 219

Pacific Ocean, climate on opposite coasts, xiv, 345;  
coral reefs in, 264;  
currents of, 304, 305;  
depths, iii, 51, xiv, 23;  
extent, 22;  
herring of, xii, 156;  
salmon of, 157;  
seals of, 333-4;  
sharks of, 145, 146;  
shoal-water belt, xiv, 25;  
temperatures, 297;  
trade winds, i, 127;  
unchanged for ages, iii, 55;  
volcanic dust in, 55;  
whales of, xii, 298

Pacific Type of Coasts, xiv, 247-9, 250

Pack Rats, acquisitiveness of, xii, 292-3

Packing, Maudsley's cup leather, v, 99, 376

Paddle-fish, xii, 151

Paget, Sir James, xvi, [184](#)

Pain, xi, 116-21;  
"arrival platform" for, ix, 146;  
contact sense of, 91;  
expression of, by dogs and monkeys, xv, 64-5;  
no space perception by, xi, 164;  
organs and nerves in skin, ix, 314;  
purpose as warning, 87;  
sense of, in infants, 349;  
use of morphine in, x, 381

Painter Fogs, i, 96-7, 378

Painting, art of, beginnings and development, xv, 108-9, 110-16, 120-1, 297-303, 325;  
by compressed air, i, 29, iv, 130, v, 136;  
of body, xv, 255-6

Paintings, depth impressions in, ix, 120;  
skies in, i, 105

Paints, ancient, xv, 113-14;  
chemistry of, viii, 264-6;  
colors of, iv, 369-70;  
drying oils in, viii, 245, 247;  
lead in, 162;  
linseed oil in, 231

Pajero, xii, 364

Paleolithic Man, iii, 303-5;  
horses of, xii, 307;  
implements of, xv, 103, 105-9;  
state of, xiii, 209-10

Paleontology, defined, iii, 381;  
history, xvi, [169](#), 170, 172

Paleophytology, xvi, [167](#)

Paleozoic Era, iii, 20, 381;  
animals, 263, 266-75, 276-8, 284, 285, xii, 49, 75, 104, 142, 151, 165;  
climatic zones in, iii, 173;  
divisions and species of, xv, 71;  
plants, iii, 251-5;  
rocks and history, 179-207;  
vertebrates absent, 261

Paleozoic Rocks, iii, 179-207;  
recognizable by fossils, 174, 179;  
why rich in fossils, 264

Palestine. ancient rain measurements. i. 68. 213:

climate changes in, xiv, 361-2, 379;  
 maritime plain of, xv, 138  
 Palisades of the Hudson, iii, 111, 212, xiv, 108-9, 122;  
 blocks at foot of, 76;  
 jointing at Bergen Cut, 133  
 Palladium, viii, 173;  
 as catalyzer, 103;  
 symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Pallas, meteor found by, ii, 284  
 Pallas (asteroid), discovery, ii, 255;  
 orbit, 258  
 Pallor, causes of, x, 337;  
 temporary, ix, 161, 162, 163, 165, 166  
 Palm Beach, millionaires at, xi, 52  
 Palmer, Dr. G. T., i, 323  
 Palm Family, xiii, 188  
 Palmitic Acid, viii, 220, 221, 350  
 Palm Kloof, xiv, 369-70  
 Palm Oil, African development and, xiii, 11;  
 source, xiv, 383;  
 vegetable fat, viii, 246  
 Palm-Oil Tree, xiii, 188  
 Palms, cocoanut, xiii, 219-20;  
 first appearance, xiii, 319;  
 in tropics, distribution of, xiv, 368;  
 leaves of, xiii, 176;  
 monocotyledons, 178;  
 trunks of, 26  
 Paloverde, leaves of, xiii, 379  
 Pamias, rock disintegration on, xiv, 73-4  
 Pamlico Sound, bar of, xiv, 264  
 Pampas, absence of trees in, xiv, 381;  
 armadillo burrows on, xii, 284;  
 cattle-raising and agriculture on, xiv, 384;  
 dust whirls, i, 60;  
 flatness of, xiv, 158, 216;  
 grass and other plants of, xiii, 375-6;  
 grasses, drying of, xiv, 381;  
 horses of, xii, 307;  
 true plains, xiv, 218  
 Pampas-Cat, xii, 364  
 Panacea, x, 16  
 Panaceas, medicinal, x, 41  
 Panama Canal, Caribbean traffic, i, 282;  
 Chagres River and, xiv, 195;  
 dredges used, v, 255-6;  
 material excavated, 258  
 Panama Canal Zone, health conditions, i, 327, x, 162;  
 sanitary control, costs, xiv, 344, 356;  
 temperatures, i, 209  
 Panama, Isthmus of, anteaters of, xii, 283;  
 earthquakes on, xiv, 331;  
 pearl fisheries of, xii, 62;  
 sea devils of, 150;  
 temperature, i, 208-9;  
 yellow fever extermination, x, 162, xiv, 356, 357  
 Pancreas, functions of, ix, 237, x, 330, 347;  
 secretin effects on, 325  
 Pancreatic Juice, viii, 358, ix, 237-8, 242, x, 325-6, 330;  
 of infants, ix, 346  
 Pangolins, xii, 281  
 Pangong Lake, Tibet, xiv, 211  
 Panpipes, xv, 315 (fig.), 316  
 Panspermia, xii, 9  
 Panthers, xii, 363;  
 stalking of game, xi, 224  
 Pantograph, in trolley systems, vii, 197  
 Papaw, origin, xiii, 226  
 Paper, electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
 electrification by tearing of, 260;  
 heat conductivity, 179;  
 making of, v, 289-99, 380;  
 making of, in ancient Egypt, xvi, [72](#);  
 made from corn fiber, xiii, 213;  
 made from mulberrv. v. 290, xiii, 244;

made from spruce wood, 10, 236;  
 Manila, 240;  
 origin of name, xv, 157  
 Paper Machines, v, 295-9, 377  
 Paper, Mulberry, xiii, 244;  
   bark as cloth, xv, 256-7  
 Paper Pulp, making of, viii, 153  
 "Paper Sailor," xii, 78  
 Paper Showers, i, 359  
 Papier-Maché, ancient, xvi, [73](#)  
 Papillæ, xi, 70-1  
 Papin's Digester, iv, 170-1  
 Papuans, hair of, xv, 38;  
   prayer, 346  
 Pappus, Greek author, xvi, [94-5](#)  
 Papyrus, v, 289;  
   Egyptian, xvi, [72](#)  
 Paracelsus, x, 46-50;  
   classifying tendency of, 83;  
   compared with Vesalius, 53;  
   followed by Van Helmont, 68;  
   Locke on, 75  
 Parachutes, v, 234  
 "Paradise Lost", quotations, ii, 36, 210-11, 350  
 Paraffin, viii, 51, 208;  
   combustion of, 52;  
   meaning of name, 206, 380;  
   melting requirements, iv, 162  
 Paraffin Candles, viii, 247  
 Paraffins, Paraffin Hydrocarbons, viii, 206-210, 241;  
   contrasted with benzenes, 232-4;  
   defined, 380;  
   derivatives, 210-32;  
   molecule configuration, 233;  
   residues in benzenes, 235-6, 238-40;  
   unsaturated, 230-2  
 Paragreles, i, 341, 378  
 Parallax Motion, ii, 317  
 Parallax, ii, 311-18;  
   Galileo's method, 55;  
   Hipparchus on, 32;  
   in distance perception, xi, 182;  
   photographic study, ii, 137, 314  
 Parallel Forces, resultant of, iv, 99  
 Parallel-veined Leaves, xiii, 32, 37 (fig.), 176, 177, 178  
 Parallelogram of Forces, v, 184-6  
 Paralysis, electric treatment, vi, 17, vii, 238  
 Paranthelion, i, 378  
 Parantiselenæ, i, 378  
 Para Rubber, xiii, 246-7  
 Paraselanæ, i, 180, 183, 378  
 Parasitic Clouds, i, 104, 378  
 Parasitic Plants, xiii, 15, 21, 100, 364  
 Parasitology, xvi, [181](#)  
 Parchment Paper, strength, viii, 255  
 Paré, Ambroise, x, 46, 54-6, 97, 129, xvi, [108](#)  
 Pareira, "Materia Medica", xvi, [186](#)  
 Parental Instinct, xi, 56  
 Parental Solicitude, xi, 149  
 Parents, care of children, ix, 352;  
   children's resemblance to (see Heredity);  
   pleasure of, in children, 153  
 Parhelia, Parhelic Circles, i, 179-80, 181, 183, 378  
 Parian Chronicle, meteor recorded in, ii, 284  
 Paris, balloons in siege of 1871, v, 225;  
   bombardment in World War, 369-70, iv, 201-2;  
   Salpêtrière Hospital, xvi, [184](#);  
   sewage disposal, viii, 327  
 Paris Green, viii, 169  
 Paris-London Air Service, i, 44-5, 95, 285-6  
 Paris Observatory, ii, 58  
 Paris, University of, founded, xvi, [100](#);  
   medical school, x, 38  
 Park, Mungo, xvi, [123](#)  
 Park Cattle, xii, 331

Parker, morphology studies, xvi, [140](#)-1  
Park Forests, xiv, 374  
Parkinson, James, x, 112  
Parklike Landscapes, xiii, 374-5, 376  
Parliament, British, gold mace of, xv, 208  
Parmenides, Greek philosopher, xvi, [84](#)  
Paros, fossils in rocks of, iii, 14  
Parrakeet, Carolina, xii, 266  
Parrots, xii, 265, 266-7;  
    dyeing of, 179;  
    monogamous, xv, 276  
Parsec, astronomical unit, ii, 315  
Parsley, xiii, 200-1, 223  
Parsnips family, xiii, 200-1;  
    origin, 223;  
    swelled roots, 19  
Parsons Steam Turbine, v, 150-1, 382  
Particles, technical meaning, iv, 382  
Partridge Berry, crossbreeding devices, xiii, 122;  
    in madder family, 205;  
    illustration, 96  
Partridges, xii, 261  
Pascal, Blaise, atmospheric pressure studies, iv, 114-16;  
    mathematical work, xvi, [105](#), 114, 119;  
    vacuum studies, 110  
Passenger Aircraft, i, 41-3, 44-5, 50  
Passerine Birds, xii, 268-9  
Passiflora, origin, xiii, 226  
Passion Flower, tendrils, xiii, 112  
Passions (see Emotions)  
Past comparisons with present, vii, 76  
Pasteboard, making of, v, 299  
Pasteur, Louis, x, 136-44, 208;  
    bacteria studies, xvi, [143](#), 182, 184, 185;  
    chemical work, 163-4;  
    courage of, x, 101;  
    Lister and, 144, 145, 146;  
    references to work of, 107, 132, 133  
Pasteurization, x, 139-40  
Pasteurized Milk, xiii, 71, x, 132, 140;  
    scurvy from, 266;  
    vitamines in, 263, ix, 347  
Pastries, as food, x, 273, 315  
Patagonia, bushlands of, xiv, 381;  
    huanacos of, xii, 313;  
    plains of, xiv, 218;  
    rhea of, xii, 249;  
    tides of, xiv, 298  
Patagonians, height of, xv, 39  
Patches of Peyer, x, 287-8  
Patella, ix, 69, 70 (fig.)  
Patent Medicines, remarks on, vii, 241  
Pater Noster, in Aztec, xv, 169  
Pathfinders, of flowers, xiii, 134, 140  
Pathogenic Germs, x, 194-5 (see Disease Germs)  
Pathological Anatomy, Morgani's work in, x, 98  
Pathology, Cellular, founded by Virchow, x, 119, 128  
Patriotism, sentiment of, xi, 145, 151  
Pavloff, Ivan, x, 131, 319  
Pavlov's Law, xi, 198, 201  
Pay-as-you-enter Cars, vii, 184  
Peach Trees, xiii, 197, 226  
Pea Family, xiii, 198-9;  
    antiquity, 324-5;  
    fertilization, 137-9;  
    food devices, 97-8;  
    nitrogen-fixing parasites, i, 35, xiv, 66;  
    seed dispersal by, xiii, 339, 347  
Peake Deep, xiv, 289  
Peanuts, oil of, ix, 28  
Pearl Islands, xii, 62  
Pearls, finding by X-rays, vii, 256;  
    origin, xii, 62-3, 66  
Pearly Nautilus, xii, 75-6;  
    evolution of, iii, 273-5

Pear Psylla, honeydew of, i, 351-2  
 Pearson, eugenic studies, xvi, [157](#);  
   on artificial selection, 154;  
   statistical methods, 153  
 Pear Trees, development of fruit, xiii, 54;  
   in rose family, 197;  
   origin, 224, 226  
 Peary, Arctic soundings of, xiv, 22;  
   mirage of Crocker Land, i, 173  
 Peas, as food, viii, 365, ix, 34, x, 262;  
   crossing experiments, 231-2;  
   flowers, xii, 44 (fig.);  
   food-obtaining devices, 97;  
   leaf-tendrils, 38;  
   leaves, 36-7, 113;  
   origin, 223;  
   petals, 47, 190;  
   pods, dry fruit, 54;  
   seeds, 56;  
   sleeping of leaves, 88-9  
   (see also Pea Family)  
 Peat, elements, iii, 345;  
   formation, xiii, 68, 313;  
   in relation to coal, iii, 344;  
   in sheep plant, xiii, 380;  
   per cent of carbon in, viii, 44;  
   wood fiber seen in, 45  
 Peat Bogs, dust from burning, i, 56, 57;  
   extent of present, v, 173;  
   of Denmark, xv, 87  
 Pebrine, Pasteur's study of, x, 140  
 Peccaries, xii, 310-11;  
   jaguars and, 362  
 Pekans, xii, 350, 351  
 Peking, Temple of Sun, ii, 26  
 Pelagic Fauna, xii, 16  
 Pelee, Mount, eruption, iii, 102-3, xiv, 28, 325;  
   dust from eruption, i, 58, 59;  
   earthquakes preceding eruption, xiv, 338  
 Pelée's Hair, iii, 105  
 Pelicans, xii, 254  
 Pellagra, x, 265, 268;  
   cause of, viii, 351;  
   eruptions on uncovered surfaces, x, 254  
 Pelterie, R. Esnault, v, 175-6  
 Pelton Wheels, v, 77-9, 80, 81, 170, vi, 368  
 Pelvis, ix, 63, 66-7 (fig.);  
   in man and apes, xv, 58;  
   vestiges of, in snakes, xii, 213  
 Pelycypoda, xii, 58-63  
 Pemba, clove production, xiii, 263  
 Penang, clove trees, xiii, 262  
 Penck, Prof., climate studies, xiv, 361;  
   land and water curves, 26  
 Pendulum, discovery, v, 63-5;  
   Galileo's observations, ii, 53;  
   gravity action on, iv, 97-8;  
   oscillations and regulation of, 147, 225, 226;  
   types in clocks, v, 73, 74  
 Pendulum Clocks, invention, ii, 58;  
   escapement, v, 73-4;  
   regulation to temperature, iv, 147  
 Peneplains, iii, 30, 34-5, 381;  
   cretaceous, 232  
 Penetrating Radiation, i, 143-4, 146, 379  
 Pennsylvania, coal beds, iii, 199, 347-8;  
   former volcanoes, xiv, 318;  
   glacial soil of, 70, 170;  
   natural gas, iii, 355  
 Pennsylvanian Period, iii, 198-202;  
   coal deposits, 198-201, 345;  
   insects, 279;  
   plants, 252-4  
 Pennyroyal, source, xiii, 205  
 Penguins, xii, 251

Penstocks, vi, 363  
 Pentane, derivatives, viii, 210  
 Pentose, viii, 229  
 Pentstemon, corolla, xiii, 201  
 Penumbra, of shadows, iv, 332-3  
 Peony, pollen of, xiii, 124  
 Pepin, Lake, xiv, 202  
 Pepo, xiii, 54  
 Pepper, black, xiii, 265;  
     red, 223  
 Peppermint, viii, 251, 252  
 Pepsin, in gastric juice, ix, 235, x, 320, 326  
 Peptones, x, 277  
 Pepys, Samuel, "Diary" quoted, iv, 53  
 Per, defined, viii, 380  
 Perceptions, defined, xi, 160-2;  
     differences in power of, 152;  
     Greek theories, xvi, [87](#);  
     misinterpreted, x, 358;  
     of color, ix, 114-17;  
     of light and shade, 105;  
     of objects, 105-11;  
     of space, xi, 162-91;  
     of time, 192-6;  
     relativity of, xvi, [85](#)  
 Percussion, in diagnosis, x, 99, 110, 371  
 Percussion Cap, viii, 145  
 Percussion Drills, v, 129, 261-2, 263  
 Percussion Shells, v, 372  
 Percussive System, of oil boring, v, 265-7  
 Perennials, buds, xiii, 53;  
     roots, 16;  
     planting tables, 289-96  
 Perfection, Man's struggle for, xv, 38-9  
 Perfumes, chemistry of, viii, 251-2  
 Pericles, reference to, x, 20  
 Peridot, iii, 334  
 Perier, Pascal and, iv, 114-15  
 Perigee, defined, ii, 197  
 Perigord District, human relics, iii, 304-5  
 Perihelion, defined, ii, 50, 275  
 Period, technical meaning, iv, 383  
 Periodic Breathing, x, 340  
 Periodic Classification, viii, 177-83, 307, 309  
 Periods, Geological, iii, 19-21, 381  
 Peripatus, xii, 81  
 Perique Tobacco, xiii, 258  
 Periscopes, v, 200-1  
 Peristalsis, x, 327  
 Peritonitis, asepsis in, x, 147;  
     causes of, 195, 288  
 Periwinkles, xii, 71  
 Perkins Ice Machine, v, 358, 379  
 Perlite, viii, 160, 274  
 Permanent Magnets, iv, 243, vi, 30, 37, 117, vii, 372;  
     care of, vi, 34, 38;  
     lifting force of, iv, 289  
 Permian Period, iii, 20, 202-5, 381  
 Perpetual Motion, v, 97, vi, 214, xvi, [135](#)  
 Perpetual Snow Line, iii, 59  
 Perpetuation of the Race, ix, 324-44;  
     marriage and the family, xv, 273  
 Perret, Prof. F. A., i, 194  
 Perrine, astronomer, ii, 136, 146, 262, 362  
 Perseids, ii, 288  
 Perseus, star clusters in, ii, 336, 343  
 Persia, ancient, Mediterranean aims, xiv, 306;  
     astronomy of ancient, ii, 26;  
     cheeta of, xii, 365;  
     climate changes, xiv, 361-2;  
     lions of, xii, 359;  
     magi of, xvi, [59](#);  
     plateau of, xiv, 222;  
     sun-worship, ii, 20;  
     use of opium, xiii, 253;

wild asses of, xii, 308  
Persian Cats, xii, 356  
Persian Gulf, first civilization around, xvi, [47](#);  
  pearl fisheries of, xii, 62  
Persian Language, xv, 162;  
  words from, in English, 161  
Persimmons, xiii, 226, 352-3  
Persistence of Vision, iv, 346-7, v, 329, vi, 155  
Persistency and will, xi, 264  
Personal Equation, xi, 156  
Personal Hygiene, disease prevention through, x, 302-17;  
  teaching of, 283-5  
Personality, changed in emotion, xi, 134;  
  dreams as revelation of, 302;  
  loss of, in crowds, 324, 325-6, 329-30;  
  source, 33;  
  splitting of, in hysteria, x, 360-1, 362  
Perspective, xi, 181-2;  
  in distance perception, ix, 119-20  
Perspiration, absorption by various materials, x, 307, 308, 309;  
  amount of "insensible," 70-1;  
  caused by fear, xi, 131, 132, 133;  
  constitution of, x, 310;  
  humidity and, i, 77;  
  temperature regulation by, 317, v, 348-9, ix, 169, x, 251, 274  
  (see also Sweat, Cold Sweat)  
Peru, ancient use of cocaine, xiii, 254;  
  ancient corn-growing, 212;  
  ancient stone structures of, xv, 271;  
  conquest of, xiv, 250;  
  foot plow of Indians, xv, 236 (fig.);  
  harbors and commerce, xiv, 265, 266;  
  Incas (See Incas);  
  rainfall and fog, i, 95, 96-7;  
  rain-tree, 352;  
  source of quinine, xiii, 251;  
  words derived from, xv, 161  
Peruvian Art, ancient, xv, 297 (fig.), 311 (fig.)  
Peruvian Bark, xiii, 250-1  
Peruvian Earthquake, xiv;  
  tidal waves of, xiv, 337  
Peruvian Paint, i, 96-7, 378  
Pessimism, physical causes, xi, 339, 369-70, 372  
Pestles, xv, 238-9  
Petals, of flowers, xiii, 45, 47;  
  importance in classification, 47;  
  first appearance, 318;  
  lacking in some flowers, 46  
Peter Pan, story of, xv, 330  
Peters, Dr., of Hamilton, ii, 256  
Petiole, of leaves, xiii, 34, 35  
Petit, Jean-Louis, x, 90-1, xvi, [161](#)  
Petrels, xii, 251, 252  
Petrified Animals and Plants, iii, 15-16, 126-7  
Petroleum, composition, products, and supply, viii, 208-10;  
  fluorescence of, iv, 323, 379-80;  
  origin and occurrence, iii, 348-54;  
  production and supply (U. S.), v, 172-3;  
  supply and approaching exhaustion, vii, 309  
Petrology, iii, 381, xvi, [170](#)  
Pfeiffer, immunity theory of, x, 211;  
  influenza germ discovery, 295  
Phaestos Disk, xv, 176 (fig.)  
Phagocytosis, x, 209-10  
Phaleropes, xii, 262  
Phanerogams, xiii, 62-3;  
  reproduction, 117-54 (see Flowering Plants)  
Phantasies, in psychoanalysis, x, 365  
Phantom Circuits, vii, 105-6, 119  
"Pharaoh's Chicken," xii, 260  
Pharmacognosy, xiii, 249  
Pharmacology, x, 381, xvi, [186](#);  
  chemical, founded by Paracelsus, x, 50  
Pharmacy, history, xvi, [186-7](#)  
Pharynx, condition in thirst, xi, 66



Phase (electricity), defined, vi, 204-5;  
 "in," 168;  
 "out of," 167, 204  
 (see also Single-Phase, Two-phase, Three-phase)  
 Phase Law (chemistry), xvi, [136](#), 164  
 Phase Relations, vi, 167-9, 171-4  
 Phases, of Mars, ii, 227;  
 of moon, 190, 193-5, 196  
 Phasing-in, defined, vi, 263, 342  
 Pheasants, xii, 261;  
 hearing of, i, 188  
 Phenology, i, 254-6, 379  
 Phenolphthalein, viii, 294, x, 378  
 Phenols, viii, 236, 237-8, 380;  
 as disinfectants, 333  
 Philadelphia, summer of 1816, i, 360;  
 water supply of, xiv, 140;  
 yellow fever epidemic, x, 159  
 "Philadelphia Ledger," first Hoe press, v, 301  
 Philippine Islands, aerial exploration work, i, 47;  
 baguios, 136;  
 beriberi in, ix, 35, x, 257;  
 carabao of, xii, 329;  
 civilization in mountain valleys, xv, 131;  
 continental islands, xiv, 274;  
 copra production, xiii, 220;  
 dipterocarp forests, 350;  
 fiber-wear, 236;  
 fire obtained by friction, viii, 89;  
 fire by air-compression, v, 128;  
 Manila hemp, xiii, 239-40;  
 new volcano in Camiguin, xiv, 320;  
 ocean depths near, iii, 51;  
 octopod fishing, xii, 78;  
 rainfall at Baguio, i, 110;  
 rice growing, xiii, 213, 214;  
 Weather Bureau, i, 223  
 Philo of Byzantium, thermoscope, i, 69  
 Philosophers, Faraday on, x, 376  
 Philosopher's Stone, xvi, [14](#)  
 Philosophy, Greek, xvi, [76-80](#), 83-8, 99;  
 18th century, 117;  
 mediæval, x, 35;  
 recent, xvi, [195-8](#);  
 Roman and Mediæval, 99-100;  
 science and, 112, 115;  
 social spirit and, 195  
 Philostratus, on death of Domitian, ii, 221;  
 on sun, 165  
 Phlegmatic Temperament, xi, 153  
 Phlegraean Fields, xiv, 225, 316, 320  
 Phlogopite, iii, 334  
 Phœnician Language, xv, 162  
 Phœnicians, Africa circumnavigated by, xiv, 196;  
 commerce of, 307;  
 in Iberian group, xvi, [49](#);  
 introduction of cats by, xii, 355;  
 invention of Alphabet, xv, 175;  
 navigation of, v, 182;  
 ships of, xiv, 265  
 Phonisms, xi, 222  
 Phonograph v, 328-9, 381;  
 combined with motion pictures, 331;  
 making of records of, iv, 240;  
 motor-driven, vii, 87;  
 vibration rates in, ix, 101  
 Phosgene, viii, 263, x, 187  
 Phosphate Baking Powders, viii, 136  
 Phosphate Group, viii, 93  
 Phosphate of Lime, plant needs of, xiv, 67  
 Phosphate Rock, as fertilizer, viii, 89, 344, 345;  
 occurrence and supply, xiv, 67  
 Phosphates, derivation and uses, viii, 89;  
 fertilizers, 153, 279-80;  
 in blood, x, 280;

in urine, x, 343;  
 test, viii, 290  
 (see also Calcium Phosphate, Sodium Phosphate)  
 Phosphine, viii, 89  
 Phospholipins, viii, 351  
 Phosphorescence, iv, 380;  
   of decaying wood, i, 346;  
   of marine animals, xii, 18-20, 24, 84  
 Phosphoric Acid, composition, viii, 89, 115;  
   in body, x, 280;  
   plant needs and sources, xiv, 67, 68, 69;  
   salts from, viii, 116;  
   solubility, 112;  
   stability, 115  
 Phosphorus, viii, 18-19, 87-9;  
   burning under water, 54-5;  
   ignition point, 53;  
   in body, functions, 354-5;  
   in fertilizers, 343, 344-5;  
   in iron ores, iii, 356;  
   melting requirements, iv, 162;  
   plant needs of, viii, 337, 341, 342, 344-5, ix, 29;  
   sources, viii, 345;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Phosphorous (plant), ancient name of Venus, ii, 191  
 Phosphorus Pentoxide, viii, 87, 89  
 Photisms, xi, 222  
 Photochemical Climate, i, 325, 379  
 Photo-engraving, xvi, [129](#)  
 Photographic Action, of different colors, iv, 365-6  
 Photographic Films, composition, viii, 255;  
   invention, v, 330-1  
 Photographic Map-Making, i, 45-8  
 Photographs, savage ideas of, xv, 331;  
   X-ray, vii, 250, 253-4  
 Photography, chemistry of, viii, 171-3;  
   color, iv, 368-9;  
   history, xvi, [192](#);  
   in astronomy (see Astronomical Photography);  
   in aurora studies, i, 162;  
   in lightning study, 146-8;  
   lenses used in, iv, 373;  
   underwater, i, 47-8  
   (see also Camera)  
 Photometers, vii, 374  
 Photosphere, defined, ii, 173  
 Photosynthesis, xiii, 81, 105, 109;  
   in cactus plants, 378  
 Phrenic Nerve, xi, 37  
 Phrenology, ix, 145  
 Phrygian Stone, ii, 284  
 Phylum, Phyla, xii, 29  
 Physas, xii, 69, 71  
 Physical Changes, contrasted with chemical, viii, 14-15  
 Physical Characters, classification of man by, xv, 36-47  
 Physical Chemistry, viii, 296-316  
 Physical Examinations, x, 370-1  
 Physical States of Matter, viii, 22, 382;  
   changed by heat, iv, 139, 151-3;  
   chemical interpretation, viii, 296-316;  
   in relation to pressure and temperature, 303-5;  
   suspended changes, 113, 304, 305  
 Physical Training Exercises, x, 305  
 Physicians, Babylonian laws controlling, x, 14-15;  
   capacity and preparation of, 367, 369;  
   earliest distinction from surgeons, 16-17;  
   essential duties of, 21, 75-6;  
   Oath of Hippocrates, 18-19;  
   Paracelsus on province of, 49  
 PHYSICS, Volume iv  
 Physics, branches of, iv, 50;  
   concrete science, xvi, [42](#);  
   daily applications of, iv, 10, 187, xvi, [17](#), 19, 30;  
   defined, 36;  
   energy the subject of, iv, 12, 13-14, 50;

exact, positive science, x, 368;  
 history of development of, iv, 11, 18-20, 24-30, xvi, [54](#), 82, 89, 91-2, 101, 103, 105, 109-10, 129-38;  
 interrelation of phenomena of, iv, 39, 40;  
 measurements in, iv, 45, xvi, [129-30](#);  
 medicine and, x, 81, 369;  
 realm of, iv, 13-20;  
 technical terms, glossary, 381-4  
 Physik, Philip, x, 121  
 PHYSIOGRAPHY, Volume xiv  
 Physiography, defined, iii, 381, xvi, [36](#)  
 Physiological Meteorology, i, 316-31  
 PHYSIOLOGY, Volume ix  
 Physiology, daily applications, xvi, [15](#), 16-17;  
 history of development, x, 29, 30-1, 81, 125-8, xvi, [82-3](#), 180;  
 medicine based on (Boerhaave), x, 76-7;  
 science of body, xvi, [37](#);  
 teaching of, remarks on, x, 284-5  
 Piano, automatic, vi, 97;  
 evolution of, xv, 318;  
 intervals on, iv, 208;  
 sympathetic vibration, vii, 261-2;  
 vibration rate of notes, ix, 99  
 Picard, astronomer, ii, 58, 59, 64  
 Piche, A., deperditometer, i, 319  
 Pickerel Frogs, xii, 180  
 Pickerels, xii, 163  
 Pickering, Prof. Edward C., astronomical work, ii, 17, 116, 118, 122, 127, 130, 132-3, 133, 145, 146, 233, 237-8, 297, 307, 359  
 Pickering, W. H., ii, 271  
 Picric Acid, viii, 63, 238, 262  
 Pictou, Nova Scotia, pollen shower, i, 359  
 Picture Writing, xv, 167-9  
 (see also Hieroglyphics)  
 Pictures, depth impressions in, ix, 120  
 Piddington, Henry, i, 135  
 Piddocks, xii, 59  
 Pie Crust, "taste" of, xi, 127  
 Piedmont Glaciers, iii, 60  
 Piedmont Plateau, xiv, 27-8, 213;  
 building stones of, iii, 371, 372;  
 forests of, xiv, 378;  
 geology, iii, 28, 112, 172, 188, 231-2  
 Pig Iron, v, 318, viii, 157, 158, 159;  
 electric furnace production, vii, 312  
 Pigeons, xii, 265;  
 equilibrium disturbances in, x, 126, xi, 31  
 Pigments, viii, 162, 264, 265-6;  
 ancient, xv, 113-14;  
 colors of, iv, 369-70  
 Pigs (swine), xii, 310-11;  
 evolution of hoof, iii, 300  
 Pikas, xii, 287-8  
 Pikes (fish), xii, 163  
 Pike's Peak, shadow in sky, i, 170  
 Pile-driving, by water jets, v, 88-9  
 Pileus, of mushrooms, xiii, 163  
 Pilgrim Shell, xii, 65  
 Pili Erectores, xi, 113  
 Pillows, and sleep, xi, 290  
 Pillsbury, Prof., quoted, xi, 168-9  
 Pilot Balloons, i, 21-2, 312, 379  
 Pilot Charts, i, 273-5  
 Piloting, wireless system, vii, 285  
 Pilot Lights, vi, 276  
 Pilot Snakes, xii, 219-20, 233  
 Piltdown Man, xv, 92-5;  
 brain of, 96;  
 implements of, 107;  
 period of, 102  
 Pimento, origin, xiii, 265  
 Pimpernel, xiii, 203  
 Pimples, ix, 186, 187;  
 germs of, x, 201  
 Pineapple, American origin, xiii, 221, 226, xiv, 382;

fiber of leaves, xiii, 236;  
 introduction, 10;  
 water-holding leaves, 106  
 Pineapple Family, in tropical forests, xiii, 362-3;  
   restricted to America, 320  
 Pine Forests, conditions favorable to, xiii, 371;  
   pollen showers, i, 359  
 Pinel, Philippe, x, 110-11  
 Pine Needles, measuring heat in, vi, 62-3  
 Pine Trees, in American forests, xiv, 372, 374;  
   lightning dangers, i, 155;  
   planting conditions, xiii, 270;  
   pollen of, 118, 149;  
   polycotyledons, 60;  
   seeds of, 345;  
   seed-dispersal, 343;  
   wind-fertilization, 148  
   (see also Conifers)  
 Pinhole Camera, ix, 107-8, 109  
 Pinion Gears, v, 29, 30 (fig.)  
 Pink Family, petals and sepals, xiii, 194, 195  
 Pink Lady's Slipper, xiii, 145 (fig.)  
 Pinks, meadow, xiii, 133-5;  
   sea or marsh, 204  
 Pinuela, origin, xiii, 226  
 Pipal Tree of India, xiii, 108  
 Pipefishes, xii, 163  
 Pipe Organ, of Ctesibius, v, 110-11 (see Organs)  
 Pipes, lead, viii, 162  
   (see also Water Pipes)  
 "Pipes", in ingots, v, 323  
 Pipes of Pan, xv, 316, 315 (fig.)  
 Pipette, viii, 294, 295 (fig.)  
 Pipe Vine, fertilization, xiii, 131-3  
 Piracy, Stream, iii, 38-9, xiv, 177-83  
 Piranha, xii, 159  
 Pirogoff, Nikolai, x, 131  
 Pisa Cathedral, lamp in, ii, 53, v, 63-4  
 Pisa, Leaning Tower (see Leaning Tower)  
 Pistillate Flowers, xiii, 46-7  
 Pistils, xiii, 45, 46;  
   in reproduction, 117-22;  
   of highly cultivated plants, 51  
 Pistons, measurement of work of, vi, 81-2;  
   reciprocating and rotating, v, 148;  
   service in internal combustion engines, i, 57-9  
 Pita, origin and product, xiii, 244  
 Pitch of Sounds, iv, 205-6, ix, 99-100, xi, 104, 105;  
   extremes of audibility, iv, 204;  
   hearing of, xi, 103;  
   modulations of, in voice and music, iv, 209;  
   motion effects on, iv, 209-10;  
   of bells, 222;  
   of organ pipes, 230-1, 231-2;  
   of vibrating strings and rods, 223-4;  
   resonators for special, iv, 232, 233;  
   temperature effects on, 231-2  
 Pitchblende, radium from, xvi, [193](#)  
 Pitcher Plant, xiii, 39-40  
 Pith Balls, electrification of, iv, 257-8, vi, 286-7  
 Pithecanthropus Erectus, iii, 302-3, xv, 88-92;  
   brain of, 96;  
   period of, 102  
 Pittsburg, dryness of, i, 337;  
   growth as river city, xiv, 219;  
   smoke nuisance, i, 64, 65;  
   "Smoky City", vii, 343;  
   water supplies of, viii, 318;  
   water supply and typhoid rate, 322  
 Pittsburg Bituminous Coal Bed, iii, 200-1, 347  
 Pituitary Gland, x, 347  
 Plaaters Kill, xiv, 179  
 "Place in the Sun", struggle of plants for, xiii, 27-8, 38-9, 76-7, 361-3  
 Placental Animals, iii, 297, 298;  
   evolution of, xii, 271, 332  
 Placental Animals, iii, 297, 298;  
   evolution of, xii, 271, 332

Placer Deposits, defined, iii, 381;  
gold, 331, 365-6, 366-7;  
platinum, 335;  
tin, 369

Plagioclase, iii, 328-9

Plague, Greek ideas of, x, 285;  
immunity to, 207;  
inoculation against, 208;  
racial susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51

Plagues, great, x, 153-70;  
uncleanliness and, xv, 49

Plains, xiv, 212-19;  
civilization in relation to, xv, 128;  
define and distinguished, xiv, 27, 213, 220;  
Great (see Great Plains);  
outwash, iii, 68-9;  
perfect, seldom attained, 35;  
populations mostly on, xiv, 218-19;  
sea-cut, 46-7, 216;  
surfaces of high and low, 28

Planarians, xii, 44

Plane of Ecliptic, ii, 70, 163

Planers, invention, v, 47

Plane Tree, in landscaping, xiii, 271-2;  
leaf buds, 34  
(see also Sycamores)

Planet Deep, iii, 51

Planetary Motions, ii, 163, iii, 158, 159;  
compared with whirling of pail, iv, 71;  
Copernicus on, ii, 43-4;  
gravitation and, iv, 95, 98;  
Huygen's studies, ii, 58;  
irregularities, 66, 67, 71, 73, 79, 87;  
Kepler's laws, 49-52;  
Ptolemaic theory, 35-6;  
spectroscopic investigation, 120-1;  
theory of relativity and, 80-1;  
tidal friction theory, 376-7

Planetary Nebulæ, ii, 360;  
distribution and motion, 364;  
star streaming by, 347;  
stars and, 308-9

Planetary Orbits, ii, 162-3;  
deviations, 66, 67, 79;  
elliptical form, 39, 50-1, xvi, [102](#);  
first thought to be circular, ii, 34, 49;  
variations in elements, 74-5

Planetesimal Hypothesis, ii, 372-4, iii, 160-3;  
not sustained by Mt. Wilson studies, ii, 157;  
origin of moon by, 376;  
rings of Saturn by, 266

Planetesimals, ii, 374, iii, 161, 162

Planets, atmospheres of, i, 10, ii, 231-2, 245;  
conjunction recorded by Hindus, 21;  
days and seasons in, 228;  
distances and periods, 51-2;  
erratic amplitudes, 25;  
farthest, 267-9;  
hypotheses of origin, ii, 369-74, 379, iii, 160, 162;  
inner, ii, 189-92;  
law of sun's attraction, 65;  
life on, 245-50;  
lucid, 264;  
minor, 16, 254-9 (see Asteroids);  
motions (see Planetary Motions);  
orbits (see Planetary Orbits);  
photography in study, 130-4;  
sizes and motions, 162-3;  
of stars, 252-3;  
trans-Neptunian, 270-2;  
weighing of, 75-7

Plankton, Sea, xii, 17-21, xvi, [147](#)-8;  
copepods in, xii, 84;  
one-celled animals of, 25

Planning, of work, xi, 377-8

Planosphere, xvi, [91](#)  
 Plantain Eaters, xii, 265  
 Plantains, xiii, 217, 226  
 Plant Breeding, ix, 327, 337  
 Plant Classification, xiii, 168-81;  
   by cotyledons, 60-1;  
   by factor expressions, 330;  
   by morphological characters, xvi, [165-6](#);  
   by reproductive processes, 166-7;  
   former method, xiii, 175;  
   Linnæan System, x, 84;  
   outline, iii, 251  
 Plant Distribution, xiii, 337-84;  
   determined by climate, xiv, 364-79, 380-1;  
   facilitated by land arrangement, xiv, 21;  
   Ice Age and, xiii, 321, xiv, 375-7;  
   importance of study of, xiii, 12;  
   land changes and, xiii, 320  
 Plant Ecology, xiii, 354-7  
 Plant Families, xiii, 179-207;  
   restricted areas of some, 320  
 Plant Formations, xiv, 371-2, (see Plant Societies)  
 Plante, ball lightning studies, vii, 215  
 Planting, index plants, i, 255-6;  
   rules and tables, xiii, 267-97  
 Planting Machines, v, 244  
 Plant Kingdom, distinguished from animal, xii, 14-15, xiii, 13-14;  
   history of, xiii, 298-336  
 Plant Names, xiii, 168-71  
 Plants, active principle, xiii, 250;  
   adaptations in (see Adaptation to Environment);  
   aerial, xiii, 21;  
   ancient study, 249;  
   animals and, interdependence, viii, 334-5, 347, 349, 350, xiii, 82;  
   autophytic, 96-7;  
   behavior, 76-115;  
   blended characters in, ix, 337;  
   borrowing and robbing, xiii, 97-101;  
   breathing of, 109;  
   Brownian movements, xvi, [166](#);  
   carbon dioxide used by, i, 13-14, viii, 49;  
   cell constituents of, ix, 26;  
   cellulose of, 30;  
   chemical composition and processes, iii, 344, viii, 335-8, 341, 348, 349, 354-5, xiv, 64-5;  
   chlorophyll (see Chlorophyll);  
   chromosomes in different species, ix, 46;  
   classification (see Plant Classification);  
   climate and, xiv, 363;  
   colorless, xii, 14-15;  
   cultivated (see Cultivated P.);  
   defined, xiii, 13-14;  
   distribution (see Plant Distribution);  
   distinguished, xii, from animals, vii, 14-15;  
   evolution, iii, 249-58;  
   flowering and flowerless (see Flowering, Flowerless Plants);  
   fog drip, i, 351;  
   food and feeding, viii, 339-46, 347, 349, 350, xiii, 13-14, 17-18, 19, 23, 24, 25-6, 39-41, 42, 90-101, xiv, 64-8;  
   food of green and other, xiii, 70;  
   food-making and storage by, viii, 334, ix, 25-30, xiii, 77-84, 95, 96;  
   food varieties for man and animals, ix, 24-5, 30;  
   frost protection, i, 259;  
   frost susceptibilities, 258;  
   galls on, xii, 125;  
   garden (see Garden Plants);  
   geotropism, xiii, 85;  
   growth electrically stimulated, vii, 351-3;  
   growth, upward and downward, xiii, 84-5;  
   guttation, i, 350-1;  
   highly cultivated, xiii, 51;  
   hybrid, 147;  
   immobility, 14, 109-10;  
   index, i, 255;  
   inheritance laws, x, 231, 232;  
   injured, hasty flowering of, xiii, 167;  
   insect activities, 30, 41

insect-capturing, 39-41;  
 instinct in, xi, 49;  
 land (see Land Plants);  
 light effects on, x, 253;  
 marine, xii, 16-17;  
 microscopic (see Bacteria);  
 modern, origin and development, xiii, 316-25;  
 movements, 109-15;  
 motion pictures of growth, iv, 348;  
 mutation (see Mutants);  
 new species, how developed, xiii, 325-36;  
 nitrogen needs, i, 34, viii, 280, 345-6, xiv, 66;  
 nitrogen supply in soil, x, 193-4;  
 northward movement, xiii, 321;  
 number of species, 323;  
 of oceanic islands, xiv, 277, 278;  
 oils of, ix, 28;  
 parasitic, xiii, 100 (see Parasitic Plants);  
 parts of, 15;  
 petrified, iii, 15-16;  
 phenology, i, 254, 256, 379;  
 protective methods (see Protective Methods);  
 proteins of, ix, 278-9, 280, 287;  
 protoplasm of, xiii, 74;  
 rate of increase in, xv, 19, 21;  
 reasoning in, xiii, 3, 97;  
 reproduction, 116-67 (see Reproduction of Plants);  
 restless and irritable, 109-15;  
 rock disintegration by, viii, 194, 338;  
 rootless, xiii, 15, 21;  
 salt and fresh water, ix, 174, 175;  
 saprophytic, xiii, 99-101;  
 seat of life in, ix, 17;  
 seed-dispersed (see Seed);  
 struggle for dominance (see Struggle for Dominance, Struggle for Existence);  
 sunlight and, ix, 27, xi, 52, xiii, 76-7, 84-90, 361-3, xiv, 365-6, 367;  
 unicellular and multicellular, xiii, 166;  
 uses to man, 9-12, 208-66;  
 variation in, xv, 22-3 (see Variation);  
 vascular and nonvascular, xiii, 65-6;  
 water sources and uses, 90-6, 101-9;  
 water storage, 28, 41-2, 106-7, 378, 379, 380  
 (see also Vegetation)  
 Plant Societies, xiii, 356-83, xiv, 371-2  
 Plaskett, reflector of, ii, 106-7  
 Plaster of Paris, iii, 332, viii, 153;  
   made from gypsum, xiv, 209;  
   manufacture of, iii, 376  
 Plastic Surgery, x, 57, 189, 384  
 Plateaus, xiv, 220-4;  
   dissection and destruction, 224;  
   distinguished from plains and mountains, 27-8, 213;  
   formed by warping, 38;  
   mountains from dissected, iii, 139-40, xiv, 225, 226;  
   oceanic, 286;  
   re-elevated, 96-8;  
   topography developed from stratified, 80-1  
 Plate Condensers, vi, 293-4  
 Platelets, of blood, ix, 188-9;  
   held by capillary walls, 194  
 Plates, photographic, viii, 172-3  
 Platiarius, Joannes, x, 37  
 Plating of Metals (see Electroplating)  
 Platinum, iii, 335, viii, 126-7, 173-4;  
   affinity intensity, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   catalyzer, 82, 103;  
   coefficient of expansion, vi, 265;  
   density of, iv, 113;  
   electrical conductivity, 283;  
   extraction from ores, viii, 131;  
   melting point, iv, 162, viii, 384;  
   occurrence, 131, 198;  
   positiveness of, vi, 59;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384  
 Platinum Metals, viii, 172

platinum metals, viii, 175  
 Plato, classifying fault of, x, 83;  
     greatness of, 20;  
     on forms and knowledge, xvi, [87](#), 88;  
     on passions, xi, 130  
 Platte River, overloading results, xiv, 161;  
     sediment deposited, iii, 32-3  
 Platyhelminthes, xii, 44  
 Plauen Laces, v, 288  
 Play, of animals and men, ix, 21, xvi, [143](#)  
 Playfair, xvi, [170](#)  
 Pleasure, artistic forms of, xv, 296-325;  
     emotions of, ix, 153, 165;  
     significance of, xi, 121-2;  
     stimulation requisite, 195  
 Pleiades, star cluster, ii, 122, 336;  
     in moving cluster, 343;  
     nebulousity, 110, 359-60  
 Pleistocene Animals, xii, 279, 306, 313, 327  
 Plesiosaurs, iii, 288, xii, 182, 202  
 Pleurisy, friction sounds in, x, 109  
 Pliny, harvesting machines mentioned by, v, 240;  
     natural history of, xvi, [98](#);  
     on Roman physicians, x, 25  
 Pliocene Epoch, species surviving from, xv, 71  
 Plovers, xii, 262  
 Plowing, deep, xiv, 69;  
     modern, v, 218, 243  
 Plows, evolution and kinds, v, 239-40, 241-3, xv, 235-6  
 Plucker, experiments of, xvi, [193](#)  
 Plucking of Rock, iii, 29, 64, 65  
 Plumbago, viii, 43  
 Plumbing, of houses, how worked, v, 84-6  
 Plumb Lines, iv, 99  
 Plumed Seed and Fruits, xiii, 343-4, 345  
     (see also Winged Seed)  
 Plum Trees, xiii, 197, 271-2  
 Plums, drupes, xiii, 54;  
     origin, 226;  
     splitting, 94  
 Plutarch, on rain and battles, i, 336;  
     on sun, ii, 165, 220-1  
 Plutarch's Lives, Copernicus' study, xvi, [102](#)  
 Plutonic Rocks, defined, iii, 381, xiv, 105;  
     exposure by denudation, 100, 105;  
     forms, iii, 102 (fig.), 110-12, 170, xiv, 105-11;  
     topography due to, iv, 105-13;  
     weathering of, 105-6, 107, 110, 112-13  
 Pneuma, x, 27, 29, 63, 85  
 Pneumatic Breakwaters, v, 125  
 Pneumatic Caissons, v, 116-21 (see Caissons)  
 Pneumatic Cars, v, 133  
 Pneumatic Cement Gun, v, 136  
 Pneumatic Cushions, v, 133-5  
 Pneumatic Dispatch, i, 29  
 Pneumatic Drills, i, 27, iv, 129, v, 129, 261-2, 263, 380, 381  
 Pneumatic Engineering origin, v, 109  
 Pneumatic Hammer, i, 28, v, 129  
 Pneumatic Motors, v, 129-30  
 Pneumatic Musical Toys, of Hero, xvi, [92](#)  
 Pneumatic Power Transmission, i, 26, 27-8  
 Pneumatic Riveters, v, 129  
 Pneumatic School, of medicine, x, 26-7, 29  
 Pneumatic Shovels, v, 262  
 Pneumatic Tampers, v, 135  
 Pneumatic Tires, v, 133-4, 206, 382;  
     bursting by heat, iv, 151  
 Pneumatic Tools, i, 27-8, iv, 129  
 Pneumatic Trough, viii, 32 (fig.)  
 Pneumatic Tubes, i, 28-9, iv, 130, v, 137-8;  
     obstructions in, how located, iv, 200  
 Pneumatic Tunnel Shield, v, 122-4, 260  
 Pneumogastric Nerve, xi, 30  
 Pneumonia, x, 288-9;  
     discovery of cocci, xvi, [185](#);  
     form of, v, 104, 106, 216, 221, 280.



germ of, x, 194, 196, 210, 221, 209;  
immunity to, 207;  
inoculation against, 208;  
negro susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51;  
toxin of, x, 196

Po (River), levees of, xiv, 53;  
longitudinal character, 154

Pockels, F., i, 152-3

Pocky Clouds, i, 104, 379

Pocono Plateau, xiv, 221

Podalic Version, x, 56

Podalirius, x, 16

Pods, seed-shooting, xiii, 339

Poetry, development of, xv, 319-22, 325;  
historic value of, 322, 323-4

Poggendorff's Illusion, xi, 187

Pogonip, ice fog, i, 95-6, 379

Poincaré, astronomical work, ii, 356, 377;  
on relativity, xvi, [197](#)

Pointed Objects, electric discharges from, i, 157, iv, 265, 269, vi, 295-7

Poiseuille, Jean Leonard Marie, x, 126

Poison Ivy, xiii, 252;  
aerial roots, 20;  
family, 200

Poisonous Amphibians, xii, 169-70

Poisonous Gases, in World War, i, 308-9, 313-14, x, 186-7;  
scars of, 189

Poisonous Snakes, xii, 224-38

Poisonous Spiders, xii, 93, 95

Poisons, arsenic, 169;  
carbon monoxide, viii, 50-1;  
diseases from, x, 255;  
effect on mind, xi, 13;  
in air, ix, 270;  
in plants, 30, xiii, 250, 252;  
mercuric, viii, 170;  
vegetable acids, 222;  
wood alcohol, 214;  
use of, by savages and others, xv, 227-9

Poisson, Simeon Denis, xvi, [122](#)

Pola, harbor of, xiv, 253

Poland and Danzig, xiv, 306

Polar Bands, i, 99

Polar Bears, xii, 336-7;  
Eskimo method of catching, xv, 224-5

Polar Coordinates, iv, 16

Polarimeter, viii, 226

Polaris (Pole Star), ii, 232;  
a binary, 123;  
color, 297;  
magnitude, 295;  
standard of magnitude, 297

Polariscope, viii, 309-10, x, 137

Polarity, magnetic, vii, 374

Polarization, meaning, iv, 354, 383

Polarization, in electric cells, iv, 296, 298, 383, vi, 136-7

Polarization of Light, iii, 319, iv, 353-6, 383;  
discovery, xvi, [119](#);  
Pasteur & Le Bel's studies, 163-4;  
sugar testing by, iv, 354-6, viii, 226

Polar Regions, aurora in, i, 159;  
clouds and fogs, 93, 95;  
frozen soil, xiv, 75;  
halos, i, 179;  
land areas uncertain, xiv, 11, 20;  
living conditions in, 344;  
mirages, i, 172, 173;  
plant conditions of, xiv, 365;  
rain and snow in, i, 109, 119, xiv, 42;  
rime in, i, 121;  
sky shadows in, 170;  
tundra vegetation, xiii, 381;  
winds, i, 127, 128, 129

Polar Relays (telegraphy) vii, 114-18

Polecats, xii, 349

Pole Lathes, v, 42-3

Pole-line Transmission System, vii, 14-24  
 Poles of Earth, altitude of stratosphere at, i, 20;  
   aurora in relation to, 159;  
   compass in relation to, iv, 246;  
   flattening at, ii, 69;  
   weight of bodies at, 69, iv, 101  
   (see also Polar Regions)  
 Pole Strength, unit of, iv, 249, 250  
 Policeman's Whistle, iv, 220  
 Pollen, xiii, 118, 119;  
   attraction to insects, 124, 125, 134, 143;  
   found in ancient remains, 310;  
   hay fever from, x, 212;  
   in air, i, 61;  
   in aquatic plants, xiii, 149-52;  
   mixtures of, 146-8;  
   protection, 126;  
   "showers," i, 359;  
   wind-blown, xiii, 123, 148-9, 144 (illus.)  
 Pollution Gauge, i, 65, 379  
 Pollux, angular diameter, ii, 151  
 Polonium, discovery, xvi, [193](#)  
 Polyandry, xv, 285, 286-7, 294-5  
 Polycotyledons, xiii, 60  
 Polycythemia, x, 152  
 Polygamy, xv, 285, 287-9  
 Polymerization, viii, 219, 232, 335  
 Polynesia, xiv, 277;  
   ease of life in, xv, 124;  
   overpopulation of, xiv, 282  
 Polynesians, clothes of, xv, 256-7;  
   fire generation by, 231;  
   hair of, 37;  
   in brown race, 37;  
   seamanship of, xiv, 282, 305-6;  
   susceptibility to tuberculosis, xv, 51;  
   tattooing among, 258;  
   wind gods of, 342  
 Polypeptides, viii, 353  
 Polypetalae, xiii, 47, 190, 195-201  
 Polyyps, xii, 33-43  
 Polysaccharides, viii, 224, 227-9  
 Polyuria, x, 343-4  
 Polyzoa, xii, 46-7  
 Pomegranates, origin, xiii, 226  
 Pompeii, burying of, iii, 100;  
   earthquake at, xiv, 326;  
   volcanic material over, 326  
 Pomes, xiii, 54  
 Pondering, delays in brain, xi, 21  
 Ponds, depth appearances of, iv, 327;  
   dew, i, 352-3  
 Pond Snails, xii, 69  
 Pond-weed, xiii, 340  
 Pons, comet discoveries, ii, 275, 289  
 Pontchartrain, Lake, xiv, 203  
 Pontias, i, 131-2, 379  
 Poor Whites, of southern mountains, xv, 130-1  
 Popcorn, eating of, ix, 251;  
   known to Indians, xiii, 212  
 Poplar Trees, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;  
   earliest appearance, 318;  
   family, 191;  
   fluttering of leaves, 113;  
   in landscaping, 271-2;  
   seed dispersal, 343  
 Popliteal Aneurism, x, 121  
 Popoff, wireless system, xvi, [191](#)  
 Poppy, cultivation and uses, xiii, 253-4;  
   seed in confections, 250, 254  
 Population, artificial selection, xvi, [154-5](#);  
   civilization in relation to, xv, 128-9;  
   distribution of, 12;  
   increase of, 26-7;  
   mostly on plains, xiv, 218.

mostly on plains, xiv, 210,  
 of mountains, 245  
 Porbeagles, xii, 145  
 Porcelain, viii, 283;  
   Egyptian, xvi, 74  
 Porcupines, xii, 288-9;  
   absence of fear in, xi, 136  
 Porifera, xii, 30  
 Pork, calories in, ix, 299;  
   proteins in, 279;  
   trichina caused by, xv, 49;  
   vitamines in, x, 262  
 Porous Rock, water in, iii, 113-15  
 Porpoises, xii, 297  
 Portals of Entry (infections), x, 198, 201-2  
 Portal Vein, ix, 198, 245  
 Port Hudson, capture of, xiv, 194  
 Port Jackson Shark, xii, 143  
 Portland Cement, iii, 373, 374, viii, 280  
 Porto Bello, heavy rain, i, 110  
 Porto Rico, hookworm in, x, 174;  
   ocean depths near, iii, 51;  
   overpopulation of, xiv, 282;  
   zoölogy of, 274  
 Porto Rico Trench, xiv, 289  
 Portugal, aphysia dyes of, xii, 68  
 Portuguese Empire, xiv, 310  
 Portuguese Language, xv, 162  
 Portuguese Man-of-War, xii, 18, 37  
 Portuguese Navigators, xiv, 196, 309  
 Port Valais, xiv, 53  
 Position, perception of, xi, 162-3, 164, 165, 167-71  
 Positive, electrical meaning, vi, 57, 124  
 Positive Electricity, iv, 258, 265, vi, 287, 288  
 Positive Ions, i, 142, 143, viii, 121-2  
 Post, C. W., rain experiments, i, 339  
 Post, Wright, x, 121  
 Postage Stamps, dextrin gumming, viii, 228;  
   printing of, vii, 314  
 Postal Telegraph Company, vii, 108, 112  
 Post-Mortem Findings, x, 98  
 Postures, importance to health, x, 241-2;  
   importance of, to right growth, ix, 57;  
   mental effects, xi, 294, 301, 337, 338-40, 371, 372;  
   muscular activity in, ix, 83-4;  
   standing and walking, x, 305  
 Potash, available supplies and uses, viii, 275, 278-9, 344, xiv, 67-8, 69, 209;  
   from smoke precipitation, vii, 347, 348;  
   in body fluids, ix, 174;  
   in ground water, xiv, 142;  
   locked-up forms, viii, 200-1;  
   salts of, in protoplasm, ix, 82  
 Potash Lakes, xiv, 206, 212  
 Potassium, viii, 143-5;  
   affinity strength, 127, 128;  
   alkali metal, 132-4;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   fusibility, 384;  
   in body tissues, 354;  
   in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 148, 192, 195, 279;  
   light metal, 17, 127;  
   metallic character, 181;  
   plant needs and sources, 337, 341, 342, 343, 344;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   spectrum, 301-2;  
   test for, 287, 289  
 Potassium Compounds, viii, 144;  
   chlorate uses, 34, 35, 87, 88, 89, 146;  
   chloride, 188;  
   cyanide, in gold extraction, 174;  
   feldspar, 90;  
   flame color, 301;  
   hydroxide, in soap making, viii, 142;  
   nitrate, 72, 138, 144-5, 146, 372;  
   occurrence in nature, 130, 138, 143-4, 195, 196, 279, 344;  
   permanganate 294 333.

permalloy, 251, 333;  
 uses, 130, 144, 146  
 Potatoes, calories in, ix, 299;  
 eyes of, xiii, 22;  
 food value, ix, 34, viii, 365, x, 261, 265, 266, 268;  
 history and kinds, xiii, 218-19;  
 keeping of, viii, 371;  
 origin, xiii, 221, 223, xiv, 382;  
 starch from, viii, 248, xiii, 83;  
 starch storage in, ix, 27-8;  
 stems, xiii, 22, 23;  
 tubers, 24 (fig.), 83  
 Potential, Electrical, iv, 262-3, 383, vi, 49, vii, 374;  
 maintenance of constant, vi, 329;  
 positive and negative, iv, 265;  
 spark table, vii, 383  
 Potential Differences, iv, 263, 383, vi, 50, 51, 57, 72, vii, 366;  
 between earth and clouds, i, 144, iv, 269;  
 electric energy from, 263, 264-5, 294-5;  
 in thunderstorms, i, 149-50, 151-2, vii, 206-7;  
 measured by voltmeters, 154;  
 production of, iv, 271-3;  
 unit of, 280  
 Potential Energy, iv, 79, vii, 368;  
 conversion to kinetic, iv, 81, 82, 87-8;  
 forms of, 82  
 Potential Gradient, i, 144, 145  
 Potential Transformers, vii, 44, 45  
 Potholes, iii, 39-40  
 Potomac River, course of, xiv, 154, 168-9;  
 gap, 51, 52, 167;  
 rapids, 159;  
 shad season in, xii, 155  
 Pott, Percival, x, 92  
 Pott's Disease, x, 92  
 Pott's Fracture, x, 92  
 Potter's Wheel, xv, 249-50, 251 (fig.)  
 Pottery, viii, 282-3;  
 ancient making of, viii, 280-1, xv, 248-51, xvi, [74](#);  
 decorations of, xv, 250-1, 252, 253, 297-8  
 Pouched Gophers, xii, 290  
 Pouched Mice, xii, 278  
 Poulsen Arc Generators, vii, 274, 275-6, 291  
 Poultry, originals of, xii, 261  
 Poultry Products, drain on farm, viii, 342-3  
 Pound, unit of force and mass, iv, 58, 64-5, 69-70;  
 value in grams, 70, viii, 28  
 Poundal, unit of force, iv, 64, 69;  
 value in grams and dynes, 70  
 "Poverty Year," i, 359  
 Powder (see Gunpowder, Smokeless Powder)  
 Power, defined, iv, 80, vi, 83, 84;  
 electric (see Electric Power);  
 from fuels, ix, 15-16;  
 gain in elementary machines, v, 22-3, 31-5, 38;  
 relation to velocity in machines, iv, 92;  
 sources of, ix, 25-6;  
 unit of, iv, 80, vi, 83, 84, vii, 369  
 (see also Energy, Force)  
 Power Boats, cylinders, v, 159  
 Power Factor, in alternating currents, vi, 169, 172;  
 in induction motors, 255-6;  
 regulation by, synchronous motors, 255, 260-2;  
 in rotary converters, 348  
 Power Plants, vi, 349-84;  
 distribution of power, vii, 25-31  
 (see also Power Transmission);  
 extra charges for peak hours, vii, 177-8;  
 for farms, 231-4;  
 high and low head, v, 79-83;  
 interest of machinery, vi, 175-6;  
 number and capacity in U. S., vii, 74-5;  
 remote control in, vi, 100-1, 102;  
 Shuman's sun-using, v, 177-8;  
 tidal, 174-7;  
 turbine use, advantages, 151, 153;

use of alternators, vi, 215;  
 using volcanic heat, v, 179-80  
 (see also Hydroelectric Plants)

Power Transmission (electrical), vii, 9-31;  
 alternating currents in, vi, 159-61, 169, 195-6;  
 direct currents in, 160, 195;  
 Niagara Plant system, 375-8;  
 overhead and underground (see Overhead, Underground Transmission);  
 present distances attained, 365;  
 problem, 367-8;  
 prominent names in history, 26;  
 synchronous condensers in, 262;  
 traction methods, vii, 186-93, 197-200;  
 voltages and currents used, vi, 159, 160-1, 163, 169, 331-2, vii, 10-11  
 (see also Long Distance Transmission)

Power Transmission (Hydraulic), v, 104-8

Power Transmission (pneumatic), i, 26, 27-9

Practice, effects of, xi, 253

Praepositus, Nicolaus, x, 37

Præsepe, star cluster, ii, 336

Pragmatic Philosophy, xvi, [196](#)

Prairie Dogs, xii, 294

Prairie Fires, smoke from, i, 56

Prairies, dominance of grasses on, xiii, 350;  
 plant societies of, 373-6;  
 soils of, xiv, 383;  
 United States, 374, xiv, 373;  
 windbreaks, i, 333

Prase, iii, 337

Praseodymium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383

Prayer, primitive conceptions of, xv, 344-7

Pre-Babylonian Science, xvi, [56](#)-63

Precession, of gyroscopes, v, 336, 337-9, 340, 341, 342

Precession of Equinoxes, ii, 70-1;  
 Arab work on, 38;  
 discovery, xvi, [90](#);  
 Hipparchus on, ii, 31, 300

Precipitate, defined, viii, 380

Precipitation (atmospheric), annual amount, xiv, 135;  
 climate determined by, 351-2, 355-6;  
 measurement, i, 79-82;  
 mountain effects, xiv, 354-5;  
 source of terrestrial waters, 134, 151;  
 various kinds, i, 106-22, 379

Precipitation (electrical), vi, 164, vii, 216, 346-51

Precipitation Treaters, vii, 348-51

Prehistoric Man (see Primitive Man)

Prehistoric Times, before writing, xv, 167, 322-3;  
 geographical and climate changes since, xiv, 29-30

Prejudice (see Bias)

Preoccupation, of mind, xi, 154-5

Prepotent Inheritance, x, 230

Preservatives, action of, viii, 333;  
 chemical, 372

Preserving of Foods, viii, 371;  
 effect on vitamins, x, 263, 266

Pressure, boiling point and, iv, 167-8, 169-70;  
 critical, 171-3;  
 melting point and, 153, 162, 163-6;  
 sense of, xi, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114  
 (see also Atmospheric Pressure, Gases, Liquids)

Pressure Areas, ordinary movement, i, 237;  
 physiological effects of alternations, 329-30;  
 wind and weather attendants, 125, 134-5, 218, 237-8, xiv, 349-50  
 (see also Highs, Lows)

Pressure Belts, i, 127-9

Pressure Cookers, iv, 171

Pressure Gradients, i, 126, 373;  
 reversal, 130, 131

Pressure Waves, in alternating currents, vi, 198

Prevailing Westerlies, i, 128, 379, xiv, 345-6, 349

Preventive Medicine, x, 282-317;  
 history of development of, 15, 99, 133-4, 171-6, 217-18

Prickly Fruits, xiii, 58, 343

Priestlev. chemical work. xvi. [120](#). 177:

oxygen discovery, viii, 34, x, 89, xiv, 65  
Priests, of savages, xv, 349-53, 354, 359  
Primary Cells, iv, 299, 383, vi, 130, 131-44, vii, 363;  
chemical action of, viii, 167  
Primary Coils, iv, 383, importance of knowledge of, 9  
Primary Colors, iv, 366  
Primary Concepts, iv, 14-16  
Primary Rocks, viii, 191;  
disintegration, 194-5  
Primates, iii, 301, 302, xii, 373-4, 375, xvi, [126](#)  
Prime Movers, ix, 15, vii, 373;  
of future, v, 171-81;  
various kinds, vi, 181-2, 351-2  
Primitive Man, æsthetic arts of, xv, 296-325;  
conditions of life, x, 10, xv, 188-92;  
dogs of, xii, 345-6;  
language of, xv, 140;  
love of decoration in, 252-3;  
mind and beliefs, xvi, [42](#), 43-5, 51, 56;  
religion of, xv, 327-59;  
sex relations of, 277-8;  
tools and weapons of, v, 11, 12-15, xv, 102-10;  
types of, 77-102  
(see also Cave Men, Savages)  
Primrose, leaves, xiii, 88;  
petals, 190  
Primrose Family, xiii, 203-4  
Prince Rupert Drops, viii, 281  
Princeton College, founding, xvi, [127](#)  
Prince's Island, groundsel in, xiii, 345  
Principle of Archimedes, iv, 30, 102-5;  
applicable to gases, 107, 126  
Pringle, John, x, 104, 155  
Print, machines to read, v, 332-5, 384  
Printing, v, 300-13;  
color, iv, 370-1;  
electrotyping, vii, 313-14;  
invention of, xv, 179;  
invention, results on science, ii, 13, 40, 42, x, 44;  
photographic, viii, 173  
Printing Presses, development, v, 300-5, 378, 379, 381  
Prisms, effect on light, i, 165, ii, 99, 111, 112, iv, 357-9, 365, viii, 301  
Prisoners, habit in, xi, 255;  
labor of, 275  
Privet, leaf arrangement, xiii, 38  
Proboscis, of insects, xiii, 126  
Proctor, astronomer, ii, 249, 343  
Procyon, ii, 297, 319  
Prodigality of Nature, in ferns, xiii, 155, 156;  
to insure reproduction, 117, 118, 124, 152  
Produce Exchanges, weather reports at, i, 252  
Professional Men, food requirements, ix, 297  
Proficiency, unconsciousness of, xi, 254  
Profiteers, and farmers, vii, 220, 221  
Prognathic Angle, xv, 44 (fig.)  
Prognosis, Hippocrates on, x, 78  
Progress, cumulativeness of, xvi, [41](#);  
due to experience of past, ix, 153, xv, 30-1;  
due to individuals, xi, 333;  
in organic life, xvi, [152](#);  
language and, xv, 68, 145-6;  
rhythm in, xvi, [46](#), 116;  
scientific (see Science, progress);  
summary of mechanical, v, 376-84;  
transportation and, 18  
Projectiles, atmospheric resistance, v, 369;  
explosives for throwing, viii, 260-1;  
flight, i, 312-13;  
from aeroplanes, v, 372-3;  
handling on battleships, vii, 334;  
meteorological corrections, i, 312-13;  
sound, i, 193-4;  
World War, v, 372  
Prometheus, story of, viii, 89  
Promontories, formation of, xiv, 256

Pronghorns, xii, 322-3  
 Proof by Induction, xi, 242  
 Propane, viii, 210  
 Propellers, iv, 34;  
     electric drives, v, 105-6, 153-4;  
     mechanical and electric drives, vii, 329-30;  
     most efficient speed, 329;  
     of early steamboats, v, 189-90;  
     suction applications of, iv, 127  
 Proper Motion of Stars, ii, 121-2, 304-5;  
     determined by spectrum analysis, 119-20;  
     Eddington on, 344;  
     Halley's discovery of, 84, 86-7;  
     in relation to spectral type, 307-9;  
     origin, 308  
 Property, inheritance systems, xv, 289-90, 294  
 Prophylaxis, x, 213, 318 (see Immunity)  
 Propionic Acid, viii, 220  
 Proportional, defined, iv, 63  
 Proprioceptive Senses, xi, 63  
 Propyl Alcohol, boiling point, viii, 212, 299  
 Propylene Glycol, boiling point, viii, 299  
 Prosauria, xii, 182, 183, 203  
 Prosepny, geological work, xvi, [172-3](#)  
 Protagoras, on relativity, xvi, [85](#), 87;  
     theory of knowledge, 87  
 Proteases, viii, 357  
 Protective Coloration, xv, 17-18;  
     in amphibians, xii, 170;  
     in birds, 245-6;  
     in lizards, 204;  
     in lions and tigers, 359-60;  
     in rabbits, 287  
 Protective Devices (electrical), vii, 32-50  
 Protective Methods in Plants, flower buds, xiii, 45;  
     leaf-buds, 34;  
     leaves, against sunlight, 89;  
     leaves, hairy covering, 104-5;  
     nettles against animals, 42  
 Protective Motions, of animals, ix, 21  
 Proteins, viii, 380;  
     amount in daily diet, 366-7, ix, 300-1;  
     amount needed in foods, ix, 281-4, x, 255-6, 278-9;  
     anaphylaxis from injection of, x, 213, 214, 223;  
     animal and plant, ix, 278-9, 280, 287;  
     animal and plant percentages, viii, 348, 349, 351;  
     antigenic properties of, x, 205;  
     body heat production by, ix, 309;  
     body needs of, ix, 33, 34-5, 278, 287-8, x, 255-6, 277-8, xi, 279;  
     body percentage, viii, 348;  
     calories in, 361, x, 269;  
     chemical composition and properties, viii, 351-2, 357, ix, 29, 279, 287;  
     classification, viii, 352-3;  
     different kinds, ix, 278-9;  
     digestion and utilization of, 235, 242, 243, 244, 245, 279-84, x, 204, 270, 277-80, 319, 326,  
     329, 330, 342;  
     energy value, ix, 300;  
     excess of, in food, 283-6;  
     human, 279, 280, 287;  
     in blood, 176-7, 181, 183, 184, 194-5;  
     injections of, effects, x, 204, 213, 214, 223;  
     injections of, in therapy, 226;  
     in plants, iii, 344, viii, 348, 349, 350, 351, ix, 278, 280, 287;  
     in protoplasm, 32-3, 34, 278;  
     in various foods, viii, 362, 363, 364, 366, ix, 300, xiii, 213;  
     likeness and differences, ix, 278-9;  
     making of, by plants, viii, 336, 349, 350, ix, 29, 278, xiii, 95;  
     metabolism effects, ix, 301-2;  
     molecular structure, viii, 217-18;  
     need of, in diet, x, 255-6, 268, 278-9;  
     nitrogen in, viii, 64-5, 73, 340, x, 270, 277, 342;  
     plant, ix, 278-9, 280, 287;  
     plant percentages, viii, 348, 349, 351;  
     storage of, by body, x, 272;  
     wool and silk as, viii, 256

Proterozoic Era, iii, 20, 174-8;  
   plants and animals, 251, 261-2, 262-3, 264-5, 270, 271, 276  
 Proterozoic Rocks, iii, 174-8  
 Prothallus, xiii, 157, 158, 160, 162  
 Protonema, xiii, 156, 162, 163  
 Protoplasm, x, 228;  
   basis of life, ix, 13, 17, x, 228, xiii, 74;  
   body percentage of, ix, 31;  
   chemical composition and processes, viii, 356, ix, 32-3, 34, xvi, [155](#);  
   chlorophyll and, xii, 14;  
   color in nerve cells, ix, 124;  
   conditions necessary to, ii, 243;  
   constitution and functions, ix, 41-3;  
   control of activities of, 39-40;  
   differences of, in plants and animals, 278-9;  
   inactivity when cooled, 306-7;  
   maintenance and growth, 34-6, 278-84;  
   making of new, 32, 33, 38-9, 287-8;  
   motion by, 73;  
   occurrence and nature, xii, 13;  
   origin of, xiii, 300;  
   salts in relation to, ix, 32, 174;  
   signs of life, 13-17;  
   studies of, xvi, [166](#);  
   wastage of, in body, ix, 34, 282-3;  
   water in, effects on metabolism, 37-8  
 Protopterus (fish), xii, 166  
 Prototheria, xii, 271, 272-4  
 Protozoa, iii, 259, 263, 265-6, xii, 25, 26;  
   disease-producing, x, 199, 200, 204;  
   in plankton, xvi, [147](#);  
   origin of, xii, 12;  
   reproduction in, 26  
 Prout's Hypothesis, viii, 177, 187  
 Prunes, as antiscorbutic, x, 266;  
   eating of, ix, 251  
 Prussia, vaccination in, x, 103  
 Pruth River, xiv, 185  
 Psuchrainometer, i, 319, 379  
 Psyche, xvi, [17](#)  
 Psychiatry, x, 356, 357  
 Psychic States, motor character, xi, 58-9, 61  
 Psychor Analysis, x, 243, 363-5  
 PSYCHOLOGY, Volume xi  
 Psychology, complexity of science of, x, 368;  
   concrete science, xvi, [42](#);  
   daily applications, 17-19;  
   defined, 37, xi, 10-14;  
   field of applied, 9-10, 367;  
   medicine and, x, 369;  
   origin of name, xvi, [17](#)  
 Psycho-neuroses, x, 359-60  
 Psychoses, of adolescence, x, 236-7  
 Psychrometers, i, 78-9, 379  
 Pteranodons, iii, 294  
 Pteridophytes, iii, 251, 252, 253, 256  
 Pteridosperms, iii, 251, 252, 254-5  
 Pterodactyls, xii, 202, 203 (fig.)  
 Pteropoda, xii, 18, 19  
 Pterosauria, xii, 182, 202  
 Ptolemaic System, ii, 10, 34-6, xvi, [93](#);  
   Bacon's criticisms, 101;  
   Copernicus and, ii, 49;  
   dissatisfaction with, 40, 42;  
   Galileo and, 54;  
   Regiomontanus and, 40;  
   persistence, 45  
 Ptolemy, ii, 32;  
   Almagest, 10, 33-6;  
   Aristotle and, 42;  
   conception of moving bodies, 63;  
   debt to earlier astronomers, 29;  
   ideas of cosmos, 367;  
   remarks on geography of, xiv, 3;  
   works of, xvi, [93-4](#)



Ptomaines, viii, 215  
 Ptyalin, ix, 230, 235-6  
 Puberty, mental diseases following, x, 236-7;  
     need of health instruction at, 283  
 Public Halls, ventilation methods, ix, 269  
 Public Health, campaign for, x, 171, 172;  
     science of, viii, 317-33  
 Public Health Service, U. S., x, 190-1  
 Public Lands, (U. S.), xiv, 384  
 Public Opinion, power of, xv, 374-5, 380  
 Public Speakers, and audiences, xi, 216;  
     pitch of voice in, iv, 232  
 Puccini, reference to, xv, 297  
 Pudding-stone, sedimentary rock, xiv, 18  
 Puddled Clay, xiv, 137  
 Puddling Process, invention, v, 316-17  
 Pueblo Pottery, xv, 249 (fig.)  
 Puerperal Fever, x, 114-15  
 Puff Adder, xii, 231-2  
 Puffballs, fungous, xiii, 71  
 Puffins, xii, 264-5  
 Puget Sound, harbors of, xiv, 268;  
     salmon in, xii, 157  
 Pugnacity, derivation of word, xi, 43-4;  
     instinct of, 56  
 Pulleys, v, 33-5;  
     action of, like levers, iv, 89;  
     friction in, 93  
 Pull-out Loads, of motors, vi, 260  
 Pulmonary Artery, ix, 199, 201 (fig.);  
     capillaries of, 254;  
     elasticity of, 210  
 Pulmonary Vein, ix, 199, 201 (fig.);  
     blood in, 260  
 Pulmonates, xii, 68-71  
 Pulp, in paper-making, v, 291-5  
 Pulse, ix, 211;  
     former ideas of, x, 62, 63;  
     Galileo's measurement, v, 64-5;  
     rate of, x, 334  
 Pulsilogia, Galileo's, v, 65  
 Pumas, xii, 363-4  
 Pumice, from Krakatoa eruption, iii, 101, xiv, 325;  
     in ocean, iii, 55, xiv, 285-6  
 Pumpelly, climate studies, xiv, 29, 361;  
     on loess accumulations, 73-5  
 Pumpkin, xiii, 54-5, 223  
 Pumps, centrifugal, vi, 363;  
     chain, iv, 26;  
     electric and automatic, vi, 99-100, vii, 86-7;  
     for deep wells, v, 114-15;  
     force, 113-14;  
     suction, 112-13;  
     reciprocating, motors used, vi, 234;  
     suction, iv, 26-7, 126  
 Punching Machines, chisel form, v, 46;  
     motors used, vi, 235  
 Pupil, of eye, ix, 109, 110 (fig.);  
     dilation of, in fear, 166;  
     size changed by smooth muscle, 162  
 Purbach of Vienna, ii, 40  
 Purchase, marriage by, xv, 283-5  
 Pure Breeds, in animal breeding, ix, 337;  
     from crosses, 335, 336  
 Pure Food Law, viii, 370  
 Puritanism, suppression of emotions, xi, 140  
 Purmann, Matthaeus, x, 78  
 Purple Dyes, sources of, xii, 68, 72  
 Purple Light, of sunsets, i, 167, 379-80  
 Purple Loosetrife, xiii, 140-1  
 Purpose, motor character, xi, 61 (see Will)  
 Purslane, xiii, 15  
 Pus, formation of, ix, 186-7;  
     former conception of, x, 39-40, 41, 43;  
     modern attitude towards, 145, 147

Pus Pockets, ix, 187, 188  
 Pus-producing Germs, ix, 186-8, x, 195, xiii, 71;  
     infections by, x, 198, 207, 221;  
     vaccination against, 218  
 Putrefaction, cause, xvi, [143](#);  
     intestinal, ix, 249-50  
 Pycraft, Prof., on chameleons, xii, 209-10  
 Pyemia, x, 198  
 Pygmies of Africa, xv, 38-9  
 Pyorrhoea, of gums, x, 202, 219, 222  
 Pyramids of Egypt, ii, 24, xv, 269-71;  
     civilization exhibited, xvi, [66-7](#), 71;  
     orientation, ii, 26;  
     rocks used in, iii, 235;  
     weathering of, xiv, 78  
 Pyrene Extinguisher, vi, 101  
 Pyrenees Mts., as barrier between Spain and France, xiv, 239-40;  
     geranium of, xiii, 136;  
     geological history, iii, 235, 236, 240;  
     recent formation, xiv, 235  
 Pyrheliometer, i, 88, 380  
 Pyridine, viii, 240, 253  
 Pyrite, iii, 335-6;  
     gold in, 366  
     (see also Iron Pyrites)  
 Pyrogallol, viii, 288  
 Pyrosoma, xii, 19-20  
 Pyroxene, composition of, viii, 193  
 Pyroxene Group, iii, 336  
 Psycho-Analysis, x, 243, 363-5  
 Pythagoras, conception of universe, ii, 10, 42-3, xvi, [80](#), 81-2;  
     mathematics of, 79-81;  
     medical work of, x, 17-18  
 Pythagorean Theory, xvi, [81-2](#)  
 Pythonomorpha, xii, 182, 202-3  
 Pythons, xii, 213-15  
  
 Qobar, i, 380  
 Quacks, Barton on, x, 76, 367, 374-5;  
     cures of, vii, 240-1  
 Quadruplex Telegraphy, vii, 112, 117  
 Quagga, xii, 308  
 Quahogs, xii, 66-7  
 Quails, xii, 261  
 Qualitative Analysis, viii, 285-91  
 Quantitative Analysis, viii, 285, 291-5  
 Quantum Dynamic Theory, xvi, [134-5](#)  
 Quarrying, in ancient Egypt, xvi, [67-8](#);  
     joints in, xiv, 128-9  
 Quart, compared with liter, viii, 28  
 Quartz, iii, 336-8;  
     fused, manufacture and uses, vii, 311-12;  
     gangue mineral, viii, 199;  
     gold found with, iii, 366, 367;  
     in granite, 27, 308;  
     in iron ore, 356;  
     in soils, 27, 28;  
     insolubility, viii, 112  
 Quartzite, iii, 381;  
     origin, 169, 189  
 Quaternary Period, iii, 20, 236-48;  
     appearance of man, 302, 303, xv, 72;  
     differentiation of races in, 95;  
     divisions of, 71;  
     Ice Age (see Ice Age)  
 Quaternion Analysis, invention, ii, 72  
 Quatrefages, morphology studies, xvi, [140-1](#)  
 Quebec, harbor of, xiv, 270;  
     plateau of, 221, 236  
 Quebec Bridge, construction, v, 100-1  
 Queen Anne's Lace Plant, xiii, 201  
 Queensland, barramunda of, xii, 165  
 Queensland Hemp, xiii, 244  
 Questions, suggestion by form of, xi, 308-10  
 Quetelet, xvi, [153](#)  
 Quicklime iii 373 viii 140-50

Quickness, in different types of men, xi, 156-9  
 Quicksand, excavating through, v, 115-18, 123  
 Quicksilver (see Mercury)  
 Quinces, origin, xiii, 226  
 Quinine, an alkaloid, viii, 240;  
     from tropical forests, xiv, 383;  
     history and production, xiii, 250-2;  
     importance of discovery, 9;  
     sulphate of, iv, 356, 379;  
     use in malaria, x, 154-5, 158, 381  
 Quipus, xv, 165 (fig.), 166  
 Ra, Egyptian sun-god, ii, 24;  
     horns of, xii, 326  
 Rabbits, xii, 286-8;  
     direction perception by, ix, 117;  
     embryological development, xv, 55;  
     fear in, xi, 136;  
     heart of, x, 332;  
     nest-making by, xi, 56;  
     protective coloration in, xv, 17, 18;  
     rate of increase and destructiveness, 20  
 Rabelais, François, x, 45  
 Rabies, germ of, x, 200;  
     Pasteur's cure of, 141, 142-3  
 Raccoon Creek, Ohio, xiv, 185  
 Raceme, flower form, xiii, 50  
 Racemic Acid, Pasteur's studies of, x, 137  
 Racers (snakes), xii, 218, 219, 220  
 Races of Mankind, xv, 32-4;  
     brain and skull, differences, 41-3, 62;  
     contact of inferior, xvi, [50](#);  
     characteristic diseases, xv, 47-52;  
     differences in, due to proteins, ix, 279;  
     European, xvi, [48-50](#);  
     extinction of, xv, 98-9;  
     intermixture of, 32, 35-6;  
     language and, 159;  
     mental characteristics, 36;  
     physical characteristics, 36-47;  
     separate origin theory, 69-70;  
     subdivisions of, xiii, 173;  
     type characters, 34-6;  
     vanished and weak, xvi, [64](#)  
 Races, Tidal, xiv, 294  
 Race Type, xv, 34-5  
 Racing Cars, speed, v, 214  
 Radial Velocities of Stars, ii, 120, 122;  
     of nearest stars, 319;  
     of star clusters, 337, 339;  
     photographic study, 137, 158-9  
 Radiant Energy, iv, 322, 366, ix, 114-15;  
     of sun and stars, ii, 170, 383-4, iv, 181-2, 194  
     (see also Radiation)  
 Radiant Matter, iv, 54-5  
 Radiation, heat, iv, 180-4, 366;  
     light production by various kinds, of, 378-80;  
     penetrating, i, 143-4, 146, 379;  
     terrestrial, volcanic dust effects, 59;  
     therapeutical uses of, x, 383  
 Radiation Emanation, vi, 269-70  
 Radiative Equilibrium of sun and stars, ii, 382, 383-4  
 Radiators, heat of, iv, 186, 187  
 Radicals, Chemical, viii, 93, 380;  
     method of expressing, xvi, [160-1](#);  
     valences of, viii, 94  
     (see also Groups)  
 Radioactive Substances, viii, 184-9;  
     emanations of, i, 143, 330;  
     fluorescence produced by, iv, 380;  
     helium produced by, xvi, [194](#);  
     in nature, i, 143, xvi, [193](#);  
     ionization by, i, 143-4  
 Radioactivity, viii, 184-9, 307;  
     climatic effects, i, 211;

discovery of, iv, 55, xvi, [165](#), 193;  
 explained by electron theory, iv, 23;  
 of meteorites, ii, 292;  
 light theory, iv, 50;  
 physical phenomena of, viii, 307  
 Radio Communication, vii, 258-98  
 (see also Wireless)  
 Radio Compass, i, 191  
 Radio Control, of aeroplanes and ships, vii, 283-4  
 Radio Corporation of America, vii, 274-5  
 Radio Generators, vii, 273-8;  
 in aeroplanes, 282-3  
 Radiographs, X-ray, vii, 253-4, x, 185-6  
 Radiolarians, xii, 17-18;  
 in plankton, xvi, [147](#)  
 Radio Stations, aeronautical services, i, 292;  
 distress signal system, vii, 284;  
 intercommunication, 261;  
 remote control from, 283-4;  
 weather reporting, i, 281, 282  
 Radio Theory, vii, 285-98  
 Radiotherapy, x, 383-4  
 Radio Waves, conversion by vacuum tubes, vi, 339-41;  
 damped and undamped, vii, 273-4, 289-90;  
 generation and detection, iv, 314-15, vi, 163, 215, vii, 273-8, 286-91, 293-8;  
 generation in aeroplanes, 282-3;  
 length, iv, 315, vi, 269, vii, 260;  
 length, by what determined, 266;  
 lengths used, 272, 274, 275;  
 measurement of length and frequency, 291-5;  
 measured in meters, 272;  
 remote control by, 283-4;  
 transmission, 261, 263-73, 278-80  
 (see also Radio Communication);  
 vibrations in æther, vi, 119, 163, vii, 250  
 Radish, xiii, 197, 223  
 Radium, viii, 184-5, 186;  
 atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 discovery and occurrence, xvi, [193](#);  
 disintegration into niton, viii, 185;  
 emanation (see Niton);  
 energy from disintegration, viii, 186-7;  
 fluorescence and luminosity from, iv, 380;  
 increase, xvi, [194](#);  
 in soil, i, 143;  
 therapeutic uses of, x, 383-4  
 Radium Compounds, viii, 184  
 Radium Watch Dials, iv, 380  
 Radius Vector, ii, 51  
 Raffia, origin and product, xiii, 244  
 Raffles, Sir Stanford, xiii, 363  
 Rafflesia Arnoldii, xiii, 364;  
 illustration, 352  
 Rafts, xv, 264-5  
 Rage, emotion of, xi, 138, 139  
 Rags, paper from, v, 290-1, 292  
 Ragweed, pollen of, xiii, 118  
 Rahbeg, Arabia, charting of harbor, i, 47  
 Rahu, Chinese dragon, ii, 209  
 Railroads, air brakes on, iv, 129, v, 130-2;  
 block signal systems, vii, 355-9;  
 coal using, v, 172;  
 early, 207, 208, 377, 378-9;  
 effects on rivers and water power, xiv, 31, 191;  
 electrification (see Electrification of Railroad);  
 in tropical regions, xiii, 359;  
 present inadequacy, vii, 194-5;  
 snow removal, i, 117;  
 weather and climate problems, 267-8  
 Railroad Terminals, electrification, vi, 162, vii, 181-2, 193, 197-8  
 Railroad Ties, walking on, ix, 89  
 Railroad Tracks, expansion by heat, iv, 134;  
 outer rail on curves, 73;  
 pneumatic tamping, v, 135;  
 reduction of friction, 206;

sound transmission by, iv, 199;  
 traction of, v, 207  
 Rails (birds), xii, 261-2  
 Rails (Railroad), manufacture of, v, 322-3  
 Rain, i, 108-9;  
   artificial production, 332, 333-4, 336-40, 345;  
   "blood showers," 55;  
   business effects, 264, 265;  
   dust depositing by, 55;  
   explanation, 93;  
   formation of drops, 112-13;  
   formation in hot afternoon storms, vii, 217;  
   from cloudless, sky, 119;  
   gray suit sets and, 166;  
   large drops in thunderstorms, vii, 215-17;  
   low pressure areas and, i, 237;  
   no region without, 210;  
   rainbow predictions, 177;  
   red, 358;  
   rock-weathering by, xiv, 39, 41-2, 49, 62, 63, 77, 105-6;  
   salt deposited, by, i, 59-60;  
   sounds as prognostics of, 187;  
   yellow, 61  
   (see also Raindrops, Rainfall)  
 Rain Balls, i, 104, 380  
 Rainbow, i, 175-7, 380, iv, 374-6;  
   colors of, ix, 115;  
   Keats on, i, 346  
 Rain Clouds (see Nimbus, Cumulo-Nimbus Clouds)  
 Raindrops, formation, i, 112-13;  
   rainbows due to, 175, 176;  
   size, 113-14;  
   speed of fall, 113, 114  
 Rainey, George, xvi, [145](#)  
 Rainfall, i, 380;  
   ascending air currents and, xiv, 354-6;  
   changes in historic period, 362;  
   climate determined by, 351-2, 355-6;  
   corn-crops and, i, 247, 248;  
   distribution and intensity, 109-12, 208;  
   economic importance, 263;  
   examples of excessive, 109-11, 111-12;  
   forests dependent on, xiii, 367, 372, 373-4, 376, xiv, 377-8, 379;  
   in desert regions, xiii, 377, 380;  
   in tropical forests, 358, 360;  
   measurement, i, 79-82;  
   measurements, ancient, i, 68;  
   mountains and, 111, xiv, 354-6;  
   plant types determined by, xiii, 357-8, xiv, 369;  
   soil elements affected by, 68-9;  
   solar radiation and, ii, 187-8;  
   sun-spots and, 186;  
   statistics, importance of, i, 110-11;  
   water in inch of, 109;  
   water table dependent on, xiv, 136  
   (see also Precipitation)  
 Rainfall Charts, i, 206  
 Rain Forests, xiii, 358-66, 372, xiv, 368-9  
 Rain Gauges, i, 68-9;  
   kinds and uses, 80-2, 380;  
   on Mt. Waialeale, 112  
 Rain Gods, Australian, xv, 195  
 Rainier, Mount, xiv, 225;  
   beauty of, 100-1, 315;  
   glaciers of, iii, 60-1;  
   snow honeycombs, i, 117;  
   vapors of, xiv, 313, 314;  
   volcanic origin, iii, 106, 226  
 Rain Insurance, i, 270  
 Rain-making (see Rain, artificial production)  
 Rains, curious, i, 355-9;  
   of toads, xii, 177  
 Rainstorms, gathering of, viii, 304;  
   water in, 109-10  
 Rain Tree, i, 349-52, 380

Rain water, nitrogen compounds in, i, 13  
 Rainy Regions, factors determining, i, 111  
 Rainy Weather, splitting of tomatoes in, xiii, 94  
 Raisins, eating of, ix, 251  
 Rakers, automatic, v, 246, 247, 379  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, introduction of potato by, xiii, 218  
 Rameses, monument, xvi, [67](#);  
     sacrifice made by, xv, 347  
 Ramie, cellulose composition, viii, 254;  
     origin and product, xiii, 244  
 Rams, horns of, xii, 325-6  
 Ramsay, Sir William, discovery of elements, i, 12;  
     discovery of argon, viii, 67;  
     helium discovery, xvi, [194](#)  
 Ranches, cattle, xiv, 383-4  
 Range Finders, principle, xi, 179-80  
 Ranges, electric, vii, 88-9  
 Rankin, Angus, quoted, i, 158  
 Raoulia Cushions, xiii, 379-80  
 Raphael, anatomy advanced by, x, 51-2  
 Rapids, in new and old regions, xiv, 48, 49  
 Rapid Sand Filters, viii, 320  
 Rare Earths, viii, 182  
 Raspberries, origin, xiii, 226  
 Rate, technically defined, iv, 383  
 Ratings, of electrical machines, vi, 192-4, 212, 317  
 Rationalizations, xi, 244-5  
 Ratite Birds, xii, 243, 249  
 Rats, xii, 289-91;  
     bubonic plague and, x, 163, 165-7;  
     cannibalism of, ix, 280-1;  
     dangerousness of, 12, 285-6;  
     sleeping sickness organism in, x, 168;  
     snakes and, xii, 219, 220, 222;  
     war against, x, 171  
 Rattan Cane, xiii, 244  
 Rattan Palm, xiii, 27, 361, xiv, 368  
 Rattlesnakes, xii, 234-8;  
     prairie dogs and, 227;  
     tongue of, 212  
 Ravenna, formerly on coast, xiv, 53  
 Raw materials of Plant Life, xiii, 79;  
     Sources of, 80, 81  
 Ray, natural history work, xvi, [116](#), 126  
 Ray Flowers, xiii, 206  
 Rayleigh, Lord, discovery of argon, i, 12, viii, 67;  
     light theory, xvi, [137-8](#);  
     on ultra-violet light, i, 16;  
     sound studies of, iv, 52  
 Rays (fish), xii, 148-50;  
     eyes of, 138  
 Rays, of flowers, xiii, 44, (fig.), 49;  
     of light and electricity, iv, 383  
 Razor Fish, xii, 59  
 Reactance, condenser, vi, 171;  
     current-limiting, vii, 49;  
     inductive, vi, 170;  
     in alternating currents, 170, 172;  
     in induction motors, 248;  
     in oscillating circuits, vii, 289  
 Reaction, principle of equal, v, 143-4 (see Action and Reaction)  
 Reactions (physical) outgoing and withdrawing, xi, 54-6  
     (see also Motor Responses)  
 Reaction Types and Times, xi, 152-9  
 Reactors, current-limiting, vii, 49  
 Read, Commander, on aeroplane safety, i, 50  
 Reading Glasses, ix, 111  
 Reading Machines, v, 332-5  
 Reagent, defined, viii, 381  
 Reality, Aristotle on, xvi, [88](#);  
     in pragmatic philosophy, 196  
 Reaping Machines, v, 240, 244-9, 379  
 Reason, Reasoning, xi, 237-46;  
     in man and animals, xv, 65-6, 67-8;  
     in sleep, xi, 286, 287;  
     instinctive, 46, 47

instinctive, 40, 41;  
 meanings of, 233-4, 237-9  
 Rëaumur, René, A. F. de, x, 88, xvi, [174](#);  
 thermometer, scale of, iv, 136, 137  
 Rebus, game of, xv, 168-9  
 Receivers, telephone, vii, 94, 96-7  
 Recency, in associations, xi, 204-5  
 Receptacle (botanical), xiii, 153  
 Reception Halls, lighting, vii, 70-1  
 Receptor Neurones, xi, 21, 22, 26, 27, 30;  
   in embryo, 34, 35  
 Receptor Organs, of various senses, xi, 63, 116-17  
 Recessional Moraines, iii, 67  
 Recession of Spring Heads, xiv, 176  
 Recessives, in crosses, x, 231  
 Reciprocal Accumulation, vi, 298  
 Reciprocal Innervation, xi, 86  
 Reciprocating Engines, compared with turbines, v, 152-3;  
   control, 153;  
   disadvantages, 148;  
   waste of heat energy, 155  
 Recoloration (see Afterglow)  
 Recording Meters, vii, 177-8  
 Recreation, psychology of, xi, 269-70  
 Rectifiers, mineral contact, vii, 268-9;  
   mercury arc, vi, 331, 333-9;  
   vacuum tube, 339-41  
 Rectilinear Coordinates, iv, 16  
 Recurrence, Weather, i, 362-3, 380  
 Recurrent Images, xi, 221  
 Red, complementary color of, iv, 367;  
   effects of blood pressure, xi, 63;  
   heat colors, iv, 361;  
   of sunset and rise, i, 166, 168;  
   penetration of ocean by, xii, 22;  
   primary color, iv, 366;  
   seeing of, in color-blindness, ix, 116;  
   stimulating effects, vi, 274;  
   vibration rate, ix, 115;  
   wave lengths, i, 165, iv, 360, 365  
 Red Beds, iii, 202, 204, 208  
 Red Cedar, spread, xiii, 340  
 Red Clay, on sea floor, iii, 54, xiv, 285, 286  
 Red Coral, xii, 43  
 Red Corpuscles, ix, 181-4, 275;  
   blood transfusion in relation to, x, 338;  
   carbon monoxide effects on, viii, 50-1;  
   held by capillary walls, ix, 194;  
   oxygen-carrying by, ix, 182-3, 258-9, x, 338-9;  
   reduced in anemia, 337  
 Red Cross, Pringle's idea, x, 104  
 Red Crust Polyzoans, xii, 47  
 Redfield, W. C., i, 215  
 Red Fire, viii, 301  
 Red Flash, of sun, i, 171  
 Red Hot, temperature of, iv, 361  
 Redi, Francesco, xvi, [114](#)  
 Red Lead, viii, 162  
 Red Light, photographic uses, viii, 171  
 Red Marrow, ix, 183  
 Red Pepper, source, xiii, 221  
 Red Race, xv, 32, 37;  
   diseases of, 51;  
   separate origin theory, 70  
 Red Rain, i, 358  
 Red River of the North, xiv, 158, 201  
 Red Sea, in Great Rift Valley, xiv, 117-18;  
   origin of color, xvi, [147](#);  
   salt in, viii, 139, xiv, 296-7;  
   sharks of, xii, 145  
 Red Snow, i, 358  
 Red Test, of kidneys, x, 378  
 Red Thread (worm), xii, 54  
 Reduction (chemical), viii, 381  
 Redwood Forests, fog drip, i, 351  
 Redwoods, former distribution, viii, 220.

reedwoods, former distribution, xiii, 320;  
 of California, xiv, 374  
 Reed, Dr. Walter, x, 160, 162, 200  
 Reed Instruments, iv, 284-5  
 Reed Boat, xv, 264 (fig.)  
 Reefs, oceanic, defined, xiv, 286;  
 of seaweed deposits, iii, 250, 251  
 (see also Coral Reefs)  
 Refining of Metals, viii, 272  
 (see also Electro-Refining)  
 Reflection of Light, iv, 324-5, 330-1;  
 by mirrors, 335-7;  
 total, 373-4  
 Reflectors (heat), iv, 182  
 Reflex Actions, ix, 185-6, 258, xi, 20, 26-7, 62-3, xv, 65;  
 development in embryo, xi, 35-6;  
 grasping reflex, 40-3;  
 hypnotic suggestion of, 317;  
 in glands and smooth muscle, ix, 163;  
 in infants, 349;  
 in vasomotor system, 311;  
 in sleep, xi, 26-7, 286;  
 instincts as, 48;  
 law of final common path, 22;  
 mind as sum of, 23-5;  
 shivering, ix, 309-10;  
 some special, 155-9, 163, 168-72  
 (see also Chain Reflex, Circular Reflex, Conditioned Reflex)  
 Reflex Arc, x, 20-8;  
 time factors, 154  
 Refracting Telescopes, ii, 96-101, 103-4, 108, 202  
 Refraction of Light, iv, 325, 326-9, 330, 331, 373-4;  
 astronomical, i, 167, 380;  
 by lenses, iv, 337-9;  
 index of, in chemical analysis, viii, 310;  
 Newton and Huygens' studies, xvi, [119](#);  
 terrestrial, i, 171, 380  
 Refraction of Sound, iv, 286-7  
 Refractories, furnace, vii, 306-8  
 Refractory Phase, of nervous excitation, xi, 21  
 Refrigerating Machines, v, 346-7, 350, 351-8, 380, vii, 85-6, viii, 59  
 Refrigeration, ammonia system, iv, 187-8;  
 battleship system, 331-2;  
 domestic, 85, 86;  
 electric, 85, 229-30;  
 evaporation methods, iv, 174, 187;  
 expansion and brine methods, vii, 85-6, 328;  
 freezing mixtures and solutions, iv, 175; ice, iv, 178;  
 ice, objections to, vii, 230;  
 liquid air, i, 30, 31-2;  
 salt used in, viii, 140  
 (see also Refrigerating Machines)  
 Refrigerator Cars, v, 346-7  
 Regelation, iv, 165-6, 383  
 Regeneration, power of, xii, 170  
 Regenerative Brakes, vii, 200  
 Regiomontanus, ii, 13, 40-1  
 Regnault's Constant, iv, 142  
 Regular Coasts, xiv, 250-2, 256, 262;  
 unfavorable to commerce, 265  
 Regulators, Induction, vi, 328-9, 346  
 Regulus (star), ii, 295  
 Rehabilitation, of World War disabled, x, 189-91  
 Rehoboam, wives of, xv, 289  
 Reign of Algæ, xiii, 314, 323  
 Reincarnation, belief in, xv, 333, 334  
 Reindeer, xii, 319-20;  
 horns of, 316;  
 in glacial period, xiv, 376;  
 in Cro-Magnon art, xv, 114;  
 relics of, in Spain, 100 (fig.)  
 Reindeer Moss, xii, 320  
 Reinhold, astronomical tables, ii, 44  
 Reis, telephone of, vii, 92  
 Rejuvenation (geological), definition, iii, 36, 381;  
 examples, 210, 220, 231, 232, 2.



examples, 219, 230, 231, 232-3;  
 of folded areas, xiv, 96-8  
 (see also Elevation)  
 Reka River, xiv, 150  
 Relapsing Fever, diagnosis of, x, 216  
 Relative Time, Newton on, iv, 15  
 Relative Wind, i, 289, 299, 380  
 Relativity, doctrine of, iv, 16-18;  
   Einstein theory, ii, 80-2, xvi, [196-8](#);  
   of knowledge and perception, 85, 87, 195-6;  
   of motion, 12, 85  
 Relaxation, xi, 339-40, 371-2;  
   after meals, 374-5  
 Relay Circuits, vii, 39-48  
 Relay Regulators, vii, 148-50  
 Relays, in telegraph lines, iv, 293-4, vii, 110, 374  
 Relief Features, making and leveling of, xiv, 80;  
   of new and old areas, iii, 33, 34, 34-5, xiv, 47-9;  
   of sea bottom, iii, 52, xiv, 286-7;  
   orders of magnitude, 27  
 Relief Models, vertical exaggeration of, xiv, 9-10  
 Religion, Religions, Babylonian and Assyrian influences, xvi, [51-2](#);  
   beginnings and development of, xv, 326-59, xvi, [44](#);  
   development of, at cattle-raising stage, xv, 199;  
   fear and, 185;  
   fire in, 234;  
   marriage and, 291, 292-3;  
   meanings of, 326;  
   medicine and, x, 12, 16, 34, 242-3;  
   morality and, xv, 355-7, xvi, [43-4](#), 45, 48;  
   psychological factors, xi, 130, 151, 204;  
   science and, iv, 27-8, xvi, [42](#), 44-5;  
   similarities in, 43;  
   universality of instinct, 43, 47  
 Religious Fanatics, exaltation of, xi, 120;  
   hysteria of, x, 360  
 Religious Words, from Hebrew, xv, 161  
 Remedies, quack, vii, 240-1, x, 76, 367;  
   specific, 49-50, 75  
 Remembering, process of, xi, 209 (see Memory)  
 Remington Typewriter, v, 313, 381  
 Remora, dorsal fin of, xii, 133;  
   used in catching turtles, 139-40  
 Remote Control, vi, 99-101;  
   by radio waves, vii, 283-4;  
   in power plants, vi, 360  
 Renaissance, medicine of, x, 43-60;  
   science in, iv, 28, ii, 11-12, 12-13, 42  
 Rennin, enzyme, ix, 235  
 Repetition, psychological effects, xi, 21-2;  
   in advertising, 348;  
   in learning, 214-15  
 Repletion, sensation of, ix, 91  
 Repression, of ideas, x, 355-6, 361, 364, 365  
   (see also Suppression)  
 Reproach, sentiment of, xi, 149  
 Reproduction (organic), x, 228;  
   cells in, ix, 43, 324-5, 332-3, xv, 54, xvi, [156](#), 157-8;  
   germ cells in, x, 232;  
   in primitive animals, xii, 26, 31, 34, 53-4, 60;  
   rapidity of, in plants and animals, xv, 19-21  
 Reproduction of Plants, xiii, 43-6, 48-53, 116-67;  
   transitional form, 309, 316;  
   without mating, 165-7, 182-3, 215, 217-18  
 Reproductive Instinct, xi, 56  
 Reproductive Tissues, cell development in, ix, 48, 287  
 Reptiles, xii, 182-238;  
   age of, iii, 20, 21, 286, 292-3, xv, 71;  
   birds and, iii, 295, 296, xii, 239;  
   classification place, iii, 260;  
   egg-laying of, xv, 275;  
   evolution of, iii, 283, 285-6;  
   first appearance, xv, 71;  
   mammals and, xii, 271;  
   Mesozoic, iii, 286-95, xii, 183, 188, 194-5, 202-3;  
   origin of, 168.

- origin of, 100;
- temperature variations, i, 317;
- tracks preserved in rocks, iii, 16
- Repugnance, emotional, xi, 275
- Repulsion, instinct of, xi, 55  
(see also Disgust)
- Réseau, i, 221, 380
- Réseau Mondial, i, 220, 380
- Reservoirs, puddled-clay bottoms, xiv, 137
- Residual Magnetism and Voltage, vi, 191, vii, 372
- Residual Soils, iii, 26-8, xiv, 68, 145
- Residue (chemical), viii, 381
- Resignation, as intellectualized reproach, xi, 149
- Resinous Electricity, iv, 258, vi, 12
- Resins, electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
electrification of, 257
- Resistance, electrical, iv, 281-3, vi, 74-9, vii, 374-5;  
in dynamo armatures, vi, 185-6;  
in electric cells, 135-7;  
in electric wires, 79-80;  
in magnetic circuit, 93-4;  
in wireless circuits, vii, 286, 287, 290, 296, 297, 298;  
of various wires, vi, 77, vii, 378-80, 384;  
Ohmic, vii, 373;  
reduced by liquid air, i, 32;  
unit (see Ohms);  
variations with temperature, iv, 301
- Resistance, Heat, vii, 337
- Resistance (mechanical), relation to force, iv, 11, 90, 92
- Resistance Coils, vii, 364
- Resistance Furnaces, vii, 303-4
- Resolution, and will, xi, 259-60
- Resolution of Forces, iv, 76-7
- Resonance, iv, 225-6;  
in sound, 226-32;  
in wireless currents, vii, 267, 289-90
- Resorcinol, viii, 238
- Respiration, chemistry of, viii, 36, 49-50;  
discovery of physiology of, x, 29, 88-9;  
of fishes, xii, 135;  
of insects, 103;  
of chelonian reptiles, 187;  
processes and disorders of, x, 338-42  
(see also Breathing)
- Respiration Calorimeter, viii, 361, 367
- Respiratory Center, ix, 257;  
control of, 264-5, 266
- Respiratory Diseases, susceptibility to, xv, 51
- Respiratory Quotient, x, 270
- Respiratory System, laughter by, xi, 355, 356-7
- Rest, as cure for fatigue, x, 247-8;  
efficiency and, xi, 363;  
necessity of, time used in, ix, 80;  
need of, in all things, xi, 21;  
nervous fatigue and, ix, 137-8  
(see also Relaxation)
- Resting Arrow Argument, xvi, [85](#)
- Resting Metabolism (see Basic Metabolism)
- Resultant, of forces, iv, 76, 99
- Retail Sales, and weather, i, 264
- Retaliation, Law of, xv, 371
- Retina, of eye, iv, 346-7, ix, 109, 110 (fig.), xi, 30, 62, 84, 89-97;  
color perception by, ix, 116-17
- Retrospect, time lengths in, xi, 194
- Retting Process, xiii, 239, 241-2, 243
- Revenge, sentiment of, xi, 150
- Reverberatory Furnace, v, 316-17
- Reverdin, thyroid studies, x, 349
- Reverence, sentiment of, xi, 147-8
- Reversed Faults, xiv, 114
- Revival of Learning (see Renaissance)
- Revolution of Earth, ii, 43;  
known to Aristarchus, 28;  
orbit, changes in eccentricity, 73, 74-5;  
orbit, measurement, 121, 162, 263;  
orbit speed in 91-2 163.

orbit, speed in, 312, 100;  
 proved by aberration orbits of stars, 92;  
 year measured by, iv, 15  
 Revolutionary War, Bushnell's submarine, v, 197;  
   muskets in, 361;  
   surgeons of, x, 104  
 Revolutions, geological, xiv, 29  
 Revolving Turret, patented by Timby, v, 380  
 Rex Begonia, reproduction, xiii, 165-6  
 Reymond, Emil du Bois, x, 126-7  
 Reynolds, Osborne, xvi, [132](#)  
 Rhazes, Arab writer, x, 32  
 Rheas, xii, 243, 249  
 Rheostat, iv, 383, vii, 375;  
   invention, vi, 23  
 Rheticus, friend of Copernicus, ii, 43  
 Rheumatism, Rheumatic Fever, x, 223-4;  
   acute, ix, 187-8;  
   barometric effects, i, 329;  
   germ of, x, 195, 221, 223;  
   leaking heart valves from, ix, 207;  
   lightning cures, i, 153;  
   salicylates in, x, 381;  
   uric acid and, 343  
 Rhine River, changes in course and connections, xiv, 185-6;  
   channel of, 87 (map), 117, 167;  
   falls at Schaffhausen, 132-3;  
   varied course, 155  
 Rhine Valley, xiv, 87 (map), 90, 117, 185-6;  
   wine industries of, viii, 249  
 Rhinoceros, xii, 304-6;  
   ancient remains, iii, 16, 303;  
   formerly in Europe, xv, 76, 79, 92;  
   Merck's, 100 (fig.), xii, 305 (fig.), 306  
 Rhizoids, xiii, 156, 157, 158  
 Rhodes, ancient importance, xiv, 281-2  
 Rhodesia, climate of, xiv, 224  
 Rhodium, viii, 173;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Rhododendrons, difficulty of obtaining, xiii, 289;  
   in heath family, 202;  
   in southern forests, 367;  
   seed, 344  
 Rhodora, flower, xiii, 202  
 Rhubarb, origin, xiii, 223;  
   oxalic acid in, viii, 222  
 Rhynchocephalia, xii, 183  
 Rhythm, idea of, in man, xv, 251, 310;  
   In human organism, xi, 281;  
   in learning, 214;  
   in scientific progress, xvi, [46](#), 116  
 Ria Coasts, xiv, 257-8  
 Rib Cage, ix, 63, 65 (fig.)  
 Ribs, of body, ix, 63 (fig.), 65;  
   connections with breastbone, ix, 71  
 Rice, ancestral home, xiii, 182, 221;  
   calories in, ix, 299;  
   eating of, in relation to stature, xiii, 172;  
   food value, viii, 364;  
   fruit for seed dispersal, xiii, 54;  
   history and uses, xiii, 213-14;  
   importance, 10, 211;  
   in grass family, 179;  
   origin, xiv, 382;  
   starch from, viii, 243;  
   transplanting, in Java (illus.), xiii, 208;  
   vitamines, in hulls of, viii, 369, ix, 35-6, x, 258, 259, 260  
 Rice Paper, source, xiii, 214  
 Richer, astronomer, ii, 59, 69  
 Richet, anaphylaxis studies, x, 212-13  
 Richter, J. B., chemical work, xvi, [160](#)  
 Rickets, x, 264-5, 314  
 Rifles, xv, 218-19;  
   improvements in, v, 362, 379;  
   machine gun types, 366-8;  
   standardization 50

Rift Valleys, xiv, 117-21, 123  
 Rigg's Disease, x, 315-16  
 Right, original meaning, xi, 190  
 Right Ascension, ii, 299, 300, 305  
 Right-Hand Rule, vi, 55, 89-90  
 Rights, grasping instinct and, xi, 44  
 Rime, i, 108, 380;  
     formation, 121-2  
 Ringhals, xii, 227  
 Ring Hypothesis (see Nebular Hypothesis)  
 Ring Spinning Machine, v, 273, 276, 378  
 Ring Structure (molecules), viii, 233, 240, 381  
 Rio de Janeiro, Corcovado peak, xiv, 112;  
     harbor of, 268  
 Rio Negro, connections of, xiv, 187  
 Rises, ocean, xiv, 286, 288, 290  
 Ritchey, astronomer, ii, 107-8, 148, 333, 336  
 River Beds, tunneling through, v, 121-4  
 River Man, iii, 302  
 Rivers, alterations in courses (historical), xiv, 183-6;  
     ancient veneration of, v, 75;  
     annual discharge of, xiv, 135;  
     antecedent, 164-70;  
     base-level of, 40, 49;  
     "beheaded," 182;  
     channels, gorges, and valleys, iii, 40-4, xiv, 49-52, 167-8;  
     classification of, 153-5;  
     connection of systems, 186-7;  
     consequent, 157;  
     courses changed by earthquakes, xiv, 335;  
     courses determined by rock structure, 43-4, 131-2, 160, 175, 187-8;  
     deltas (see Deltas);  
     development of, 155-88;  
     erosive work of, iii, 30-44, xiv, 39-40, 49-54, 158-63, 198, 233;  
     forest regulation of, xiii, 372, xiv, 379;  
     harbors in mouths, 270-1;  
     headward extension, iii, 38-9, xiv, 175-6;  
     homogeneous and heterogeneous, 154-5;  
     importance, xv, 129;  
     importance, by what determined, xiv, 189;  
     importance, historical and industrial, 31, 190-7;  
     in clayey country, 137;  
     in new and old areas, iii, 33-4, xiv, 48, 49, 155-63;  
     in regions of subsidence, iii, 37, xiv, 40, 163-4;  
     in rejuvenated regions, iii, 36, 232-3, xiv, 40, 163, 164-70;  
     longitudinal and transverse, 153-4;  
     marine and continental, 153;  
     metaphorical names of parts, xv, 158;  
     mineral matter in, viii, 196, xiv, 206;  
     obsequent, 160;  
     "piracy," 177-83, iii, 38-9;  
     potholes in beds, 39-40;  
     power of currents, 30-1, xiv, 39-40, 198;  
     power utilization, 5, 75-93;  
     recession of spring heads, xiv, 176;  
     sedimentary deposits of, xv, 84;  
     sediment carried by, iii, 31-3, xiv, 52-3, 161;  
     seed dispersal by, xiii, 346;  
     sewage systems, viii, 325;  
     sources of water, xiv, 182-3;  
     subsequent, 159;  
     superimposed, iii, 39, 137, 233-4, xiv, 170-4;  
     topography produced by, 49-54;  
     trunk and branch, 153;  
     underground, iii, 116, xiv, 149-50;  
     use in industry, vi, 352, 353, 361, 366-7;  
     water supply from, xiv, 140, 141  
     (see also Drainage Systems)  
 River Terraces, formation of, xv, 84  
 River Traffic, past and future, xiv, 31, 190-1  
 River Valleys, civilization in relation to, xv, 122, 128, 129;  
     development, xiv, 49-52;  
     general character, 56-7;  
     in old and new regions, iii, 33-5, 36-7, xiv, 48, 49, 57;  
     in stratified rock, 80-1, 82-3;

soils of, 70, 71, 218;  
 tributaries, 57;  
 usually excavated by their streams, 123-4  
 Riveters, pneumatic, iv, 129, v, 129  
 Roads, good, and farmers, vii, 230-1;  
   motor traffic and, v, 214-15;  
   rough and smooth, in relation to traffic, 206-7  
 Roaring Forties, i, 128, 380  
 Robert, Nicholas Louis, v, 291, 377  
 Roberts, astronomer, ii, 135-6, 361  
 Roberval, xvi, [104](#), 114  
 Robins, westward spread of, xii, 53  
 Robinson Cup Anemometer, i, 83  
 Roche, astronomer, ii, 157, 380  
 Rochelle Salts, from baking powder, viii, 136  
 Rochester, N. Y., drumlins near, xiv, 60  
 Roches Moutonnées, xiv, 56  
 Rock, Rocks, iii, 382, xiv, 17;  
   ages, how determined, iii, 17-19;  
   blasting of, v, 100, 261;  
   blocks and joints in, xiv, 128-30;  
   carbon dioxide absorbed by, viii, 49;  
   chemistry of, 192-5;  
   classes, iii, 12-13, xiv, 17-19;  
   coloring, iii, 25-6, 44;  
   color changes, viii, 194;  
   composition, 192-3;  
   disintegration, chemical, and physical, viii, 194-5, 338 (see Weathering of Rocks);  
   erosion of (see Erosion);  
   formations, iii, 379;  
   fracturing and folding (see Faults, Folding);  
   geology the study of, iii, 9, 12;  
   geological history, 164-248;  
   ground water effects on, xiv, 141;  
   in interior earth, iii, 108, 110;  
   joints, 23, xiv, 128-9;  
   land forms determined by, 43-4, 80-113, 125-7;  
   metal-bearing, iii, 355-70;  
   non-metalliferous, 370-6;  
   oldest, 160, 163, 168-9;  
   permeability of, xiv, 137;  
   plucking of, iii, 29;  
   primary and secondary, viii, 191-2;  
   rotten and bed, iii, 26, xiv, 64;  
   specific gravity, 11;  
   stream adjustment to, 160, 175;  
   striation, iii, 63, xiv, 56;  
   structure, defined, iii, 383;  
   structural changes, 83-98;  
   subsurface exploration, v, 262-3;  
   undermining or sapping of, xiv, 131;  
   weathering of (see Weathering)  
 Rockaway Beach, iii, 58  
 Rock Basins, iii, 142-3, xiv, 202-3  
 Rock Crystal, iii, 337  
 Rock Debris, as deep sea deposit, iii, 55;  
   carried by ice, 68;  
   carried by winds, 73  
 Rock Drills (see Drills)  
 Rockefeller Foundation, International Health Board of, x, 171-6  
 Rocket Lightning, i, 149, 152  
 Rockets, in aerology, i, 22-3  
 Rock Flour, xiv, 69  
 Rock Gypsum, iii, 331, 375-6  
 Rocking Stones, iii, 70  
 Rock Pigeon, xii, 265  
 Rock Rabbits, xii, 304  
 Rock Salt, iii, 374-5, xiv, 209  
 Rock Saws, ancient, xvi, [67](#)  
 Rock Slides, earthquakes and, xiv, 333-4  
 Rocky Hill Sill, xiv, 109, 111  
 Rocky Mountain Forest, xiv, 373-4  
 Rocky Mountain Revolution, iii, 218, 219;  
   dinosaurs destroyed by, 298  
 Rocky Mountains. age of. iii. 191. xiv. 235:

birth of, iii, 218-19;  
 coal areas, 348;  
 forming agencies, 230;  
 fossils found in, 263;  
 geological strata, 138, 177, 184;  
 glaciers of, 240, xiv, 54-5;  
 granite-cored, 111, 228;  
 lakes in, iii, 143;  
 mineral wealth of, xiv, 237;  
 plateau west of, 220, 380;  
 red beds, iii, 208;  
 rejuvenation in Tertiary time, 231;  
 rock weathering in, xiv, 76;  
 sea over, iii, 130, 181, 184, 195, 197, 213;  
 thrust faulting in, 90;  
 volcanic activity, 229

Rodents, xii, 285-96

Rods, of eye, xi, 84, 89-90, 96

Rods, vibration of, iv, 213-15, 223-4

Roemer, discovery of speed of light, ii, 50-60, 91;  
 transit instrument, 58

Roentgen, Prof., vii, 249;  
 X-ray discovery, iv, 55, 317, x, 184, xvi, [192-3](#)

Roentgenography, x, 185-6, 373

Rogers, Samuel Baldwin, xvi, [174](#)

Rohlf's, explorer, i, 210

Rokitansky, Carl, x, 113

Roller-bearings, v, 205-6

Roller Mills, introduction, v, 381

Rollers, friction-saving by, v, 204-5, 205-6;  
 not found in nature, 16, 215

Rolling Country, iii, 34

Rolling Friction, v, 203-4, 207, 214-15

Romance Languages, descent from Latin, xv, 160

Romanche Deep, xiv, 289

Roman Empire, Alps Mts. and, xiv, 240;  
 growth and fall, 307;  
 metal supplies, 237;  
 medicine under, x, 25-31;  
 survey of, xvi, [98](#)

Roman History, Alps Mountains in, xv, 137-8

Roman Numerals, xv, 183

Romans, character and civilization, xvi, [97-8](#);  
 divisions of day, v, 57;  
 elephants of, xii, 302;  
 gods of, xv, 344;  
 knowledge of loadstone, vi, 28;  
 plants known to, xiii, 215, 216, 253;  
 superstitions of, xv, 355;  
 taste and smell, cultivation by, ix, 98

Roman Soldiers, javelins of, xv, 213

Rome, civilization of, xv, 122;  
 copyists and books of, xv, 178-9;  
 fire veneration in, 234;  
 lampreys in ancient, xii, 130-1;  
 policy with conquered peoples, xv, 155-6;  
 sleeping sickness in, x, 301

Römer, Ole, thermometer of, i, 69

Rondeletti's Shark, xii, 145

Rood, O. N., i, 146

Roofing, copper, viii, 163

Rooms, appearance of filled and empty, xi, 187;  
 ventilation of, ix, 268, 269

Room Temperature, iv, 137 (fig.)

Roonhuyze, Hendrik, x, 80

Roosevelt, Theodore, African trip, xvi, [16](#);  
 on rain forests, xiii, 365;  
 on the caribe, xii, 159

Root, C. J., wheat studies, i, 253

Rootcap, xiii, 17-18

Root Hairs, xiii, 17, 91-4

Rootless Plants, xiii, 15

Roots of Plants, xiii, 15-22;  
 downward growth, 84-6;  
 functions. 15-22. 61. 80. 91-4;

galls, 98;  
 nitrogen absorption, 98;  
 of scavenger and parasitic plants, 99, 100;  
 sugar storage in, ix, 27-8  
 Rootstalks, xiii, 22-3;  
   potatoes as, 24 (fig.);  
   reproduction from, 43, 182-3, 215, 217-18  
 Ropes, materials of, xiii, 10, 239, 240, 241  
 Rosales, antiquity, xiii, 324-5  
 Rose Apples, origin, xiii, 226  
 Rose Beetles, and magnolias, xiii, 130-1  
 Rose Bugs, xii, 124  
 Rose Family, xiii, 197-8  
 Rosemary, source, xiii, 205  
 Rosenau, quoted, i, 328, 329  
 Rose of Sharon, xiii, 200  
 Rose Quartz, silica in, viii, 90  
 Roses, generic and specific names, xiii, 170-1;  
   leaf arrangement, 37, 38;  
   petal arrangement, 190  
 Rose's Fusible Metal, iv, 162  
 Rosetta Stone, xv, 172  
 Ross, Sir Ronald, x, 156-7;  
   article on, 155 note  
 Ross Antarctic Expedition, xvi, [142](#)  
 Rosse, Lord, discovery of spiral nebulae, ii, 361, 372, 380;  
   Leviathan reflector, 16-17, 105-6  
 Rossignol, Jules, i, 348  
 Rotary Converters, vi, 342-8, vii, 199, 365  
 Rotary Engines, v, 148  
 Rotary Press, v, 301, 305-6, 378, 379  
 Rotation, iv, 85-6;  
   energy of, 83-5;  
   magnetism of, ii, 178;  
   researches in dynamics of, 166-7  
 Rotation of Crops, viii, 342-6  
 Rotation of Earth, ii, 43;  
   ancient Greek beliefs, 28, 36, xvi, [81](#);  
   changing speed, ii, 74, 375, 376, 377;  
   De Cusa on, xvi, [102](#);  
   deflection of moving bodies by, i, 124-5, xiv, 32, 303, 348, 351;  
   effect on earth's shape, ii, 69;  
   effect on gyroscope, iv, 255;  
   effect on weights, ii, 69, iv, 74-5;  
   measure of day, 15-16;  
   precession in relation to, ii, 71;  
   proved by aberration orbits of stars, 92;  
   rising of sun due to, xvi, [12](#)  
 "Rotten" Plants, xiii, 99-100  
 Rotten Rock, iii, 26, xiv, 64  
 Rotterdam, Holland, xiv, 271  
 Roughness, sensation of, xi, 128  
 Roundheads, racial division, xvi, [49](#)  
 Roundworm, x, 200  
 Rousseau, philosophy of, xvi, [111](#), 117  
 Routine, in relation to will, xi, 261  
 Roux, antitoxin work of, x, 396;  
   pupil of Pasteur, 143  
 Roving, cotton, v, 272-3  
 Rowland, Prof. Henry A., heat work of, iv, 49-50;  
   on atoms, viii, 187  
 Rowntree, categories of therapy, x, 380;  
   kidney test, 378;  
   on therapeutic science, 334  
 Royal Families, origin of, xv, 366  
 Royal Society of England, xvi, [111](#)-12;  
   Duchess of Newcastle's visit to, iv, 53  
 Rozier, M. de, v, 220-1  
 Rubber, artificial, viii, 257;  
   chemistry and manufacture of, 257-8;  
   electrification of, iv, 257, 259;  
   economic importance, xiii, 11, 208;  
   history and production, 245-9;  
   source of, xiv, 383  
 Rubbers, wearing of, x, 306

Rubber Trees, xiii, 245, 247-8  
 Rubidium, viii, 128, 132, 133;  
   spectrum of, 302;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Rubies, variety of corundum, iii, 327  
 Ruby Glass, viii, 282  
 Rudolphine Tables, ii, 44, 216  
 Rulers, origin of, xv, 263-7  
 Rum, making of, viii, 250  
 Rumford, Count, heat theory of, iv, 47-8;  
   on friction and heat, xvi, [125](#), 131  
 Ruminants, xii, 311-12  
 Rumor, autosuggestion in, xi, 304  
 Runge, chemist, xvi, [163](#)  
 Runners, in transportation, v, 214-15  
 Running, as exercise, x, 304;  
   reflex processes in, ix, 155-6  
 Rusby, H. H., on Amazon region, xiii, 360  
 Rush, Benjamin, x, 104  
 Rushes, ancient, iii, 254;  
   origin and products, xiii, 244  
 Russell, giant and dwarf star theory, ii, 150-1, 153, 309, 310, 382, 384;  
   photographic work, 130;  
   studies of binaries, 326, 328, 329  
 Russia, agricultural meteorology, i, 249-50;  
   beet sugar production, xiii, 216;  
   bison of, xii, 329;  
   elk in, 318;  
   forests and grasslands, xiv, 380-1;  
   gold production, iii, 365;  
   harbors closed by ice, xiv, 267;  
   loess deposits, 72;  
   meteorological service, i, 223, 228;  
   Napoleon's invasion, 306-7;  
   oil output, iii, 350, 354;  
   plains of, xiv, 217;  
   rainfall of, 355;  
   rodents of, xii, 294;  
   sleeping habit of peasants, xi, 285;  
   steppes  
   (see Steppes);  
   wheat cultivation, xiii, 211;  
   winters in, xiv, 347;  
   "Young Women's Summer", i, 362  
 Russian Alphabet, xv, 176  
 Russian Language, xv, 162  
 Rust, of wheat, xiii, 13, 71  
 Rusting, of iron, iii, 25, viii, 9, 10, 155-6  
 Rutabaga, xiii, 19, 223  
 Ruthenium, viii, 173;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383;  
   valence of, 178, 180  
 Rutherford, chemical work, xvi, [120](#), 177  
 Rye, food value, viii, 364;  
   native of Old World, xiii, 182;  
   phosphate requirements, xiv, 67  
 Sabbath, among early Jews, x, 15  
 Sables, xii, 350  
 Sacandaga River, iii, 245  
 Saccharide, viii, 381  
 Saccharose, viii, 226-7, 242-3 (see Cane Sugar)  
 Sacrifices, religious, xv, 347-8, 354, 358-9  
 Sacrum, ix, 64 (fig.), 66  
 Saddle (meteorology), i, 238, 380  
 Safety Devices, vii, 32-3  
 "Safety First," vii, 33, 355, xi, 365  
 Safety Matches, viii, 88  
 Safety Valve, earliest use of, iv, 171  
 Saffron, origin, xiii, 255  
 Sagebrush, xiv, 380  
 Sagitta, xii, 18  
 Sago, source of, viii, 243  
 Sago Palm, xiii, 309  
 Sahara Desert, antelopes of, xii, 327;  
   depressions of, xiv, 205.



depressions of, xiv, 203;  
 dust from, i, 55, iii, 54;  
 harmattan, i, 134;  
 impenetrability of, xv, 136;  
 largest desert, xiii, 377;  
 rain and snow in, i, 210;  
 sand storms, iii, 73  
 Sailing, against wind, iv, 77 (fig.), v, 182, 186-8  
 Sailing Vessels, historical development, v, 75, 111, 182, 188-9;  
   relative decline of, i, 37  
 Sails, evolution of, xv, 265  
 St. Anthony Falls, xiv, 171;  
   rate of recession, iii, 246  
 St. Cæsarius, i, 132  
 St. Elias Range, volcanoes of, xiv, 315;  
   youthfulness of, 96, 235  
 St. Elmo's Fire, i, 157-8, 380;  
   as ignis fatuus, 347  
 St. Gothard Tunnel, xiv, 240, 241;  
   heat encountered in, iii, 121  
 Saint Helena, groundsel of, xiii, 345;  
   volcanic origin, xiv, 277, 289, 316  
 St. Helens, Mount, xiv, 315  
 St. John, astronomer, ii, 82, 154  
 Saint John's Bread, xiii, 226  
 Saint Lawrence, Gulf of, iii, 235;  
   Bird Rock of, xii, 253;  
   lows (cyclones) in relation to, i, 137  
 St. Lawrence River, discovery of, xiv, 310;  
   historical importance, 191;  
   white whales of, xii, 297  
 St. Lawrence Valley, geological history, iii, 78, 195, 232, 234, 235  
 St. Louis, early growth, xiv, 219;  
   power supply from Keokuk, v, 83;  
   water supply, viii, 326  
 St. Malo, Gulf of, tidal system, v, 176  
 St. Martin, Alexis, ix, 240, x, 121  
 St. Martin's Summer, i, 362, 381  
 St. Mihiel Salient, xiv, 91  
 St. Patrick, legend of, xii, 217  
 St. Pierre, destruction, iii, 103, xiv, 325  
 St. Vincent, eruption of La Soufrière, xiv, 28  
 Saint Vitus, x, 360  
 St. Vitus Dance, rheumatism and, 224  
   (see also Cholera)  
 Saké, Japanese, xiii, 213  
 Sakhalin, separation from Asia, xiv, 274  
 Salads, food value of, x, 273  
 Salamanders, xii, 169, 170-3, iii;  
   ancient, 285;  
   evolution of, xii, 167, 168;  
   regeneration in, 170;  
   sense organs in, 169  
 Sal Ammoniac, solution of, temperature produced, iv, 136, 175  
 Sal Ammoniac Cell, iv, 297, 298 (fig.), vi, 59  
 Salerno University, x, 36-7, 38, 77, xvi, [100](#)  
 Salesmanship, psychology of, xi, 334-42  
 Saliceto, surgeon, x, 38-9  
 Salicylates, in rheumatism, x, 381  
 Salicylic Acid, viii, 236, 239, 372  
 Saline Lakes, xiv, 206-9, 212  
 Salisbury, Prof., relief classification, xiv, 27  
 Saliva, conveyance to digestive canal, ix, 189-90;  
   in digestion, viii, 358, ix, 227-30, 235-6, x, 319;  
   of infants, ix, 346;  
   secretion of by chewing, 163;  
   thirst relief by, 89  
 Salivary Glands, blood supply of, ix, 197;  
   fear effects on, 166, 221, xi, 132;  
   reflex control of, ix, 163, 165;  
   response to tastes, xi, 74, 76  
 Salmon, xii, 154, 156-8;  
   canned, calories in, ix, 299;  
   eggs, number of, xv, 20;  
   instinct of, xi, 46;  
   river habits of, ix, 174-5.

shooting of, xv, 227  
 Salpae, xii, 19-20, 129  
 Salsify, origin, xiii, 223  
 Sal Soda, viii, 135  
 Salt, Common (see Common Salt)  
 Salt Lake City, site of, xiv, 208  
 Salt Lakes, viii, 139;  
   persistence of, xiv, 199  
 Salt Pork, calories in, ix, 299  
 Salton Sink, iii, 156, xiv, 204-5  
 Salts, defined, viii, 381;  
   digestion of, 356;  
   electrolytes, 125;  
   esters, 221;  
   formation and nature, 114, 115-18;  
   formers (halogens), 84;  
   in body fluids, ix, 174, 175-6;  
   in blood, filtered by kidneys, 272, 273;  
   in fabrics, viii, 256;  
   in sea and inland waters, 138-9, 195-7, xiv, 295-7;  
   in sea, gradual accumulation, ix, 175-6;  
   ionization in solution, viii, 119-25, 300-1;  
   most important, 130;  
   natural deposits, 138, 195-7, 275;  
   nomenclature, 98;  
   organic life in relation to, ix, 174-6;  
   positive and negative elements, viii, 126;  
   protoplasm dependence on, ix, 32, 174;  
   uses, viii, 146  
 Salvador, Izalco volcano, xiv, 321;  
   public health fellowships, x, 172  
 Salvians, x, 381  
 Salvia, corolla, xiii, 201;  
   flower, 48, 204, 205;  
   petal arrangement, 190  
 Samara, winged fruit, xiii, 58  
 Samarium, atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383  
 Samoan Islands, native prayers, xv, 345-6  
 Sampson Cell, vi, 138, 144  
 Samson, Hebrew sun-god, ii, 20  
 Sanctorious, Santoro, x, 70-1  
 Sand, corrasion by, iii, 72, xiv, 77;  
   form of rock, 18;  
   rock formed from, iii, 13 (see Sandstone);  
   wind-carrying of, 71, 72 73, 74-5  
 Sand Bars, iii, 57, 58;  
   effect on waves, v, 124  
 Sand Blast, iv, 129-30, v, 135-6;  
   natural, xiv, 77  
 Sand Cherries, origin, xiii, 226  
 Sand Dunes, iii, 71;  
   migration, 74;  
   vegetation xiii, 149  
 Sand Filters, viii, 319-20  
 Sand Hogs, v, 117  
 Sand Hoppers, xii, 82, 85  
 San Diego, Cal., North Island station, i, 48  
 Sand Myrtle, petals, xiii, 202  
 Sandpaper garnet, iii, 330  
 Sandpipers, xii, 262  
 Sand Saucers, xii, 73  
 Sandstone, iii, 13, 382, xiv, 18;  
   bad conductor of heat, 12;  
   frost destruction of, 77;  
   jointing in, 133;  
   occurrence, iii, 372;  
   permeability, xiv, 137;  
   quartzite from, iii, 169, 189;  
   weathering of, 25, 27  
 Sandstone Belt, of eastern U. S., xiv, 107, 111-12  
 Sandy Hook, iii, 58  
 Sandy Regions, sledges used, v, 214-15  
 Sanford, F., on ignis fatuus, i, 249  
 San Francisco, bubonic plague in, x, 164;  
   harbor of, xiv, 268-9.

latitude and climate, 345;  
 power supply, vi, 363  
 "San Francisco," wreck of the, i, 272  
 San Francisco Bay, xiv, 257-8, 268-9  
 San Francisco Earthquake, iii, 94-7;  
   cause of, xiv, 128, 340;  
   experience with building types, 343;  
   faulting at time of, iii, 89;  
   lateral displacements in, xiv, 335;  
   origin of fault, iii, 224  
 San Francisco Mountains, xiv, 102  
 Sanguine Temperament, xi, 153, 159, 205  
 Sanitary Chemistry, viii, 317-33  
 Sanitary Sewage, viii, 324  
 Santa Maria Eruption, xiv, 314, 325-6, 328-9;  
   earthquakes preceding, 338  
 Santo Domingo, sugar cultivation, xiii, 215  
 Santorin, volcano, xiv, 317, 319  
 Santorin Islands, xiv, 319  
 Santos-Dumont, v, 227-8, 382  
 Sao Paulo University, Brazil, x, 172  
 Sap of Plants, xiii, 80, 81;  
   distribution, 23, 24, 25-6;  
   functions, ix, 27  
 Saplings, in temperate forests, xiii, 369  
 Sapodilla, origin, xiii, 225, 226  
 Saponification, viii, 221, 381  
 Sapote, origin, xiii, 226  
 Sapper, on Santa Maria eruption, xiv, 328  
 Sapphires, iii, 327;  
   electrification, vi, 12  
 Sapping, of rocks, xiv, 131  
 Saprophytes, xiii, 99-100;  
   in heath family, 202;  
   orchids as, 185  
 Sapwood, xiii, 24, 25, 26, 177  
 Sarasin, P. & F., i, 58  
 Saratoga Springs, carbon dioxide in waters, xiii, 49;  
   known to Indians, xiv, 145;  
   seaweed reefs near, iii 251;  
   stream changes around, 243-4  
 Sarawak, war play of natives, xv, 307-8  
 Sardinian Rise, xiv, 291  
 Sargasso Sea, xiii, 73;  
   ianthina of, xii, 19;  
   temperature of waters, 21  
 Sargon the First, writings of, ii, 19-20  
 Saros, Chaldean, ii, 27, 209-10, 215  
 Särs, naturalist, xvi, [148](#)  
 Sarsaparilla, source, xiii, 188, 255  
 Sassafras Family, xiii, 196-7  
 Sassafras Tree, antiquity of species, xiii, 324-5;  
   distribution, 351;  
   earliest appearance, 318;  
   northern limits, 367;  
   stamens and pistils, 120  
 Satellites, in solar system, ii, 163;  
   habitability, 249-50, 262;  
   of various planets, 241, 249-50, 261-4, 268;  
   of moon, 208;  
   orbits of, 197;  
   theories of origin, 370, 371, 374, 380;  
   weighing of primaries by, 75-6  
 Satin Spar, iii, 331, 332  
 Saturated Air, i, 14, viii, 67  
 Saturated Color, xi, 90  
 Saturated Vapor, iv, 167-8, v, 140;  
   temperature table, iv, 173  
 Saturation, chemical, viii, 206, 230-1  
 Saturn (planet), ii, 264-6;  
   comet families, 271;  
   "great inequality," 87;  
   life on, 249;  
   photographic study, 133;  
   rings, 133, 264-6.

rings, 100, 201-0,  
 rings, discovery, 54, 96, 109;  
 rings, Cassini on, 59;  
 rings, Huygens on, 54, 57;  
 rings, Keeler on, 120-1;  
 rings, Laplacian theory, 370, 372;  
 rotation period, 377;  
 satellites, 249-50, 264;  
 satellites, discovery, 85, 104, 146;  
 size and orbit, 162, 163;  
 weight, 77  
 Saurians, xii, 182, 203  
 Sauropods, iii, 288-9  
 Savages, æsthetic arts of, xv, 296;  
 attitude toward nature, 329;  
 body mutilations among, 257-60;  
 brain in, 63-4;  
 canoe-making, 262;  
 child-bearing among, 278;  
 clothing of, 252, 254, 255;  
 cooking methods, 283;  
 counting ability, ii, 9, xv, 180;  
 dances of, 305-6, 310-12;  
 dramatic art of, 303-10, 322;  
 feet of, 61;  
 fire sources and generation, 230-1;  
 fire worship, 234;  
 fish-catching methods, xv, 227;  
 grouping tendency, 363;  
 hair decorations, 260-1;  
 hunting methods, 222-3;  
 hunting stage of present, 187, 192-6;  
 keenness of senses in, 228;  
 leaders and rulers, xv, 363-6;  
 life of, remarks on, 9-10;  
 marriage among, 278-82, 283-5;  
 marriage ceremonies, 292;  
 musical scales of, iv, 206;  
 music of, xv, 312-15, 316, 318;  
 natural selection among, 47;  
 obedience to customs and laws, 374-5;  
 painting of body, 255-6;  
 poetry of, 319-21;  
 poison uses by, 227-8;  
 polygamy among, 287;  
 rain-makers, i, 334;  
 religious ideas, xv, 234, 292, 304-6, 326-59, 375, 380;  
 salt esteemed by, ix, 95;  
 sex relations among, xv, 277-8;  
 similarity to ourselves, 9;  
 songs of, 319-21;  
 time divisions, v, 57;  
 tribal morality of, xv, 374;  
 war dances, 307;  
 writing a mystery to, 164  
 "Savannah", steamship, v, 192-3, 378  
 Savannah River, shad time in, xii, 155  
 Savory, source, xiii, 205  
 Sawfish, xii, 148-9;  
 teeth of, 134  
 Sawflies, xii, 125  
 Saws, chisel form, v, 46;  
 electric, on farms, vii, 229;  
 gang, xi, 268  
 Saxon Chronicle, eclipse recorded in, ii, 210  
 Scale, musical, iv, 206-9 (see Musical Scale)  
 Scale Insects xii, 112  
 Scales, of fishes, xii, 134-5  
 Scallops, xii, 59, 60, 65  
 Scandinavia, coasts concordant, xiv, 249;  
 early seamanship in, 261-2;  
 lakes of, 200;  
 level changes in, iii, 80, xiv, 33-4, 35-6;  
 rock formations, iii, 172, 178  
 Scandinavian Languages, xv, 162  
 Scandinavians. in Nordic group. xvi. 48

Scandium, discovery of, viii, 180;  
     symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Scaphopoda, xii, 58, 74  
 Scarabs, xii, 123  
 Scarf Clouds, i, 104, 381  
 Scarlet Fever, effects on ear drum, ix, 103;  
     immunity to, x, 207;  
     virus of, 141  
 Scarpa, surgeon, x, 104  
 Scarring, of body, xv, 257-8  
 Scars, xi, 248;  
     formation of, ix, 48, 287;  
     treatment of disfiguring, x, 189  
 Scar Tissue, ix, 348  
 Scepters, xv, 207-8  
 Schadenfreude, xi, 351  
 Scheele, Carl Wilhelm, xvi, [120-1](#), 177  
 Schiaparelli, studies on Mars, ii, 229, 235, 237  
 Schiff, thyroid studies, x, 350  
 Schiffli Machines, v, 286, 287  
 Schiller, skull capacity, xv, 40  
 Schist, iii, 169, 189, 382;  
     jointing of, xiv, 133;  
     metamorphic rock, 19  
 Schizogony, x, 158  
 Schizopoda, xii, 19  
 Schleiden, Matthias, x, 119, 120, xvi, [142](#)  
 Schleswig-Holstein, führden of, xiv, 259  
 Schlick, Dr., v, 342, 384  
 Schmidt, Dr. William, i, 193  
 Schneefresser, i, 133  
 Schoharie Creek, xiv, 179  
 Scholastic Philosophy, xvi, [99](#), 100  
 Schönbein, xvi, [163](#)  
 Schönlein, Johann Lucas, x, 113  
 Schools, seats and desks in, ix, 56-7;  
     teaching of hygiene in, x, 283-4;  
     ventilation, ix, 97  
 Schuchert, quoted, iii, 205, 278, 293, 297  
 Schultze, Max, x, 131;  
     on protoplasm, xvi, [166](#)  
 Schuster, astronomer, ii, 178, 224  
 Schwann, Theodor, x, 119, xvi, [142](#)  
 Schweitzer's Reagent, viii, 256  
 Science, Airy on progress of, ii, 82;  
     Aristotle on, xvi, [88](#);  
     art and, iv, 9;  
     birth of true, ii, 9-10, 86;  
     exact and complex, x, 368;  
     field of, xvi, [35](#);  
     history of, xvi, [39-198](#);  
     imagination in, xvi, [58-9](#);  
     importance and interest, xvi, [9-34](#);  
     industry and, v, 15;  
     invention and, iv, 44-5;  
     "laws" of, iv, 19;  
     meaning of, vi, 10, xvi, [39-40](#);  
     measures and units in, iv, 45-6;  
     methods of, 26, vi, 10, xvi, [10](#), 34-5;  
     philosophy and, 112, 115;  
     principles of, remarks on, iv, 9-10;  
     progress, means and ways, xvi, [30](#), 41, 46, 75, 76, 98, 116, 118;  
     realm of, vi, 107;  
     religion and, iv, 27-8, xvi, [42](#), 44-5;  
     St. Augustine on, 99;  
     specializing axiom, x, 43;  
     understanding of, xvi, [10-11](#), 30-4;  
     unity, 34, 35  
 Sciences, abstract and concrete, xvi, [42](#);  
     development of, iv, 9-11;  
     historical sequence, xvi, [35](#);  
     interrelations and boundaries, 35, 42;  
     summarized, 36-8  
 Scientific Expeditions, xvi, [123](#), 140, 142  
 Scientific Laws. iv. 19. vi. 106:

principle of final common path in, xi, 23  
 Scientific Research, in World War, v, 360  
 Scientific Tendency, growth of, vi, 330  
 Scientists, methods of, xvi, [10](#), 11, 41;  
     realm and aim of, vi, 107  
 Scoresby, Capt. William, i, 173, 361  
 Scoriæ, of volcanoes, xiv, 323  
 Scorn, facial expression of, xi, 133;  
     sentiment of, 148  
 Scorpion Flies, xii, 106  
 Scorpions, xii, 89-90;  
     ancient, iii, 278  
 Scotch Fir, in Danish peat bogs, xv, 87  
 Scotch Mist, i, 108, 377  
 Scotland, bag-pipes of, xv, 317;  
     corries of, xiv, 58;  
     fjord coasts, 258, 259;  
     former volcanoes, 318;  
     Gulf Stream effects, 304;  
     Highlands, conquest of, 243;  
     Highlands, geology of, iii, 172, 178, xiv, 122-3, 272;  
     lakes of, 200;  
     latitude of, 345;  
     lava plateau, 103-4;  
     lowlands, 123;  
     scurvy and potato crop, x, 266;  
     shoals on west coast, xiv, 47;  
     wave pressure on coasts, 300;  
     wild deer of, xii, 317  
 Scott, explorer, death of, x, 252  
 Scott, Prof. W. B., author *PHYSIOGRAPHY*, Vol. xiv;  
     quoted, iii, 17, 18, xii, 332  
 Screens, shadows of, doubled, iv, 332-3  
 Screw, v, 37-9;  
     Archimedes, iv, 26, 27 (fig.);  
     form of inclined plane, 90;  
     friction with, 93;  
     gimlet-pointed, v, 379;  
     mechanical advantage of, iv, 91-2  
 Screw and Cogged Wheel, iv, 92, 93 (fig.)  
 Screw Pines, xiii, 187, 354  
 Scribes, ancient and modern, xv, 177 (fig.), 178  
 Scrub Vegetation, xiv, 378-9  
 Scud, cloud form, i, 101, 381  
 Scully, William C., on snakes, xii, 214-15, 227-8, 231-2  
 Sculpture, beginnings and development of, xv, 108-9, 111 (fig.), 117-20, 300-2  
 Schultetus, surgeon, x, 78  
 Scum, of pools, xiii, 13, 73  
 Scurvy, x, 264, 265-6;  
     vitamines to prevent, 261, 262, 263  
 Scythes, development, v, 240-1  
 Sea, animal life in (see Marine Animals);  
     geological work of, iii, 51-8;  
     man's invasion of the, v, 182-202  
     (see also Ocean)  
 Sea Anemones, xii, 23, 37-8  
 Sea Bathing, x, 312  
 Sea Birds, xii, 251-4;  
     feathers of, 244  
 Sea Breezes, i, 131, 381  
 Seacoasts, civilization in relation to, xv, 128, 129 (see Coasts)  
 Sea Cucumbers, xii, 50  
 Sea Devils, xii, 150  
 Sea Elephant, xii, 335  
 Sea Fans, xii, 37, 43  
 Sea Fleas, xii, 85  
 Sea Grapes, xii, 75  
 Sea Hares, xii, 68  
 Sea Horses, xii, 163  
 Sea Island Cotton, v, 269, 270, xiii, 236-7  
 Sea Level, changes in, iii, 83  
 Sea Lilies, iii, 259, 268-70, xii, 48-9  
 Sealing Wax, electrification of, iv, 257-8, 258-9  
 Sea Lions, xii, 333-4  
 Seals, xii, 333-4, 335

Seamanship, developed in Scandinavia, xiv, 261-2  
Sea Mosses, iii, 259, 270  
Sea of Darkness, legend, i, 55  
Sea Mouse, xii, 54  
Sea Necklaces, xii, 73  
Sea Pens, xii, 43  
Sea Purses, xii, 148  
Searchlights, iv, 352  
Searchlight Shells, v, 372  
Sears, astronomer, ii, 153, 298  
Searles Lake, potash supplies, viii, 279  
Sears Roebuck & Company, small power sets, vii, 232  
Sea Scorpions, iii, 260, 278  
Sea Serpents, ancient, iii, 288  
Sea Serpent Stories, origin of, xii, 80, 143  
Sea Shells, xii, 71-4  
Sea Sickness, cause, xi, 127;  
    James on phenomena of, x, 242  
Sea Slugs, xii, 68  
Sea Snakes, xii, 225, 229  
Seasons, phenology, i, 254, 255  
Sea Swallows, xii, 264  
Sea Turtles, xii, 192-3;  
    catching of, 139-40  
Seatworm, x, 200  
Sea Urchins, iii, 259, 269 (fig.), 270, xii, 50  
Sea Walls, of Galveston, xiv, 303;  
    wave action on, 301-2  
Sea Water, atmospheric carbon absorbed by, i, 14;  
    density of, iv, 149;  
    effect on seed, xiii, 346;  
    gold in, viii, 197, xiv, 295;  
    organic life in relation to, viii, 355, ix, 174, 175;  
    radioactive matter in, i, 143;  
    salts and other dissolved substances, iii, 51-2, viii, 139, 140, 279, xiv, 295-7;  
    salts in, gradual accumulation, ix, 175-6  
Seaweeds, classification, iii, 251;  
    flowerless plants, xiii, 13, 43;  
    great Pacific, 27, 66-7;  
    habits and character, 72-3;  
    iodine in ash, viii, 197;  
    potash from, 279, xiv, 67, 68;  
    Pre-Cambrian, xiii, 304;  
    remains in old strata, iii, 20, 250, 251, 252, 256;  
    reproduction, xiii, 166  
Sea Wrack, fertilization, xiii, 151-2  
Sebaceous Glands, ix, 313-14, x, 310  
Sebum, x, 310  
Secchi, Fra Angelo, ii, 17, 114, 115  
Secchi Classification (stars) ii, 115-16, 118  
Second, unit of time, iv, 70  
Secondary, Cyclonic, i, 238, 381  
Secondary Cells, iv, 383, vii, 363 (see Storage Batteries)  
Secondary Coils, iv, 383;  
    of transformers, vi, 308  
Secondary Currents, vii;  
    in induction coils, vii, 243  
Secondary Rock (see Sedimentary Rock)  
Secondary Spectrum, ii, 101, 108  
Secretin, x, 325  
Secretion, Borelli on, x, 72;  
    metabolism of, ix, 159  
Secular, meaning in astronomy, ii, 74  
Secular Parallax, ii, 316-17  
Sedentary Habits, food requirements with, ix, 297;  
    sluggishness from, 223, 251  
Sedges, xiii, 187-8;  
    family, 179, 180;  
    fertilization, 148;  
    first appearance, 319;  
    product and origin, 244;  
    stems, 182 (fig.)  
Sedimentary Rocks, iii, 13, 382, viii, 191, xiv, 18;  
    folding of, iii, 85, xiv, 32, 36 (see Folding of Rock);  
    fossils in, iii, 16-17;

jointing of, xiv, 130;  
 land forms in, 44, 80-99;  
 marine, 19-20;  
 oldest, iii, 163, 165, 167;  
 original horizontal formation, xiv, 36;  
 weathering of, 79  
 (see also Strata)  
 See, on binaries, ii, 377  
 Seed of Plants, xiii, 59-62;  
 absent in some plants, 13, 14, 215, 218;  
 of annuals, 53;  
 destruction of, xv, 21;  
 dispersal methods, xiii, 55-9, 338-48;  
 dispersal by sea currents, xii, 42;  
 fats from, viii, 246;  
 germination (see Germination of Seed);  
 naked and enclosed, xiii, 174-5, 178;  
 number and increase, xv, 19;  
 persistence of life in, ix, 16-17;  
 small-sized, xiii, 344;  
 storage of food in, 96, ix, 27-8, 278;  
 survival of, by what determined, xv, 22, 23, 25;  
 waste of, xiii, 11-12  
 Seed-bearing Plants, iii, 251  
 Seed Ferns, iii, 251, 254-5  
 Seed-habit, beginning of, xiii, 309, 310  
 Seeding Machines, v, 244  
 Seed Leaves, xiii, 60-1 (see Cotyledons)  
 Seedless Plants, xiii, 13, 14  
 (see also Cryptogams)  
 Seedlings, destruction of, xv, 21  
 Seeing Machines, v, 331-2, 334-5  
 Seihun River, xiv, 185  
 Seine River, tidal basin, v, 176;  
 trench of, xiv, 89  
 Seismographs, iii, 93  
 Seismology, xiv, 337  
 Selection, artificial, ix, 327, xvi, [154-5](#), 157-8;  
 natural (see Natural Selection)  
 Selenite, iii, 331  
 Selenium, sensitiveness to light, v, 332, 334;  
 symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Seleucus, astronomer, ii, 28  
 Self, "real," x, 302  
 (see also Personality)  
 Self-abasement, xi, 55;  
 in admiration, 147  
 Self-assertion, xi, 56, 146  
 Self-Control, xi, 257  
 Self-encouragement, xi, 278;  
 in salesmanship, 336-40  
 Self-excited Dynamos, vi, 187, 191  
 Self-Feeling, in various sentiments, xi, 146-50  
 Self-Fertilization of Plants, xiii, 120;  
 avoidance of, 152-3;  
 Darwin on, 135;  
 preventive methods, 120-2, 123, 127-30, 131, 134, 135, 141-2;  
 as last resort, 135-44  
 Self-Gratification, impulse of, xv, 185  
 Self-induction, vii, 375  
 Self-interest, not the motive of crowds, xi, 330-1  
 Self-luminous Objects, ix, 105-6  
 Self-Maintenance, impulse of, xv, 185, 186-204, 273  
 Self-Perpetuation, impulse of, xv, 185, 273  
 Self-preservation, emotions of, ix, 153, 165-6, 171-2;  
 instinct of, x, 9-10, 282-3, xv, 273  
 Selfridge, Admiral, periscope, v, 200  
 Self-Sacrifice in plants, xiii, 52-3, 61-2, 117, 151  
 Self-Starters vi, 238-9, vii, 120, 127, 142-3  
 Selkirk Mountains, snow mushrooms, i, 116  
 Semaphores, i, 282  
 Semicircular Canals, ix, 89-90, 101 (Fig.), x, 126;  
 in fishes, xii, 137  
 Semites, rule of fathers among, xv, 367  
 Semitic Languages, xv, 161-3



Semitic Religion, sun-worship in, ii, 20  
 Semmelweis, x, 114, 115, 122, 144;  
     debt of women to, x, 149  
 Seneca, on comets, ii, 85  
 Seneca Lake, xiv, 203;  
     delta in, 211  
 Senecio, seed dispersal, xiii, 345  
 Sensation, xi, 62-4;  
     defined, 67-8;  
     dependent on motor response, 43, 66, 74-5, 102-3, 110-11, 118-21, 123-4, 202-3;  
     dependent on sense organs, x, 118;  
     hallucinatory, 358;  
     nervous impulse from, xi, 19;  
     perceptions and, 160-1;  
     physical effects, 67-8;  
     physical essentials and cost, 25;  
     threshold of, 71  
     (see also Senses)  
 Sense Organs, at birth, ix, 349-51;  
     cell structure of, 22;  
     classes, 86;  
     condition in attention xi, 228-9;  
     connections with brain, ix, 142-4, 145-6;  
     connections with dendrites, xi, 19;  
     connections with muscles, ix, 19-20, 122, 124-37, 139, 140;  
     development in embryo, xi, 35;  
     in amphibians xii, 169;  
     in fishes, 137-9;  
     of skin, ix, 314;  
     part of, in maintaining life, 19, 21, 23, 166-7;  
     percentage of error, xi, 184-5;  
     receptive attunements, 62;  
     sensations dependent on, x, 118;  
     threshold of sensation, xi, 71;  
     summation of stimulations, 21-2  
 Sense Perception, motions of, ix, 82  
 Senses, contact, ix, 86, 91-5;  
     distance, 86, 96-121;  
     hypnosis of, xi, 315;  
     internal, ix, 86, 87-91;  
     number and kinds, xi, 63-4, 109;  
     primary purpose of, ix, 86-7  
 "Sensible Temperature," i, 318, 381  
 Sensitive Plant, xiii, 113-14  
 Sensory Nerve Cells, ix, 125, 126 (fig.);  
     at birth, 348;  
     connections of, 129-31, 142  
 Sensory Neurones, xi, 21;  
     development in embryo, 34, 35  
 Sensory Reaction Type, xi, 155, 156-7, 158, 159  
 Sentiments, xi, 143-51;  
     in advertising, 345-6  
 Sepals, xiii, 45, 47  
 Separately-excited Dynamos, vi, 187, 191  
 Separate Origin Theory, xv, 69  
 Separation, energy of, iv, 82  
 Separators, electromagnetic, vi, 103-4  
 Sepia, origin of, xii, 79  
 September Massacres, honesty of crowds, xi, 331  
 Septicemia, x, 198  
 Septic Tanks, viii, 328  
 Sequoias, ancient and present, iii, 256;  
     Californian, xiv, 374;  
     climatic record in rings, i, 199-200, xiv, 362;  
     former distribution, 375  
 Serbia, Austria's control of, xiv, 306;  
     Turkish conquest, 243  
 Serbian Language, xv, 162  
 Series, chemical, viii, 381  
 Series Circuits, vii, 364, 375  
 Series Field of dynamos, vi, 189  
 Series Wound Motors, vi, 231-4  
 Serow, xii, 325  
 Serpentine, iii, 338  
 Serpents, xii, 211-38;

descent of, 203;  
 eggs, care of, xv, 275  
 Serpollet, flash boiler, v, 213  
 Serpula Tubes, xii, 55  
 Serums, used in diagnosis, x, 215-16;  
   use of, in disease prevention, 218, 296-7, xv, 49  
   (see also Antitoxins)  
 Serum Sickness, x, 212, 215  
 Serval, xii, 357  
 Servant Question, electricity and, vii, 74, 90  
 Sesheta star goddess, ii, 24  
 Seven, basic number, xvi, [80](#);  
   former supposed virtue of, ix, 115  
 Seventeen-year Locusts, xii, 112, 113  
 Severinus, Marcus Aurelius, x, 79  
 Severn River, tidal basin, v, 177;  
   tides of, xiv, 293  
 Seville, Giralda Observatory, xvi, [100](#)  
 Sewage, composition, disposal, and purification, viii, 324-9;  
   in water supply sources, 318, 319, xiv, 140-1;  
   oyster and clam poisoning by, xii, 59;  
   plant fertilizing by, viii, 327, 343-4  
 Sewer Gas, harmless, i, 326  
 Sewer Pipes, bamboo stems as, xiii, 183  
 Sewers, rainfall and, i, 110  
 Sewing Machines, v, 283, 284-5, 379;  
   embroidering and lace-making, 285-8;  
   motor-driven, vii, 84-5  
 Sex, determination of, ix, 338-40, xvi, [156](#);  
   effectiveness of jokes on, xi, 355-6;  
   hereditary traits, bound up with, ix, 338, 340-1;  
   in flowers, xiii, 46-7;  
   in various trees, 191-2;  
   influence on disease, x, 237;  
   of twins, ix, 44  
 Sex Chromosomes, ix, 339;  
   hereditary traits carried in, 338, 340-1  
 Sex Determiners, ix, 338-9, x, 234, xvi, [156](#)  
 Sex Glands, double functions of, x, 347  
 Sex Relations, among animals, xv, 274-7, 277-8;  
   among primitive men, 277-8;  
   varying ideas of morality in, 286  
 Sexual Feelings, xi, 63, 138, 139  
 Sexual Impulse in man and animals, xv, 273, 274;  
   repression of, x, 356  
 Sexual Reproduction (see Reproduction)  
 Sexual Selection, xv, 274  
 Seychelles Islands, coco-de-mer of, xiii, 60, 154  
 Shad, xii, 154-5;  
   river habits of, ix, 174-5  
 Shadbush, leaves of, xiii, 105  
 Shaddock, origin, xiii, 226  
 Shadoof, v, 18-19  
 Shadows, iv, 332-4;  
   colored, xi, 94-5;  
   in distance perceptions, 183;  
   in perception of solidity, ix, 120;  
   savage fear of, xv, 330  
 Shaft-sinking, v, 260  
 Shagreen, xii, 134  
 Shakespeare, pronunciation changes since, xv, 156  
 Shale, iii, 13, 382;  
   petroleum source, viii, 209-10;  
   schist and gneiss from, iii, 169, 189;  
   weathering of, 27  
 Shaler, Nathaniel, on lunar surface, ii, 376  
 Shallow Water Belt, xiv, 24-5 (see Continental Shelf)  
 Shamash, sun-god, ii, 20  
 Shame, Carlyle on, x, 306;  
   custom and, xv, 254-5  
 Shape, perception of, ix, 105  
 Shapers, metal cutting by, v, 47  
 Shapley, astronomer, ii, 17, 153, 326-7, 330, 337, 338, 339, 340, 356  
 Sharks, xii, 142-7;  
   caudal fin in, 133;

evolution, iii, 282, 284;  
eyes of, xii, 138;  
gill clefts in, 148;  
scales of, 134;  
sense of smell in, 139  
Shark's Teeth, fossils of, xii, 142  
Sharps, musical, iv, 208, ix, 100  
Shasta Indians, arrows of, xv, 196 (fig.)  
Shasta, Mount, iii, 106, 226  
Shat-el-Arab, xiv, 185  
Shaw, Lieut., aeronaut, i, 285  
Shaw, Sir Napier, i, 139-40  
Shear, plane and torsional, iv, 158  
Shearing Machines, motors used, vi, 234-5  
Shearing of Sheep, pneumatic, v, 130  
Shears, as levers, v, 23, 46  
Shearwaters, xii, 252  
Sheep, xii, 324, 326;  
  anthrax of, Pasteur's work on, x, 140-2;  
  domestication of, xv, 197;  
  elastic cord in neck, ix, 59;  
  horns of, xii, 325, 328  
Sheep-cold, i, 363  
Sheep-raising, in New Zealand and Australia, xiv, 384  
Sheet Lightning, i, 148-9, vii, 205, 213  
Sheet Tin, viii, 161  
Sheldrakes, xii, 257  
Shellac, composition and use, viii, 264  
Shell-Animals, origin and development, iii, 20, 264, 265-6, 272, 273-5  
Shellfish, xii, 57-80  
Shells (animal), calcium carbonate in, viii, 152, 354;  
  deposits, iii, 53, 54, 235, 257-8, 272;  
  formation of, xvi, [145](#);  
  rocks formed from, iii, 13, viii, 152  
  (see also Chert, Flint, Limestone)  
Shells (artillery), v, 371-2, 373;  
  explosives for, viii, 260;  
  triple reports in World War, i, 193  
Shell Worms, xii, 54-5  
Shelter, man's need of, ix, 308-9  
Shenandoah River, longitudinal character, xiv, 154;  
  piracy of, iii, 38-9  
Shenandoah Valley, xiv, 167  
Sherrington, Charles, x, 131;  
  quoted, xi, 12  
Shetland Islands, storm waves in, xiv, 300  
Shields, xv, 221  
Shields River, Montana, xiv, 176  
Shields, Tunnel, v, 122-4  
Shin, bones of, ix, 68, 70 (fig.)  
Shiners, xii, 161, 163  
Shinleaf Plants, xiii, 99  
Shipbuilding, developed in Scandinavia, xiv, 261  
Ships, ancient and modern, xiv, 265;  
  bottoms, how cleaned, ix, 174, 175;  
  bow and stern shapes, v, 191-2;  
  concrete, 194-5;  
  gyroscopic stabilizing, 341-2;  
  handling in cyclones, i, 277-8;  
  Marconi distress system, vii, 284;  
  materials of hulls, v, 194-5;  
  measuring of position of, 65-6;  
  refrigerating systems, 353;  
  St. Elmo's Fire on, i, 157;  
  speed and driving power, v, 190-2;  
  strains, 194, 195;  
  water and air resistance, 190-2;  
  wireless directing, vii, 284, 285;  
  why they float, v, 95  
  (see also Steamships, Steel Ships)  
Ships' Chronometers, v, 65-7  
Shirt Tree, xv, 256  
Shivering, heat production by, ix, 309-10  
Shoals, xiv, 286;  
  aerial mapping, i, 47;

- effect on waves, v, 124  
 Shoal Water Belt, xiv, 24-5, 46-7 (see Continental Shelf)  
 Shock, cause and treatment of, ix, 195;  
   kinetic theory, xi, 59;  
   low blood pressure in, x, 336  
 Shoes, mending of, by electricity, iv, 10;  
   proper and improper, ix, 69-70, x, 306;  
   working, xi, 279  
 Sholes, typewriter, v, 312, 380  
 Shooting-Star Plant, xiii, 203  
 Shooting Stars, ii, 164, 283-9;  
   altitude in air, i, 17  
   (see also Meteors, Meteorites)  
 Shops, displays and weather, i, 266;  
   electric wiring, vii, 57  
 Shore Lines (see Coasts)  
 Shore-Weed, distribution, xiii, 352  
 Short-Circuits, defined, vii, 375;  
   protection against, 35-50  
 Shortening Agents, viii, 232  
 Shorthand Typewriter, v, 313  
 Short Heads, skull index in, xv, 42  
 Shoulder Blades, ix, 63 (fig.), 66  
 Shoulder Girdle, ix, 66  
 Shoulder Joint, ix, 66;  
   dislocation of, 71  
 Shovels, most efficient lifts, xi, 362  
 Showers, curious, i, 355-9, 55  
 Shrews, xii, 366, 367, 368  
 Shrimps, class of, xii, 81, 82;  
   swimming of, ix, 39  
 Shrubs, garden, planting tables, xiii, 272-89;  
   hairy covering, 104-5;  
   in plant classifying, 175;  
   older than herbs, 319;  
   roots, 16  
 Shu, Egyptian god, xvi, [77](#)  
 Shuman, Frank, solar engine, ii, 169;  
   sun-power plant, v, 177-8  
 Shunt Circuits, vii, 364  
 Shunt-Wound Dynamos, vi, 187-8, 191-2  
 Shunt-Wound Motors, vi, 229-31, 232  
 Siam, opium in, xiii, 253;  
   rivers of, xiv, 196;  
   viper of, xii, 230  
 Siberia, animals of, xii, 317, 349, 350, 356;  
   anti-cyclone of, i, 218;  
   extinct animals, iii, 16;  
   low temperatures, i, 209-10;  
   plains and table lands of, xiv, 217;  
   rift valleys in, 123;  
   rivers of, 195  
 Sibert, Maj.-Gen'l William, x, 187  
 Sicily, earthquake belt of, xiv, 340;  
   temporary island near, 319-20  
 Sickles, evolution, v, 240  
 Sickness (see Disease)  
 Sidereal Period, of moon, ii, 196  
 Siderite, viii, 156  
 Siemens, Sir William, xvi, [175](#), 176  
 Sierra Chica Observatory, ii, 146  
 Sierra Nevada Mountains, age, iii, 191;  
   canyons, 225;  
   cirques, 66;  
   exfoliation in, 24;  
   fault scarp of, 89, 225, xiv, 117, 122, 230;  
   fault valleys in, xiv, 127;  
   filled lakes of, 212;  
   former volcanic activity, iii, 226;  
   geological history, 136, 140-1, 213-14;  
   glaciers, past and present, xiv, 54-5;  
   granite core, iii, 112, xiv, 111, 228;  
   intense folding, 230;  
   lakes, iii, 143;  
   metamorphism in, xiv, 234;

Mother Lode gold belt, iii, 366;  
 power plants, v, 79, vi, 363;  
 precipitation on opposite sides, xiv, 355;  
 snowfall, i, 118-19  
 Sight (sense), iv, 346-7, ix, 104-21, xi, 83-97;  
 acuteness of, vi, 272-3;  
 arrival platform for, ix, 146;  
 center of, xi, 97;  
 defects of, 112-14;  
 deficiency, to what due, iv, 322;  
 development in infants, ix, 350, 351, xi, 40;  
 direction perception by, ix, 118, 120;  
 distance and depth perception by, 118-20;  
 illusions of, iv, 323, 326-9;  
 in fishes, xii, 138-9;  
 nerve of, xi, 29-30;  
 space perception by, 163, 169-70, 171-2, 173, 174-83;  
 touch and, ix, 92;  
 walking reflex from, ix, 158  
 Signal Fires, xv, 165-6  
 Signals, distress, wireless, vii, 284;  
 storm, i, 282-8  
 Signal Service, weather service called, i, 216  
 Signal Systems, of railroads, vii, 355-9  
 Signatures, magazine sections, v, 306-7  
 Sign Languages, xv, 148-51  
 Sign Lighting, vi, 280, vii, 339-48;  
 colors in, iv, 51;  
 psychology of, xi, 344, 345, 346  
 Silence, from interferences of sound, iv, 218, 219, 220-2;  
 horrors of world of, 51;  
 zones of, i, 189-92, 381  
 Silica, viii, 90; in earth's crust, 193;  
 in iron ore, iii, 356;  
 in organic compounds, ii, 243;  
 petrifying material, iii, 127;  
 residue of primary rock, viii, 195  
 Silicates, identification, viii, 201;  
 in earth's crust, 90, 193, 194, 198, 200-1;  
 in glass making, 281;  
 preparation of, 117;  
 specific gravities, 202  
 Silicles, xiii, 197  
 Silicon, viii, 19, 90;  
 atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 compounds, 90;  
 in body tissues, 354;  
 in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 192;  
 in wireless detectors, vii, 269;  
 metallic, 300-1;  
 plant needs of, viii, 337, 341  
 Silicon Carbide, vii, 310 (see Carborundum)  
 Silicon Dioxide, viii, 90  
 Silk, as clothing material, ix, 311-12, x, 308, 309;  
 chemistry and manufacture, viii, 256;  
 dyes for, 269;  
 electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
 electrification of, 257, 258, 259;  
 vegetable, viii, 255-6  
 Silkworm Moths, xii, 119  
 Silkworms, Pasteur's work on diseases of, x, 140  
 Sills (geological), xiv, 108-10;  
 columns in, 130; illustration, 107  
 Sill Tunnel, corrasion in, iii, 29  
 Silurian Period, iii, 20, 191-4, 382;  
 animals and plants of, 252, 268, 274, 278, 282, 284;  
 limestones of, xii, 49;  
 species of, xv, 71  
 Silver, iii, 338;  
 affinity strength, viii, 128;  
 atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
 atomic weight determination, 308-9;  
 contraction on solidifying, iv, 150;  
 electrical conductivity, 283, vi, 80;  
 electric positiveness, 59;

extraction from ores, viii, 140, 170, 269, 270, 271-2;  
 fusibility, 384;  
 heat conductor, iv, 179;  
 in heavy metal group, viii, 126-7;  
 melting point and requirements, iv, 162;  
 metallurgy of, xvi, [176](#);  
 occurrence and uses, viii, 170-3, 198;  
 "parting" from gold, 272;  
 production, iii, 367-8;  
 recovered in copper refining, vii, 319, 320, viii, 272;  
 refining of, vii, 320;  
 specific gravity, viii, 384;  
 sterling, 171;  
 tarnishing of, 13, 77;  
 tests for, 286, 288  
 Silver Bromide, in photography, viii, 172  
 Silver Chloride, analysis, viii, 292;  
   in photography, 173  
 Silver Compounds, in photography, viii, 171-3  
 Silver Nitrate, uses, viii, 72, 146, 290  
 Silver-Plating, vii, 318-19, viii, 284  
 Silver Suboxide, viii, 97  
 Silver Sulphide, viii, 13, 170-1  
 Silver Thaw, i, 108, 381  
 Similarity, association by, xi, 197  
 Simon, Gustav, x, 131  
 Simoons, i, 134, 381  
 Simple Mechanical Powers, iv, 25  
 Simplon Tunnel, heat encountered in building of, iii, 121, xiv, 14;  
   length and altitude, 240, 241  
 Simpson, Dr. G. C., i, 93, 150  
 Simpson, Sir James, xvi, [185](#)  
 Sims, Marion, x, 122, xvi, [186](#)  
 Sin, disease as result of, x, 380  
 Sine Curves (electricity), vi, 201  
 Singers, range of, ix, 99;  
   vocal cords of, 83  
 Singer Sewing Machine, v, 285  
 Singing, development of art of, xv, 296, 312-15, 325;  
   of teakettle, iv, 167  
 Single-celled Animals, iii, 265 (see Unicellular Animals)  
 Single-celled Plants, xiii, 166, 167  
 Single-fluid Theory, vi, 288-93  
 Single-Phase, defined, vi, 201-3  
 Single-Phase Currents, advantages and disadvantages, vii, 196  
 Single-Phase Induction Motors, vi, 241, 250  
 Single Rail Cars, v, 342-3  
 Single-thread Sewing Machines, v, 285  
 Sink Hole Lakes, iii, 157  
 Sink Holes, iii, 127 (fig.), 128  
 Siphon, atmospheric pressure in, i, 25;  
   in ancient Egypt, xvi, [68](#)  
 Siphonophores, xii, 37  
 Siren Whistle, iv, 205  
 Sirian Stars, ii, 115, 117;  
   distance and brightness, 353;  
   in galaxy, 122  
 Sirius, angular diameter, ii, 151;  
   binary system, 334;  
   brightness, 263, 295, 316;  
   color, 115, 296, 297;  
   companion of, 109;  
   composition, 115;  
   displacement in spectrum lines, 119;  
   distance and parallax, 315, 319;  
   distance increasing, 119-20;  
   in moving cluster system, 343;  
   magnitude, motion and type, 319;  
   origin of name, 302  
 Sirocco Winds, i, 134, 381  
 Sisal, ropes from, xiii, 10;  
   source of, 188, 240-1  
 Sitatungas, xii, 327  
 Sitka, climate of, xiv, 345  
 Sitka Spruce, in Pacific forests, 374

Sitting, right posture, importance of, ix, 57  
 (see also Sedentary Habits)

Size, effect on attention, xi, 344;  
 perception of, ix, 105;  
 physiological actions dependent on, 296, 347

Skaptar Jokull, i, 59

Skaters (bugs), xii, 114

Skates (fish), eggs of, xii, 140;  
 gill clefts in, 148

Skeletal Muscle, ix, 75-84;  
 breathing controlled by, 256-7;  
 contraction and relaxation, of, 164;  
 nerve connections of, 160, 162;  
 voluntary control of, 163  
 (see also Muscles)

Skeleton, of vertebrates, xii, 132;  
 weight of, iv, 13;  
 compared with apes, xv, 59;  
 bones of, ix, 59-71;  
 cartilage beginnings, 58;  
 connective tissue, 13, 71-2

Skeptics, Greek, xvi, [85](#)

Skill, of artisans, past and present, v, 42, 46;  
 fineness of discrimination in, xi, 125-6;  
 origin in response processes, 45;  
 will in relation to, 263-4  
 (see also Proficiency)

Skim Milk, viii, 363

Skin, blood vessels of, how controlled, ix, 161, 163, 215, 216, 217;  
 body heat regulation through, 310-12, 314-16;  
 chilling of, effects, ix, 323;  
 cold and warmth spots, 93;  
 colors in different races and latitudes, xv, 36-7;  
 cuticle of, ix, 312-13;  
 development in black and white races, xv, 49-50;  
 dry feeling, i, 322;  
 effects of cold and wet on, x, 239;  
 electric insulator, vii, 247;  
 excretions of, ix, 314, x, 310-311;  
 exercise effects on, 303;  
 fear effects, xi, 131, 132;  
 flushing and paling of, ix, 161, 162, 163, 165, 215;  
 functions, 312-14, x, 310;  
 germ infection through, 198, 201-2;  
 growth of, ix, 47-8, 287, 312-13;  
 hyperemia in sleep, xi, 284, 289;  
 of Nordics and Iberians, xvi, [48](#), 49;  
 oiling of, in hot and cold climates, x, 311;  
 pain organs in, ix, 314;  
 pores of, 322;  
 protective structure, x, 201;  
 sebaceous glands, ix, 313-14, x, 310;  
 sense organs in, ix, 314 (see Contact senses);  
 structure and sensations, xi, 109-15, 164-6, 184;  
 sunlight effects, vii, 249;  
 suppressed emotion effects xi, 141-2;  
 temperature, i, 318;  
 temperature sensations in, ix, 93-4, 319-20;  
 touch sense of, 92

"Skin Friction," v, 191, 192

Skin Grafting, x, 183, 189

Skin Pain, xi, 117

Skins, as clothing, xv, 256, 257;  
 canoes and rafts of, 264;  
 use in ancient Egypt, xvi, [73](#)

Skipping Silverfish, xii, 104

Skoda, Josef, x, 113, 115

Skolai Creek, Alaska, iii, 217

Skuas, xii, 264

Skull, Skulls, bones of, ix, 61-3;  
 bones in infants, 345;  
 measurement and classification of, xv, 42;  
 of apes and men compared, 42-3, 62;  
 of European races, xvi, [49](#), 50;  
 of primitive men, xv, 91, 93;

- of various races, 41-3;
- use for drinking vessels, 248
- Skullcap, flowers, xiii, 201, 205
- Skull Capacity, xv, 40;
  - in various men and races, 40-1;
  - of apes and men, 89, iii, 302-3;
  - of primitive man, 304, xv, 89, 94-5
- Skull Index, xv, 42
- Skunk Cabbage, xiii, 188, 350
- Skunk, absence of fear, xi, 136;
  - luminous species, i, 347;
  - protective means, xv, 18, xii, 347, 348
- Sky, colors, explanation, i, 164, 165-6;
  - in art, 105;
  - man's invasion of, v, 219-38;
  - shadows of mountains in, i, 169-70
- Skyscrapers, as lightning protection, vii, 219;
  - in earthquakes, xiv, 343;
  - wind-thrust on, v, 194
- Slag, viii, 157-8;
  - phosphate from, 280, 345
- Slasher (weaving), v, 280
- Slate, iii, 382;
  - metamorphic rock, xiv, 19;
  - origin and occurrence, iii, 372;
  - quarries in N.Y., 189
- Slaughterhouse Waste, as fertilizer, viii, 280, 343
- Slavery, social results of, xv, 376, 378-9
- Slavo-Lettic Tongues, xv, 162
- Slavonian Language, xv, 162
- Slavs, in Alpine group, xvi, [49](#);
  - north and south, xv, 137
- Sledges, in transportation, v, 214-15
- Sleep, xi, 281-91;
  - autosuggestion and, 306;
  - causes and factors of, ix, 218-19;
  - hot baths and, 322;
  - heart rest in, 210;
  - life during, ix, 11-12, 17;
  - metabolism during, 282-3, x, 271;
  - mind activity in, xvi, [19](#);
  - nature and functions, xi, 281-91;
  - periodic breathing in, x, 340;
  - primitive conceptions of, xv, 328, 329, 332;
  - retardation of impulses in, xi, 20;
  - skin during, 110;
  - tea and, xiii, 227;
  - time spent in, ix, 80
- Sleeping, of plants, xiii, 88-9, 113;
  - outdoor, x, 240
- Sleeping Sickness, immunity and susceptibility to, xv, 49, 50, 51 (see African, European Sleeping Sickness)
- Sleep-Walkers, xi, 286-7
- Sleet, i, 107-8, 381;
  - glaze called, 373;
  - ice rain, 375
- Sliding Elasticity, iv, 157-8
- Sliding Friction, v, 203, 204, 207, 214-15
- Slings, xv, 219-20
- Slip Rings, of alternators, vi, 159, 177, 196-7
- Slipher, astronomer, ii, 131, 147, 337, 363
- Slivers, cotton, v, 272, 274
- Slogans, effectiveness, xi, 332
- Slot Machine, Hero's, xvi, [93](#)
- Sloths, xii, 282, 283
- Slow Sand Filters, viii, 319-20
- Slowworms, xii, 206
- Slugs, xii, 69-70
- Slums, infant mortality in, ix, 352
- Smallpox, African superstition of, x, 285-6;
  - consumption from, 292;
  - early inoculation for, 100-1, 207;
  - eruption on uncovered surfaces, 254;
  - European epidemic of, 59-60;
  - first described by Rhazes, 32;



germ or, 200;  
 immunity to, 207;  
 prevention of, xv, 49;  
 racial susceptibility to, 50, 51;  
 vaccination discovery, x, 100-3, 207-8;  
 vaccination success, 217  
 Smeaton, on Watt's engine, v, 44  
 Smell (Sense), ix, 96-8, xi, 69, 77-82;  
   direction perception by, ix, 117, 120;  
   distance perception by, 121;  
   food-judging by, 95;  
   in fishes, xii, 139;  
   in insects, 101;  
   in infants, ix, 350-1;  
   nerve of, xi, 29-30;  
   photisms of, 222;  
   sense of, location, x, 341  
 Smellie, William, x, 104  
 Smelling, motions of, ix, 82-3  
 Smelting, v, 315-16, 317-18;  
   dependent on oxygen, i, 24;  
   history of processes, xvi, [174](#), 175, 176;  
   precipitation treaters in, vii, 348-51;  
   smoke from, 345, 346, 347  
 Smelts, xii, 154, 159  
 Smilax, leaves, xiii, 183 (fig.)  
 Smilax Family, xiii, 188  
 Smiling, psychology of, xi, 357  
 Smith, Prof. J. Warren, i, 246, 248, 253  
 Smith, William, geological work, iii, 15, 18, xvi, [126](#), 168-9  
 Smith River, Montana, xiv, 176  
 Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory, ii, 186  
 Smithsonian Institution, i, weather observations, i, 215-16  
 Smoke, cause and prevention, vii, 343-5, viii, 45-6;  
   cloud and fog nucleus, i, 91, 94;  
   electrical precipitation, vi, 164, vii, 216, 301-2, 343, 346-51;  
   evils and war against, i, 63-5, viii, 304;  
   from fires, in air, i, 56-7;  
   from gunpowder, viii, 145;  
   in air, clearing of, ix, 269;  
   moor, i, 56;  
   nuisance and waste, vii, 345-6  
 Smokeless Powder, viii, 145, 260-1;  
   introduction, xvi, [163](#)  
 Smoke Screens, phosphorus, viii, 87  
 Smoking, of foods, viii, 372  
 Smoking of Tobacco, xiii, 256;  
   cancer from, x, 120;  
   heartburn from, ix, 232  
 Smooth Muscle, ix, 74, 84-5;  
   adrenalin effects on, 171;  
   chemical control of, 167-9, 170, 336;  
   emotional control, 163-7, 168;  
   habit in operation of, 251;  
   nerve connection and control, 159-69;  
   occurrence in body, 160-2;  
   reflex control, 163  
 Smoothness, sensation of, xi, 128  
 Smuggled Goods, X-ray search for, vii, 256-7  
 Smyth, Piazza, ii, 141  
 Snails, iii, 260, 272, 272-3, xii, 68-71;  
   deep sea, 23;  
   flower fertilizers, xiii, 123, 144, 153;  
   in lakes, xiv, 211-12;  
   winged, xii, 19  
 Snakebird, xii, 253  
 Snake Hill, N. J., xiv, 110  
 Snake River, xiv, 174-5;  
   gorge of, xiv, 166  
 Snake River Valley, lavas of, iii, 228  
 Snakes, xii, 182, 211-38;  
   absence of fear, xi, 136;  
   ancient, iii, 295;  
   ancient, xii, 210;  
   egg-teeth of, xii, 205;  
   evolutionary relationships, iii, 294

embryological resemblance, xv, 54;  
 in oceanic islands, xiv, 278;  
 poison of, xv, 18  
 Snapdragon, flowers of, xiii, 190, 201  
 Sneers, origin, xi, 133  
 Sneezing, in infants, ix, 349;  
   nervous mechanism, xi, 19, 20;  
   reflex action, ix, 135, 258  
 Snell, Willebrord, ii, 58  
 Sniffing, effect of, xi, 80;  
   purpose of, ix, 82-3, 96  
 Snipes, xii, 262-3  
 Snow, i, 114-17, 381;  
   forests and, xiv, 378;  
   freezing mixtures with, iv, 175;  
   from cloudless sky, i, 119;  
   glaciers and, iii, 59-60;  
   railroad problem, i, 267;  
   regelation of, iv, 166;  
   removal problem, i, 117;  
   water supply from, i, 118;  
   winter wheat and, 253  
 Snow Bins, i, 118, 381  
 Snow Clouds, i, 101, 102  
 Snow Crystals, i, 115-16  
 Snowdrops, flowers, xiii, 120  
 Snow-eater Winds, i, 133, 369  
 Snowfall, glaciers in relation to, xiv, 54-5;  
   heaviest in U. S., i, 118-19;  
   measurement, 79-80, 118, xiv, 351  
   (see also Precipitation)  
 Snowfall Charts, i, 206  
 Snowflakes, i, 115;  
   clouds of, 92-3, 103;  
   fogs of, 95  
 Snow Fleas, xii, 104  
 Snow Line, iii, 59;  
   in tropics and arctic, xv, 72-3;  
   on mountains, iv, 183-4  
 Snowstorms, St. Elmo's Fire in, i, 157, 158  
 Snow Surveys, i, 118, 382  
 Snubbing Posts, friction on ropes on, iv, 94  
 Soap, chemistry of, viii, 141-3, 221;  
   hard water effects, viii, 143, 152, 322, xiv, 147;  
   use of, in bathing, ix, 313, 314, x, 311  
 Soap Bubbles, iridescence of, xii, 245  
 Soap Films, colors of, iv, 377, xii, 245  
 Soapstone, iii, 339-40  
 Sobieski, John, xiv, 308-9  
 Sobrero, nitroglycerine, xvi, [163](#)  
 Social Classes, rise of, xv, 375-8  
 Social Evolution, xv, 29-31  
 Social Institutions, crowd psychology in, xi, 333;  
   development of, xv, 29-31, 383-4  
 Socialism, theories of, xv, 377-8  
 Social Workers, in treatment of disease, x, 383  
 Society, dominant impulses in, xv, 185;  
   habit and stability of, xi, 255-6;  
   language the product of, xv, 142  
 Sociology, concrete science, xvi, [42](#);  
   least positive science, x, 368;  
   medicine and, 369  
 Socrates, killed by hemlock, xiii, 250;  
   on essential forms, xvi, [87](#)  
 Soda, deposits of, viii, 275  
 Soda Ash, viii, 135  
 Soda Lakes, xiv, 206, 212  
 Soda Pulp, v, 294  
 Sodium, affinity intensity, viii, 128;  
   affinity for chlorine, 120;  
   alkali metal, 132;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   electrolytic production, vii, 320-1, viii, 284;  
   extraction by electrolysis, 271;  
   flame color, 134, 301;  
   fusibility, 294.

fusibility, 304;  
 in body tissues, 354;  
 in earth's crust, iii, 308, viii, 19, 129, 148, 192, 195;  
 metallic nature, 17, 127, 181;  
 plant needs of, 337, 341;  
 properties, 133-4;  
 source of industrial, 275;  
 specific gravity, 384;  
 spectrum of, iv, 362, viii, 301;  
 test for, 287, 289  
 Sodium Acetate, electrolysis of, viii, 266  
 Sodium Bicarbonate, viii, 136  
 Sodium Borate, viii, 141 (see Borax)  
 Sodium Carbonate, viii, 116;  
   manufacture of, 276-8;  
   occurrence in nature, 189, 197;  
   uses, 135, 146  
 Sodium Chloride, viii, 138-40;  
   electrolysis of, 124-5;  
   ionization in solution, 123, 301;  
   in urine, x, 343;  
   pure, xiv, 296;  
   stability of, viii, 120  
   (see also Common Salt)  
 Sodium Compounds, viii, 134-43;  
   flame color, 301;  
   in sea, 138, 196, 279;  
   replacing potassium, 133-4, 144;  
   uses, 146  
 Sodium Cyanide, viii, 141  
 Sodium Feldspar, viii, 90  
 Sodium Hydrogen Carbonate, viii, 135-6  
 Sodium Hydrogen Sulphate, viii, 83, 116, 137  
 Sodium Hydroxide, viii, 134-5;  
   normal solution, 119;  
   preparation of, 276, 278, 284;  
   uses, 135, 141, 142, 221, 255  
 Sodium Hypochlorite, as antiseptic, x, 146, 181;  
   preparation, viii, 284  
 Sodium Iodide, solubility, viii, 112  
 Sodium Light, colors in, iv, 365  
 Sodium Nitrate, viii, 137-8;  
   Chilean deposits, 64, 72, 197, 280  
 Sodium Nitrite, viii, 141  
 Sodium Peroxide, viii, 134  
 Sodium Phosphate, viii, 89, 141  
 Sodium Silicate, viii, 141  
 Sodium Stearate, viii, 143, 221  
 Sodium Sulphate, viii, 83, 116, 137;  
   electrolysis of, 125  
 Sodium Sulphite, viii, 117, 140, 146, 372  
 Sodium Thiosulphate, viii, 140-1, 172  
 Soffioni, steam jets, v, 179  
 Soft Coal, combustion, viii, 45;  
   composition, 252;  
   conversion into coke, 46, 252;  
   distillation and products, 252-4;  
   origin, xiii, 10  
 Soft Foods, for children, remarks on, x, 314, 315  
 Softness, sensation of, xi, 128  
 Soft Soap, making of, viii, 142  
 Soil, iii, 382;  
   acid conditions and correction, viii, 346-7;  
   air in, xiii, 92;  
   alluvial, xiv, 70-1;  
   bacteria in, xiii, 98;  
   clay in, iii, 27-8, xiv, 137;  
   conservation necessity, 64;  
   constituents necessary to plants, viii, 341-6, xiv, 64-5, 66-8;  
   depths of, iii, 26, xiv, 64;  
   enrichment by nitrogen plants, xiii, 98;  
   fertilization by lightning, i, 153;  
   forest protection of, xiv, 379;  
   formation and nature, iii, 26-8, 32 (illus.), viii, 191, 195, 338-41, 347, xiv, 63-4, 68-9;  
   glacial, iii, 67, xiv, 69-70;  
   holding of by plant roots, viii, 10.

- holding of, by plant roots, xiii, 19;
- liming of, viii, 150, 346-7;
- loess (see Loess);
- of arid regions, xiii, 381, xiv, 68-9;
- rainfall effects on constituents, 69;
- residual, iii, 26-7, xiv, 68;
- restoration of, viii, 341-6, 347, xiv, 66-8, 69  
(see also Fertilizers);
- sewage application to, viii, 327;
- traveled, xiv, 63, 69-75;
- vegetation determined by, xiii, 382, xiv, 363-4;
- volcanic, 69, 329  
(see also Lava Soils);
- wind carrying of, i, 53-4, iii, 71, 73-4, xiv, 71-5
- Soil Water, absorption by plants, xiii, 91-3;
  - erosive depths, xvi, [173](#);
  - plant materials in, ix, 26, 29;
  - rise of, viii, 37  
(see also Ground Water)
- Solar Apex, ii, 305
- Solar Constant, iv, 194
- Solar Day, iv, 16
- Solar Eclipses, ii, 209-18;
  - corona seen only in, 219;
  - death of Domitian announced, 221;
  - difficulty of observing, 219;
  - Einstein theory tested by, 81-2;
  - first accurate prediction, 27;
  - necessary interval between, ii, 224;
  - Hally's observations, 87;
  - Hipparchus's discoveries, 32;
  - prominences observed in, 179, 180;
  - records of, in ancient China, 21-2;
  - restricted areas, 207
- Solar Engines, ii, 169-70
- Solar Spectrum, ii, 111-12, 114, iv, 358-9, 362, 365-7;
  - lines, how produced, ii, 184;
  - photography, 128
- Solar Stars, ii, 115;
  - distance, 353;
  - distribution, 122, 354;
  - planetary systems, 252
- Solar System, bodies and motions, ii, 162-4;
  - brief description, iii, 158-9;
  - identity with atomic, vi, 115;
  - motions accounted for by Newton, ii, 67, 73;
  - movement toward Hercules, xvi, [124](#)-5;
  - movement toward Lyra, ii, 122, 137, 305-6;
  - position in universe, 353-4;
  - sun as center (see Heliocentric System);
  - theories of formation, 366-81, iii, 159-63;
  - unit of measurements, ii, 315
- Solar Tides, xiv, 292
- Solder, tin and lead in, viii, 161-2, iv, 161-2
- Soldering, alloys used for, iv, 161-2
- Soldier Beetles, rains of larvæ, i, 356
- Soldiers, asleep on march, xi, 286-7;
  - crowd psychology in battle, 326-7;
  - crossing of bridges by bodies of, iv, 225;
  - fatigue relieved by music, x, 247;
  - lack of choice in, xi, 260-1;
  - sense of pain in, 119-20;
  - shoes of, ix, 69
- Solenoid, iv, 286-7, vii, 375
- Solfatara, volcano, v, 180
- Solidification, expansion on, iv, 149, 150-1, 163;
  - heat of, 160, 161, 188;
  - suspended, viii, 113, 304-5
- Solidism, doctrine of, x, 25-6, 28
- Solidity, perception of, ix, 119-20, xi, 173-83
- Solids, chemical properties, viii, 297-301;
  - distinguished by pressure, iv, 22-3;
  - elasticity of, 156;
  - expansion coefficient of, 145;
  - heat conduction by, 176-7;
  - heat effects on, 144, 152, viii, 25.

heat effects on, 144, 152, viii, 20;  
 melting of (see Melting);  
 molecules in, iii, 309, iv, 22, 131, 152, 363, viii, 24;  
 solutions in water, 112-13;  
 sound velocity in, iv, 198;  
 spectra of incandescent, ii, 112, iv, 360, 363;  
 vibration of, 215  
 Solitaire (bird), xii, 269  
 Solomon, wives of, xv, 289  
 Solomon's Seal, rootstalk, xiii, 22 (fig.)  
 Solstices, observed in ancient times, ii, 25-6  
 Solute, defined, viii, 382  
 Solutions, viii, 111;  
   boiling point and freezing point, 299-30;  
   chemical reactions in, 37;  
   colloidal, 314-16;  
   heat and cold production by, iv, 175;  
   ionization of, viii, 119-25;  
   molar, 118-19, 379;  
   molecular action in, 113, 311;  
   normal, 119, 379-80;  
   of gases, liquids and solids in water, 111-13;  
   osmotic pressure in, 113, 311, xvi, [164](#);  
   overheated, viii, 304;  
   properties of, summarized, 311-12;  
   specific gravity of, 313;  
   vapor pressure of, 305  
 Solutrian Implements, xv, 100, 105, 109  
 Solvay Process, viii, 276, 277-8  
 Solvent Action, of water, viii, 111-12;  
   heat and, 112  
 Solvents, esters as, viii, 221;  
   water, alcohol and ether, 217  
 Somaliland, antelopes of, xii, 327  
 Somme River, changes in, xiv, 184  
 Somnambulism, xi, 286-7  
 Song Birds, xii, 268-9  
 Songs, primitive, xv, 312-13, 314, 319-21  
 Sonic Wave Transmission, v, 108  
 Sonnblick, St. Elmo's Fire, i, 157, 158  
 Sonora Earthquake, xiv, 334  
 Soot, i, 52;  
   deposits, 64, 65;  
   formation of, viii, 45  
 Sophists, Greek, xvi, [87](#)  
 Soranus of Ephesus, x, 26  
 Soreness, muscle, ix, 80-1  
 Sore Throat, cause, x, 253;  
   from colds, 253;  
   from infection of tonsils, ix, 187  
 Sorghum Molasses, viii, 243  
 Sori, of plants, xiii, 64, 155  
 Souder, Wilmer H., iv, 237  
 Soul, and body (Hindoo belief), ix, 11-12, 17;  
   meaning of, xi, 382;  
   primitive conceptions of, xv, 328-32;  
   source of vital movement, (Stahl), x, 84;  
   Thales on universal, xvi, [76](#);  
   universal belief in, 44  
 Soule, Samuel W., v, 312  
 Sound, Sounds, analysis and synthesis of, iv, 52, 233-4;  
   atmospheric effects, i, 187;  
   audibility, distances and variations in, 187-92;  
   audibility in rain, 187;  
   audibility (vibration limits), iv, 204;  
   colored hearing, xi, 222;  
   dense atmosphere effects on, iv, 31-2;  
   distance, how estimated, i, 187;  
   emotions stirred by different kinds, iv, 51-2;  
   intensity and loudness, 211-12;  
   interference of, 218-22;  
   kinds and qualities, xi, 104-8;  
   motor response, 103;  
   "musician" of physics, iv, 50;  
   perception of, by ear, 203-4, 211-12, ix, 99, 100, 103;  
   perception of direction and distances by, 117, 121, vi, 167-9.

perception of direction and distances by, 117, 121, xi, 187-8;  
 pitch of, (see Pitch);  
 production, iv, 195-7, ix, 98;  
 quality of, iv, 232-5;  
 resonance, 226-32;  
 shadows, 236;  
 simple and compound, 213-17;  
 transmission, i, 186, iv, 195-201, ix, 98-9;  
 transmission by water, v, 107, 108;  
 velocity, i, 186-7, iv, 198-9, 200, 201, vii, 210;  
 wave theory of, iv, 52;  
 wind effects on, 210-11  
 (see also Acoustics)

Sounding Balloons, i, 20-1, 382;  
 heights reached, 22

Soundings, ocean, xiv, 23-4, 284

Sound-ranging, i, 313;  
 in World War, 201-2

Sound Waves, diffraction of, iv, 52, 236-7;  
 Doppler's principle, ii, 119, iv, 209-10;  
 effect on ear, ix, 99, 100, xi, 99-101;  
 energy, on what dependent, iv, 211;  
 formation and transmission, 196-201;  
 frequency and length, 204, 236;  
 from Krakatoa eruption, i, 188, xiv, 324;  
 interferences of, iv, 218-19, vii, 279;  
 interferences in thunder, i, 193;  
 machine to respond to, v, 331;  
 mechanical reproduction of, iv, 240;  
 number, amplitude, and forms, xi, 104-5;  
 passage through orifices, iv, 236;  
 photographic records of, 52, 233-4, 237;  
 power transmission by, v, 107-8;  
 reflection and refraction of, iv, 236-40;  
 simple and complex, 213-17;  
 transmission, i, 186, iv, 196-201, ix, 98-9;  
 visible, (flashing arcs) i, 194, 372

Soups, value of, at meals, ix, 241, x, 320

Sour, taste of, ix, 95, xi, 70, 71, 72

Sour Disposition, xi, 55

Souring, lactic acid in, viii, 223

Sourland Mountains, xiv, 111-12

Sour Milk, longevity and, xiii, 172

Soursops, origin, xiii, 226

South Africa, ancient reptiles of, xii, 184;  
 animals of, 281, 304, 327-8, 345, 348, 360;  
 bushmen of (see Bushmen);  
 climate of, xiv, 224;  
 cobras of, xii, 226, 227;  
 diamond mines, iii, 328;  
 duet whirlwinds, i, 60;  
 glacial and coal deposits, iii, 203, 204;  
 gold production, 365, 367;  
 kopjes of, xiv, 82;  
 no weather maps, i, 230;  
 rodents of, xii, 289, 290;  
 spurges, xiii, 28-9;  
 stock-raising in, xiv, 384

South Aldabra, tortoise of, xii, 191

South America, animals (herbivora), xii, 275, 276, 282, 283-4, 289, 306, 313;  
 animals (carnivora), 342, 360-2, 363, 364;  
 antiquity of, 282;  
 birds of, 241, 251, 256, 266;  
 climate on east and west coasts, xiv, 305;  
 coasts iii, 57, xiv, 25-6, 247-8, 250, 251;  
 coasts, coral reefs on, xii, 40;  
 coffee in, xiii, 232;  
 drainage systems, xiv, 190;  
 fish of, xii, 159-60, 166;  
 former connection with Antarctica, xiv, 290;  
 former submergence, iii, 216;  
 indigenous plants, xiv, 382;  
 meteorological backwardness, i, 218, 230;  
 monkeys of, xii, 377;  
 plains of, xiv, 218  
 (see also Pampas).

(see also *campus*);  
 plateaus of, 222;  
 potato in, xiii, 218;  
 reptiles, xii, 198, 208;  
 river connections, xiv, 187;  
 "scrub" vegetation of, 379;  
 snakes of, xii, 213, 215-16, 221;  
 temperate forests of, xiv, 371, 382;  
 tobacco used by natives, xiii, 256;  
 west coast harbors, xiv, 265  
 South American Indian, acclimatization of, xiv, 356;  
   blow gun of, xv, 216, 217 (fig.);  
   foot-plow of, 236 (fig.);  
   long bow of, 213 (fig.);  
   weapons of, 216, 219  
 South Atlantic Ocean, temperature of, xiv, 297  
 South Carolina, tin production, iii, 368  
 South Dakota, bad lands of, xiv, 81 (see *Bad Lands*);  
   high temperature, i, 209;  
   loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
   "Sunshine State," i, 86;  
   tin production, iii, 368  
 Southern Cross (stone), xv, 103  
 Southern Forest, (U. S.), xiv, 372-3  
 Southern Hemisphere, climates insular, xiv, 346;  
   deflection of motion in, i, 125, xiv, 348;  
   land in, 20;  
   temperate forests of, 371, 382;  
   tides in, 292;  
   winds of, i, 125, 127-8, xiv, 345-6, 348  
 South Pole, rain at,  
   (see also *Antarctica*) i, 109  
 South Sea Islanders, xv, 9;  
   chiefs, how chosen, 364;  
   ideas of morality, 254;  
   plaited mats of, 243;  
   writing venerated by, 164;  
   words derived from, 161  
 South Sea Islands, atolls of, xii, 41;  
   snakes absent from, 217  
 Sowerby, James, xvi, [170](#)  
 Spa, Belgium, xiv, 145  
 Space, absolute and relative, ii, 80, iv, 16-17;  
   æther of (see *Æther*);  
   heat transmission through, iv, 180-4;  
   infinity of, xi, 191, 196;  
   interplanetary, air absent, i, 186;  
   perception of, xi, 162-91;  
   primary concept, iv, 14, 15;  
   relativity of, xvi, [196](#)-8;  
   temperature of outer, vi, 270;  
   time compared with, xi, 192  
 Spadix, of arums, xiii, 188  
 Spain, Arab astronomy in, ii, 38;  
   buffaloes in, xii, 329;  
   callina, i, 96;  
   cattle of, xii, 330;  
   coast formations, iii, 57, xiv, 46-7, 249, 257;  
   conquests in America, 310;  
   Cro-Magnons in, xv, 102;  
   desiccation of, xiv, 379;  
   esparto grass, v, 292;  
   formerly peninsula of Africa, xiv, 291;  
   lynx of, xii, 365;  
   metal production, iii, 360, 362, 370, xiv, 237-8;  
   Moorish science, xvi, [100](#), 106;  
   potash deposits, xiv, 68, 209;  
   Pyrenees Mts., as protection of, 239-40;  
   rainfall of, 358;  
   solar eclipses, ii, 215-16;  
   toads of, xii, 176  
 Spallanzani, Lazzaro, x, 88, 139, xv, 114  
 Spalling, of stones, iii, 24  
 Spanish-American War, searchlights at Santiago, iv, 352;  
   typhoid fever in, x, 286;  
   weather service in, i, 309

Spanish Armada, xiv, 280;  
     weather importance, i, 307  
 Spanish Bayonet, xiii, 183  
 Spanish Fly, x, 111  
 Spanish Language, descent from Latin, xv, 160, 162  
 Spare Diet, remarks on, xi, 370  
 Spark Gaps, in wireless installations, vii, 263, 264, 271-2, 287  
 Sparking, of electric machines, 375;  
     potential tables, 383  
 Sparrows, increase in U. S., xv, 21  
 Spathe, of arums, xiii, 188  
 Spawn, of mushrooms, xiii, 164  
 Speaking Trumpets, iv, 239-40  
 Spear-throwers, xv, 212 (fig.), 213  
 Spears, xv, 208-10  
 Specialization, in civilization, xv, 131-2, 203  
 Specializing, in science, x, 43  
 Species, xii, 28, xiii, 170, 329-30;  
     chromosome numbers in different, ix, 46;  
     climate effects, on, xvi, [141](#);  
     continuity dependent on heredity, xiii, 326;  
     crossing of (plants), 147;  
     distribution studies, xvi, [140](#);  
     establishment of new, 158;  
     evolution of, iii, 18, 260-1;  
     extinction of, 261 (6), 293, xiii, 323;  
     geological epochs determined by iii, 19;  
     number in relation to latitude, xiv, 366;  
     number of plant, xiii, 323;  
     origin, Darwinian theory, x, 135, xvi, [150-2](#)  
     (see also Mutation, Variation, Natural Selection);  
     permanence theory, xvi, [150](#);  
     types and, xiii, 356  
 Specific, technical meaning, iv, 109, 383  
 Specific Density, iv, 111, 112, 113  
 Specific Diseases, x, 196  
 Specific Gravity, iv, 109, viii, 381;  
     atomic weight and, 313;  
     discovery by Archimedes, xvi, [89](#);  
     methods of determining, iv, 111-13;  
     mineral identification by, iii, 321-41, viii, 202-3, 313;  
     of earth, xiv, 11;  
     of metals (table), viii, 384;  
     of solutions, 296, 813;  
     of various substances, iv, 109-10  
     (see also Density)  
 Specific Heat, iv, 109, 155-6, viii, 308-9, 382;  
     of water, 37  
 Specific Nerve Energy, doctrine of, x, 118  
 Specifics, medicinal, x, 49-50, 75  
 Specter of Brocken, i, 184-5, 382  
 Spectral Types (stars), ii, 115-18, 307-10;  
     absolute magnitudes and, 317;  
     binary periods and, 310, 334;  
     of star clusters, 343-4;  
     of star streams, 347, 348;  
     planetary systems and, 252;  
     solar apex and, 305-6;  
     speed of, 153  
 Spectroholometer, ii, 128, 186  
 Spectrographs, at Mt. Wilson, ii, 154-5  
 Spectroheliograph, ii, 129, 183;  
     in work on sun, 176, 179;  
     of Mt. Wilson, 148, 154  
 Spectroscope, ii, 111, viii, 301;  
     astronomical applications, ii, 17-18, 112-24, 181;  
     chemical analysis by, viii, 301-2  
 Spectroscopic Binaries, ii, 122-4  
 Spectroscopic Parallaxes, ii, 153  
 Spectrum, Spectra, colors and lines of, ii, 111-12, 113, iv, 358-63, 365-7;  
     displacement of lines, ii, 119, 120, 121;  
     displacement of lines to test Einstein theory, 82;  
     intensity of lines, 124;  
     interceptions by atmospheric ozone, i, 16;  
     of airlight. ii. 181:



of aurora, i, 161;  
of alkali metals, viii, 133, 147, 301;  
of chemical elements, 183, 301-2;  
of nebulæ, ii, 357, 359;  
of new stars, 332-333;  
of stars, 115-18, 119, 123;  
of suns' corona, 211, 212, 223, 225;  
of sun-spots, 177;  
of vapors in magnetic field, 178;  
of variable stars, 325, 326, 329;  
used in measuring star distances, 153-4, 318;  
X-ray, viii, 183, 309  
(see also Solar Spectrum)  
Spectrum Analysis, ii, 113-24, viii, 301-2;  
discovered by Kirchhoff, ii, 17  
Spectrum Colors, eye receptors of, xi, 89-90  
Speculum, defined, vi, 102  
Speech, advantages over sign language, xv, 151-2;  
dense atmosphere effects on, iv, 32;  
emphasis importance in, xv, 144-5;  
evolution of, 152-4;  
physical factors of, ix, 83;  
power of, in man and animals, xv, 68, 91, 141  
Speech Organs, tendency to respond to sound, xi, 103  
Speed, perception of, xi, 165 (see Velocity)  
Speed Boats, vi, 192  
Spelling, English, xv, 176-8  
Spencer, Herbert, evolution taught by, x, 136;  
on education, 282, 284;  
on evolution, xvi, [152](#);  
on origin of priests, xv, 350;  
on relativity of knowledge, xvi, [195](#)-6  
Spermaceti, xii, 299  
Spermatozoön, origin of energy, xvi, [145](#)  
Sperm Cells, production and development of, ix, 332-3, 335, 339  
Sperm-Whale, xii, 298-9  
Sperry, Elmer A., v, 343  
Sphagnum Moss, xiii, 69, 160-3, 166  
Sphalerite, iii, 339, 363, 364  
Sphincter Muscles, ix, 85;  
fear effects on, xi, 132;  
of stomach, ix, 231, 232, 233, 234, 236-8;  
operation, xi, 37-9  
Sphinx, erosion of, iii, 73  
Spice Bush, xiii, 196, 351  
Spices, xiii, 259-65;  
effects on stomach, ix, 243-4;  
food value, viii, 366;  
in preserving, 372;  
sensation from, ix, 98  
Spiders, xii, 90-7  
Spiegeleisen, v, 320  
Spike, flower form, xiii, 50;  
of grasses, 181  
Spinach, origin, xiii, 223-4  
Spinal Column, ix, 64 (fig.), 65;  
in infants, xv, 81;  
in man and apes, 57-8;  
in vertebrates, 55-6;  
ligaments of, ix, 71;  
notochord of, xii, 128  
Spinal Cord, ix, 131, 133 (fig.), xi, 25-7;  
inflammations, cause of, x, 224;  
medulla of xi, 28;  
nerve connections through, ix, 130 (fig.);  
neurones, xi, 21  
Spinal Nerves, ix, 131-2, xi, 25-6  
Spindles, ancient, xv, 244, 245 (fig.)  
Spine, tuberculosis of, x, 92  
Spinning, by Lake Dwellers, v, 14;  
historical development of, xv, 243-4, 246  
Spinning Jenny, invention, xv, 246  
Spinning Machines, v, 273, 274-6, 376, 378  
Spinning Wheels, v, 268, 273, 274;  
development of, xv, 244

Spinoza, philosophy of, xvi, [117](#)  
 Spinosity, in animals, iii, 277  
 Spiral Gears, v, 38-9  
 Spiral Hypothesis (see Planetesimal Hypothesis)  
 Spiral Nebulæ, ii, 361-5;  
   discovery, 17, 106, 186, 380;  
   distances, 124;  
   distribution, 355, 356;  
   globular clusters and, 337;  
   Jeans on origin, 378;  
   new stars in, 333;  
   new universes, 381;  
   origin, planetesimal theory, 372-4, iii, 160-2;  
   star streaming and, ii, 348-9;  
   studies at Mt. Wilson, 157-8;  
   transition from nebula to star, 136  
 Spirilli (bacteria), x, 195  
 Spirits, savage belief in, xv, 331, 332, 337-40, 348-9, 350, 358  
 Spirits of Wine, viii, 213-14  
 Spirometer, x, 339  
 Spitball, effectiveness of, iv, 69  
 Spitting, indiscriminate, x, 291  
 Spitting Adders, xii, 227  
 Spitzbergen, coal deposits, i, 199;  
   flora of, xiii, 341-2;  
   ice-caps of, iii, 61  
 Splanchnic Nerve, xi, 273  
 Spleen, functions of, ix, 184, 275  
 Split-Phase Starters, vi, 250  
 Spoken Language, evolution of, xv, 152-4  
 Sponges, iii, 259, 266, xii, 23, 30-2  
 Spongina, xii, 31  
 Spontaneous Combustion, viii, 55-6  
 Spontaneous Generation, x, 139;  
   history of doctrine, xvi, [114](#);  
   origin of life by, xii, 10  
 Spoonbills, xii, 151, 256  
 Sporangia, xiii, 155  
 Spore-habit, relics in cycads and ginkgo tree, xiii, 309, 316  
 Spores, xiii, 64;  
   dispersal by winds, 344;  
   fermentation by, viii, 248;  
   in atmosphere, i, 61;  
   of anthrax bacillus, x, 149;  
   of ferns, xiii, 155-7, 159, 160;  
   of moss, 69, 162;  
   of mushrooms, 163, 164  
 Sporogony, x, 159  
 Sports (mutants), ix, 342, xiii, 333-4  
 Sporulation, x, 155  
 Spotted Fever, cause of, xii, 98  
 Sprague, F. J., vi, 26  
 Spring, frosts, i, 257-8;  
   rate of advance in U. S., i, 256  
 Spring Balance, iv, 58-9, 102  
 Springboks, xii, 327  
 Springhaas, xii, 289  
 Springs, iii, 116-17, xiv, 137-9;  
   drying of, 136;  
   fissure, 138, 152;  
   fluctuations and constancy, 152;  
   forests and, 379;  
   Havana water supply from, 140;  
   hillside, 137-8;  
   in river formation, 175-6;  
   in western canyons, iii, 116;  
   "juvenile," xiv, 151-2;  
   lacking in clay soils, 137;  
   mineral matter in, viii, 195  
   (see also Hot Springs, Mineral springs)  
 Springs (mechanics), air-cushioning of, v, 134;  
   energy of, iv, 82, 87-8;  
   pneumatic, v, 126;  
   storage of energy in, 126  
 Spring-tails, xii, 104

Spring Tides, ii, 70, xiv, 292  
 Spruce, traveler, i, 352  
 Spruce Forests, xiii, 367-8;  
   in relation to winds, 149  
 Spruce Trees, dominance in north, xiii, 350;  
   in northern forests, xiv, 372, 374;  
   nativity, xiii, 244;  
   paper pulp from v, 292, 293, xiii, 10, 234, 244;  
   planting conditions, 270;  
   polycotyledons, 61;  
   roots, 17  
   (see also Conifers)  
 Sprudel Spring, xiv, 152  
 Spur Gears, v, 29  
 Spurges, antiquity, xiii, 324-5;  
   South Africa, 355, 379;  
   rubber from, 249;  
   stems, 28-9, 30-1  
 Sputum, tuberculosis spread by, x, 291, 292, 293-4  
 Squalls, i, 382  
 Squash, origin, xiii, 224  
 Squaw Winter, i, 361, 382  
 Squids, xii, 79-80;  
   deep sea, 23;  
   phosphorescence of, 20;  
   whales and, 299  
 Squirrel-cage Induction Motors, vi, 245;  
   on farms, vii, 224  
 Squirrels, xii, 291-4;  
   antiquity of, 286;  
   arboreal habits, 285;  
   man's lesson from, xv, 206;  
   storing of fruits by, xiii, 56, 340;  
   sugar, xii, 278  
 Stabilizers, gyroscopic, v, 341-2  
 Staffa, hexagonal columns of, xiv, 129, 130  
 Stags, xii, 317;  
   age of, xv, 100 (fig.)  
 Stahl, George Ernst, x, 84-5, 301  
 Stained-glass Windows, preparation of designs for, iv, 342  
 Stalactites and Stalagmites, iii, 127, viii, 151, xiv, 148;  
   rate of formation, xv, 79-80  
 Stalks, of plants, xiii, 27  
 Stalling, of motors, v, 157  
 Stamens, xiii, 45, 46;  
   arrangement in various flowers, 123-46, 181-207;  
   in grasses, 182;  
   of highly cultivated plants, 51;  
   in reproduction, 117, 119, 120, 121, 122  
 Staminate Flowers, xiii, 46-7  
 Stamping, of feet, in excitement, xi, 356  
 Standard, of flowers, xiii, 47-8  
 Standard Barometer, iv, 119-23  
 Standardization, in manufactures, v, 48-52, 53-4, 55-6  
 Standing, correct posture in, ix, 57, x, 305;  
   heart beat in, ix, 207  
 Stanley, Henry M., African trip, xiii, 359, 361  
 Staphylococci, x, 195  
 Star Anise, origin, xiii, 255  
 Star Apples, origin, xiii, 227  
 Starch, composition and properties, viii, 227-8;  
   digestion of, 357, ix, 230, 235, 242, 292, x, 270, 326, 330;  
   fermentation, viii, 225, 248, 249;  
   food value, 365, ix, 300, x, 259, 262, 269, 271  
   (see also Carbohydrates);  
   food amounts in ordinary diet, ix, 290, 300-1;  
   foods for infants, 346;  
   glucose production from, viii, 225, 228, 241, 243-4;  
   iodine effects, 228, 294;  
   made from rice, xiii, 213;  
   making of, by plants, viii, 335, 349, ix, 27-8, 28-9, xiii, 79, 80, 83-4, xiv, 65;  
   manufacture and uses, viii, 243;  
   tastelessness of, 366  
 Star Charts and Catalogues, ii, 298-9, 300-3;  
   early, 29, 31, 34, 39, 45, xvi, [90](#),

(see also Draper Catalogue)

Star Classification, by color, ii, 296-8;  
 by giant and dwarf theory, 309;  
 by magnitude, 295-6, 297;  
 by spectra, 115-18, 307-10;  
 by temperature changes, 309-10

Star Clouds, ii, 357-60

Star Clusters, ii, 122, 336-40;  
 moving, 341-4;  
 nebulæ and, 357;  
 photography of, 136

Star Distances, ii, 311-18;  
 ancient ideas, 28, 350;  
 brightness in relation to, 322;  
 first measurement, 16;  
 methods of measuring, 124, 153, 311-13, 316-18;  
 of Galaxy, 355;  
 of globular clusters, 337, 338-9, 340;  
 of nebulæ, 358;  
 of spiral nebulæ, 363;  
 of Sirians and Solars, 122, 353;  
 unit of measurement, 315-16, xvi, [33-4](#)

Star Distribution, ancient and modern conceptions, ii, 350, 352-3;  
 Galaxy as basis, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 364-5;  
 globular clusters, 338, 339

Starfishes, iii, 259, 268, 269, 270, xii, 49-50

Star Flowers, xiii, 203

Starling, Prof., quoted, xi, 154, 182;  
 secretin discovery, x, 325

Stars, aberration orbits, ii, 90-1, 92;  
 actual dimensions, 321-4;  
 angular diameters, 150-1;  
 brightness (see Magnitude of Stars);  
 Classification (see Star Classification);  
 constitution, 382-3;  
 constitution determined by spectra, 17, 113, 114-18;  
 distances (see Star Distances);  
 distribution (see Star Distribution);  
 evolution order, 116-17, 308-9, 310, 383;  
 evolution seen in spiral nebulæ, 362;  
 giant and dwarf, 153, 294, 309, 310, 382-4;  
 light, 296, 16;  
 light-intensity, vi, 272;  
 light of, in space, iv, 334;  
 magnetism, ii, 178;  
 magnitudes (see Magnitude of Stars);  
 motions (see Motus Peculiaris, Proper Motion, Star Streams);  
 multiple, 335;  
 naming of, 302-3;  
 nearest, 319-20;  
 nebulæ and, 308-9, 365, 381;  
 nebulous, 360;  
 new or temporary (see Novae);  
 number, 294-5;  
 origin, Jeans on, 378-9;  
 parallax (see Parallax);  
 photography in study of, 135, 137;  
 planets of, 252-3;  
 radiant energy, 384;  
 radiative equilibrium, 383-4;  
 right ascension and declination, 299, 305;  
 spectral type, 115-18, 307-10;  
 spectra affected by atmospheric ozone, i, 16;  
 transit measurement by eye-and-ear method, xi, 155-6;  
 twinkling, to what due, i, 174;  
 universe of, ii, 294-9;  
 variable (see Variable Stars);  
 worship in ancient Egypt, 24;  
 why unseen by day, i, 164

Star Streaming, ii, 306, 317, 345, 347;  
 Jeans on origin, 378

Star Streams, ii, 345-9;  
 nearest stars in, 320

Starters, automobile, vii, 120, 127, 135, 142-8;  
 of motors, vi, 236-9, 250-5, 262-3

Starvation, x, 275;  
     diabetes treatment by, ix, 294;  
     sense of hunger in, 88;  
     waste of tissues in, 297-8;  
     weight reduction by, 302

Stassfurt Deposits, viii, 196, 278-9, 344, xiv, 67, 209

States of Aggregation, iv, 22

States of Matter (see Physical State)

Static, technical meaning, iv, 383

Static, in wireless (see Strays)

Static Breeze, vii, 238-9

Static Electricity, iv, 259, vi, 284-305, vii, 375;  
     lightning as, 205, 206, 207-9

Static Generators, vii, 245

Static Induction Machine, vii, 236

Static Sense, xi, 126

Statics, defined, iv, 25, 383;  
     early development of, 25, 27

Stationary Waves, iv, 217

Statue of Liberty, lighting, vi, 283

Statues, coloring of, xv, 300, 302;  
     primitive, 118, 120

Stature, artificial selection, xvi, [154](#), 157;  
     in relation to food, xiii, 172;  
     of various European groups, xvi, [48](#), 49;  
     of various races, xv, 38-9;  
     rate of growth in man, ix, 32 (diagram)

Steam, density of, iv, 113;  
     dry and wet, v, 140;  
     exhaust, vi, 355;  
     invisibility of true, i, 90;  
     latent heat of, iv, 188, v, 354, viii, 38;  
     saturated and superheated, v, 140;  
     saturated, pressure of, iv, 168;  
     specific heat of, 155, 187;  
     specific heat ratio, iv, 156;  
     use in engine and turbine, v, 142

Steamboats, early, v, 189-90, 192, 377;  
     early dangers, i, 49-50

Steam Boilers (see Boilers)

Steam Carriages, v, 207-8, 212

Steam Electric Plants, vi, 351, 353-61;  
     size of generating units, 378-9

Steam Engines, efficiency, on what dependent, iv, 192;  
     estimate of work of, 193-4;  
     history and principles, v, 139-48, 376;  
     in power plants, vi, 354-5, 357-8;  
     invention and consequences, xvi, [125](#), 126;  
     origin in kitchen, v, 109;  
     reciprocating compared with turbine, 152-4;  
     starting of, vi, 235;  
     temperature and pressures in, v, 139-40;  
     waste of heat energy, 155;  
     Watt's, 44, 47, 144-6, 376, 377

Steam Hammer, invention, xvi, [175](#);  
     Nasmyth's, v, 379

Steam Heat, dryness of air from, xiv, 353

Steam Heating System, iv, 186-7, xiv, 353

Steam Navigation, development, v, 189-90, 192-4

Steam Power, disadvantages in mining, v, 128-9;  
     from subterranean heat, 180-1;  
     from sun's heat, 177-8;  
     from volcanoes, 179-80;  
     waste of heat energy, 155

Steam Reserve, of power plants, vi, 367

Steamships, development of ocean, v, 192-4, 378;  
     glass-enclosed machinery, vi, 175;  
     propellers (see Propellers);  
     speed, power and lines, v, 191-2;  
     turbines on, 105, 153  
     (see also Ocean Steamers)

Steam Shovels, v, 252-3, 262

Steam Traction, beginnings, v, 207-8, 212

Steam Turbines, v, 148-54, 382, vi, 354-5;  
     connection with ship propellers, v, 105-6, 153-4, vii, 329-30;

efficiency, v, 155, 172;  
 Hero's, xvi, [92](#), 93;  
 most efficient speed, vii, 329;  
 speed-limiting device, 49;  
 use of steam in, v, 142  
 Stearic Acid, viii, 220, 221, 350  
 Stearin, glycerine from, viii, 247  
 Steatite, iii, 339  
 Stebbins, astronomer, ii, 212, 328  
 Steel, alloys of, xiv, 238;  
   composition and properties, viii, 159-60;  
   cutting of, vii, 321;  
   elasticity of, iv, 36;  
   expansion by heat, 145, v, 71;  
   magnetism of, iv, 245, 251, vi, 36-8;  
   purification in electric furnaces, vii, 304;  
   structure of hard and soft, iv, 37;  
   silicon in, viii, 90  
   (see also Steel Making)  
 Steel Engravings, by electrotype, vii, 314  
 Steel Making, v, 319-25, 380, 383, viii, 159-60, 273, xvi, [174-5](#);  
   electric furnace in, vii, 301, 305, 312;  
   phosphorus obtained from, viii, 345  
 Steel Mills, electromagnets in, vi, 35, 86;  
   great motors, 228-9;  
   rise of body temperature in, ix, 317  
 Steel Rails, electric furnace steel for, vii, 312;  
   expansion by heat, iv, 134;  
   friction, v, 204, 206;  
   manufacture, 322-3  
 Steel Shipments, meteorology in, i, 269  
 Steel Ships, v, 195;  
   compass variations in, iv, 254, v, 340, vi, 42  
 Steel Structures, electrolytic corrosion, vi, 64-6;  
   in earthquakes, xiv, 343  
 Steel Tracks, for trucks, v, 206-7  
 Steenheil, K. A., xvi, [191](#)  
 Stegocephalia, xii, 168  
 Stegosaurus, iii, 289-90  
 Steinboks, xii, 326, 327  
 Steinmetz, C. P., vi, 26  
 Stejneger, Dr. Leonard, xii, 226, 234  
 Stems of Plants, xiii, 22-32;  
   acting as leaves, 28-31, 378, 379;  
   chlorophyll in, ix, 26;  
   of grasses and sedges, xiii, 179, 182 (fig.), 183;  
   purposes, 61;  
   response to light, 85;  
   roots from injured, 19;  
   starch and sugar storage in, ix, 27-8;  
   upheld by osmotic pressure, xiii, 94;  
   violets without, 15  
 Stenotype, v, 313  
 Step-down Transformers, vi, 310  
 Step Faults, xiv, 116  
 Stephenson, George, locomotive, v, 208, 377, 378  
 Stephenson, Robert, link motion, v, 208-10, 379  
 Steppes of Russia, grasslands, xiii, 181, 373, xiv, 381;  
   impossibility of forests, xiii, 349;  
   wind-fertilized vegetation, 149  
 Step-up Transformers, vi, 309  
 Stereopticon, iv, 341-2  
 Stereoscope, xi, 177-81;  
   depth impressions by, ix, 120;  
   in lightning study, i, 148;  
   in photographic map-making, i, 45-6  
 Stereoscopic Wind Maps, i, 230, 231, 233  
 Stereotyping, v, 302-3, 383  
 Sterilization, by heat, viii, 371-2;  
   by ozone, vii, 354;  
   by X-rays, 257  
 Sterilized Milk, vitamins in, x, 262  
 Sterling Silver, viii, 171  
 Sternoptychidæ, xii, 23  
 Sterols, viii, 350

Stethoscope, ix, 205;  
   discovery and use of, x, 108-10, 112, 371  
 Stevens, Col. John, steamboat, v, 189  
 Stevenson-Huntington, on crocodiles, xii, 199-200  
 Stevin, Simon, xvi, [103](#)-4, 109  
 Sthenic Disease, x, 89  
 Stichwort, in pink family, xiii, 195  
 Stinging Cells, xii, 33, 36  
 Stigma of Flowers, xiii, 46, 118, 119, 147  
 Stigmata, hypnotic production of, xi, 317  
 Stiles, Dr. Percy, on emotions, xi, 137-9;  
   on hypnotism, 322;  
   on nutrition and mentality, 369-70;  
   on suppression of emotions, 140-1  
 Stiles, Prof., on malarial parasites, x, 159  
 Still Engine, v, 165-70  
 Stills, apparatus of, viii, 250  
 Stimuli, Stimulations, ix, 78;  
   common response to varying, xi, 22-3;  
   law of consciousness of, 27-8;  
   law of summation, 21-2  
 Stipe, of mushrooms, xiii, 163  
 Stipules, xiii, 34, 35 (fig.)  
 Stirling, Rev. Robert, xvi, [174](#)  
 Stoats, xii, 349  
 Stock-raising, on grasslands, xiv, 383-4  
 Stocks (geological), xiv, 110  
 Stoics, definition of thought, xi, 228;  
   fatalistic logic, 240;  
   principle of reason, 228, 233-4;  
   suppression of emotions, 140  
 Stokers, automatic, v, 211-12, vi, 354, viii, 46  
 Stokes, William, x, 112;  
   ether theory, xvi, [137](#)  
 Stoma, of leaves, xiii, 78, 82, 103, 109  
 Stomach, action of, ix, 230-8;  
   action in hunger, ix, 88, 231, xi, 65-6, 123, 124;  
   adjustment to meals, ix, 85;  
   bacteria, few in, x, 201;  
   brain and, xi, 370;  
   condition between meals, ix, 230-1;  
   control of action of, 163;  
   disorders of, 238-41, x, 321-5;  
   emotion effects on, ix, 165, 166, 241, xi, 135, 137;  
   food absorption from, ix, 243-4;  
   form and position, 233 (fig.), x, 321;  
   functions in digestive process, viii, 356-7, 358, ix, 232, 234-6, x, 319-21;  
   functions in maintenance of life, ix, 21-3;  
   habit in functioning of, 251;  
   in infants, 346;  
   muscles of, ix, 74, 85, 160-1, 162;  
   nervous connections of, 164-5;  
   position in circulatory system, ix, 198;  
   smell effects, xi, 69;  
   supporting framework, ix, 71;  
   ulcer of, cause, x, 224;  
   worry effects on, ix, 165;  
   X-ray examination of, x, 373  
 Stomach Catarrh, x, 253  
 Stomiatidæ, xii, 23  
 Stone, Cheselden's operation for, x, 92;  
   Oath of Hippocrates on, 19  
 Stone Age, agriculture, xiii, 209, 210;  
   bow and arrow in, xv, 214;  
   end of in Europe, xvi, [50](#);  
   fire uses in, xv, 229;  
   tools of, v, 13, 14, xvi, [47](#)  
   (see Eolithic, Neolithic, Paleolithic Periods)  
 Stone Axes, primitive, xv, 192 (fig.)  
 Stone Buttons, xvi, [29](#)  
 Stonehenge, xv, 271-2;  
   solstitial orientation at, ii, 26  
 Stone Flies, xii, 106  
 Stone Lilies, iii, 268-70, 256 (Pl. 14)  
 Stone Meteorites, ii, 291, 292

- Stone Mountain, exfoliation on, iii, 24
- Stone Pestles, xv, 238
- Stone Structures, ancient, xv, 269-72
- Stones, art of breaking, v, 12;  
 breaking of, by freezing water, iv, 150-1;  
 cutting in ancient Egypt, xvi, [67](#)
- Stone Tools, beginning of, v, 11, 12-14;  
 evolution of, xv, 102-10
- Stone Walls, cleaned by air jets, v, 185-6
- Stoney, on planetary atmospheres, ii, 231-2
- Storage Batteries, iv, 298-300, vi, 130, 144-51, vii, 375;  
 care in automobiles, vii, 121, 144;  
 charging of, vi, 331, 332, 333;  
 chemical action in, viii, 167-9;  
 in farm plants, vii, 233
- Storage Battery Reserves, in power plants, vi, 382-3
- Storks, xii, 254, 255
- Storm Cards, i, 279, 382
- Storm Signals, i, 282-3
- Storms, i, 134-9;  
 electrification by, vii, 212-13;  
 height in atmosphere, i, 17;  
 prediction of, 239, vii, 218;  
 rainfall of, 110-11;  
 wave power in, xiv, 299-300, 303  
 (see also Cyclones, Hurricanes, Thunderstorms)
- Storm Waters, i, 382;  
 in sewage systems, viii, 324
- Stormy Petrels, xii, 252
- Storm Weather, business effects, i, 264
- Stove Blacking, graphite in, viii, 43
- Strabo, geography of, xiv, 3, xvi, [98](#);  
 on Vesuvius, xiv, 313
- Strata, elastic, iv, 82, 157, 158
- Strain Sensations, xi, 124;  
 in time estimation, 195-6
- Straits of Calais, tidal basin, v, 176
- Strangulation, effect on blood color, ix, 261
- Strata, Stratified Rocks, iii, 382-3;  
 ages, how determined, 17-19;  
 formation of, 13, 54;  
 land forms in, 139-40, xiv, 80-99;  
 oldest by planetesimal theory, iii, 163;  
 significance of, 12;  
 thickness in folded mountains, 132, xiv, 228-9;  
 thickness of series, iii, 17  
 (see also Sedimentary Rock)
- Stratigraphy, defined, iii, 383
- Stratosphere, i, 20, 382  
 (see also Upper Air)
- Stratus Clouds, i, 98, 102-3, 103
- Strawberry, fertilization, xiii, 139-40;  
 fruit, 59;  
 in rose family, 197;  
 origin, 227;  
 poisoning from, x, 212;  
 production of new plants, xiii, 166
- Strays, wireless disturbances, i, 162-3, 382
- Stream Gravels, precious stones in, iii, 327, 328  
 (see also Placer Deposits)
- Stream-line Construction, v, 236
- Stream Piracy, iii, 38-9, xiv, 177-83
- Street Cars, reading on, xi, 373-4
- Street Cleaners, vacuum, v, 137
- Street Fakers, crowd psychology and, xi, 328
- Street Lighting, vi, 278-9
- Street Railways, air-propulsion in, v, 133;  
 electric, vii, 180-93, 197;  
 underground wires, 11-14  
 (see also Electric Traction)
- Streptococci, x, 195, 221
- Stress, elastic, iv, 157, 158
- Streubel, Prof, Ernest J., author Electricity, Vol. vi, vii
- Striated Rock, xiv, 56
- Strikes, crowd psychology in, xi, 330



Stringed Instruments, development of, xv, 317-18  
 Strings, vibration of, iv, 216-17, 222-3  
 Stromboli, xiv, 314, 317, 321  
 Strombus Gigas, xii, 74  
 Strontium, affinity strength, viii, 128;  
   atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
   flame color, 301;  
   in calcium group, 148;  
   specific gravity, 384;  
   test for, 287, 289  
 Structural Topography, xiv, 94  
 Structure, geological, iii, 383  
 Struggle for Dominance, in plants, xiii, 337-8, 348-50, 354, 375  
 Struggle for Existence, xv, 21-2;  
   among plants, xiii, 11, 21-2, 27-8, 32, 38-9, 87, 365, xvi, [167](#);  
   Darwinian theory, xvi, [150](#)-1;  
   emotions developed by, xi, 138;  
   in inanimate institutions, xv, 29;  
   in man, 25-6, 27;  
   in tropical forests, xiv, 367  
 Struve, astronomer, ii, 312, 313  
 Strychnine, action on nervous system, ix, 132-3;  
   an alkaloid, viii, 240  
 Strychnos Apple, origin, xiii, 227  
 Stubbornness, muscular tenseness and, xi, 372  
 Stuber, Dr., vi, 15  
 Stiffness, cause of, i, 321  
 Stuffing Box Packing, v, 99  
 Sturgeons, xii, 151-2  
 Style, of flowers, xiii, 46;  
   in grasses, 182;  
   in plant reproduction, 118, 119, 134, 135, 140, 141  
 Styria, hail shooting, i, 341, 342  
 Subærial Agents, of rock destruction, xiv, 47-79  
 Sub-Atomic Energy, Eddington on, ii, 384  
   (see also Atomic Energy)  
 Subconscious Mind, xi, 47; in dreams, x, 364, 365, xi, 294-5, 290-300;  
   evasions of consciousness, 300, 305-6;  
   in learning, 212-13, 214;  
   in reasoning, 244-6;  
   repressed ideas in, x, 355-6, 361, xi, 350-1;  
   revealed in smiles, 357;  
   work retarded by fear, 212-13, 214  
   (see also Autosuggestion, Suppressions)  
 Submachine Gun, v, 367-8  
 Submarine Bells, i, 191  
 Submarines, iv, 105-7, v, 195-202;  
   Diesel engines in, 162;  
   gyro-compasses of, iv, 254, v, 340;  
   Holland and Lake, 382;  
   motors used, vi, 239;  
   photographic spotting of, in World War, i, 47  
 Submarine Torpedoes, v, 373-4;  
   gyroscopes in, 340  
 Submerged Object photographic discovery of, i, 47-8  
 Submerged Plants, fertilization, xiii, 149-52  
 Submerged Rocks, aerial mapping of, 47  
 Submergence, Coasts of, iii, 37-8, 57, xiv, 253, 255-62  
 Subsequent Streams, xiv, 159, 174  
 Subsidence of Land, coasts resulting from, iii, 37-8, 57, xiv, 253, 255-62;  
   during Ice Age, iii, 80;  
   effect on streams, xiv, 40, 163-4;  
   in relation to coal formation, iii, 199;  
   of ocean bottom, 83, 168, 206;  
   various instances of, 78, 79, 80-2, 133, 225  
   (see also Level Changes)  
 Substantive Variations, xvi, [155](#)  
 Subsurface Conditions, exploration of, v, 262-3  
 Subways, Beach's pneumatic, v, 138  
 Subway Train Systems, vii, 197-8  
 Succession, association by, xi, 197  
 Sucking, mouth deformities from habit of, x, 314;  
   reflex in infants, ix, 349  
 Sucrose, viii, 226, 242  
   (see Cane Sugar)

Suction, due to atmospheric pressure, i, 25, v, 112;  
work by so-called, 137

Suction Dredge, v, 257-9

Suction Pump, iv, 126, v, 112-13;  
atmospheric pressure in, i, 25;  
early ideas of, iv, 26-7

Sudbury, Ontario, nickel of, xiv, 238

Suess, Prof. coast classification of, xiv, 247;  
on North Atlantic Ocean, 290

Suez Canal, tropical disease control at, xiv, 356

Sugar, calories in, ix, 299;  
chemical structure and properties, viii, 225-7, 309-10, ix, 26;  
digestion and absorption of, viii, 227, 356, ix, 230, 243, 290-4, x, 270;  
fermentation of, viii, 213-14, 227, 248, 249;  
fermentation in intestines, ix, 248;  
food value and requirements, viii, 227, 364-5, 366, ix, 27, 289-90, 300-1, x, 256, 269, 273  
(see also Carbohydrates);  
history of use, viii, 227, xiii, 215;  
in blood, cause of excess, x, 330;  
in blood, liver action on, 329;  
in blood, regulation of, ix, 290-3, x, 329, 330;  
in blood, increase in excitement, 293, xi, 138;  
in fruits, viii, 365;  
in urine, ix, 292-4, x, 330, 343;  
in various foods, ix, 300;  
kinds and sources, viii, 225-7, 242-3, ix, 230, xiii, 214-16;  
making and storage of, by plants, ix, 26-9, xiii, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 214, xiv, 65;  
maltose as substitute, viii, 243;  
manufacture of, iv, 170;  
preserving by, viii, 372;  
production, 242-3;  
produced artificially, xvi, [142](#);  
respiratory quotient with, x, 270;  
"showers", i, 357;  
taste sensations, xi, 71-2;  
testing of, by polarized light, iv, 355-6;  
vanilla from, xiii, 259  
(see also Beet Sugar, Cane Sugar, Maple Sugar)

Sugar Beet, xiii, 214, 216;  
extraction method, viii, 242  
(see also Beet Sugar)

Sugar Cane, xiii, 214-15;  
ancestral home, 221;  
economic importance, 208;  
in grass family, 179, 181-2;  
growth and structure, 26;  
a monocotyledon, 178;  
stem, 183;  
sugar extraction from, viii, 242;  
sugar in stems of, ix, 27-8  
(see also Cane Sugar)

Sugar Growing, in Hawaii, v, 291

Sugar Maple, viii, 242-3;  
as forest tree, viii, 86;  
as source of sugar, 214

Sugar Pine, in Pacific forests, xiv, 374

Sugar Refineries, potash residues, viii, 344

Sugar Squirrel, xii, 278

Sugar Tong, as levers, v, 24

Suggestion, Suggestibility, xi, 303-10;  
in advertising, 347;  
in crowds, 324-31;  
hypnotism as, 311, 313-14, 316, 317-22;  
outgoing reaction, 56;  
psychoanalytical uses of, x, 363-4

Sulphate Group, viii, 93;  
valence of, 94

Sulphates, viii, 76;  
formation of, 80, 83, 118;  
metal occurrence in, 130;  
test of, 285, 287, 290;  
in urine, x, 343

Sulphide Ores, viii, 76, 77, 130, 198;  
extraction of metals from, 131, 270-1, 271-2

Sulphite Pulp, v, 292, 293-4

Sulphites, test, viii, 290  
 Sulphonic Acids, viii, 236, 237  
 Sulphur, viii, 76-7;  
   axis ratio, iii, 317;  
   combustion of, viii, 11-12, 13, 57;  
   compounds, 18, 77-83;  
   electrification of, iv, 257, 259, vi, 12;  
   energy in native, viii, 268;  
   ignition of, viii, 53;  
   in body tissues, 354;  
   in coal, 118;  
   in gunpowder, 145;  
   in iron ore, iii, 356;  
   in ores, viii, 77, 131, 270-1;  
   in proteins, 351;  
   in rubber making, 257-8;  
   in steel, removal of, v, 320;  
   melting requirements, iv, 162;  
   occurrence in nature, iii, 339, viii, 19, 76, 118, 193, 198;  
   odor of, iv, 131;  
   plants uses of, viii, 337, ix, 29;  
   presence in minerals, how determined, viii, 201;  
   silver tarnished by, 13, 77, 171;  
   uses, iii, 339, viii, 77;  
   valences of, 94  
 Sulphur Dioxide, viii, 78  
 Sulphur Showers, i, 61, 355, 359  
 Sulphur Springs, viii, 77, xiv, 144  
 Sulphur Trioxide, viii, 78, 79, 80-2;  
   affinity for water, 101  
 Sulphuric Acid, viii, 79-83;  
   action on cellulose, 255;  
   formation in body, x, 280;  
   industrial importance, viii, 76, 78-91, 141, 275;  
   molecular weight, 92;  
   normal, 119;  
   production, 81-2, 275, viii, 198;  
   salts from, 83, 116;  
   solubility, 112;  
   strength, 115;  
   used in electric batteries, vi, 58-9, 131-4;  
   atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383;  
   production by electrolysis, 125;  
   production, iron pyrites used, iii, 336, viii, 167-9;  
   use in explosives, 80;  
   used in hydrogen preparation, 32-3;  
   use in vacuum refrigeration, v, 355  
 Sulphurous Acid, viii, 78, 115  
 Sumac, family of, xiii, 200  
 Sumatra, apes of, xii, 381-3;  
   cocoanut gathering, 378;  
   continental island, xiv, 274;  
   giant flower of, xiii, 363-4;  
   rhinoceros of, xii, 306;  
   tobacco production, xiii, 258  
 Sumatran Earthquake, "offsets" from, xiv, 335  
 Summation, Law of, xi, 21-2  
 Summer, efficiency in, i, 323;  
   historic cold, i, 359-61, 361-2;  
   hot or cool, how determined, xiv, 350;  
   hot in America, i, 323;  
   Indian, 361-2, 363;  
   land and sea winds in, xiv, 346;  
   regularity, i, 361-2  
 Summer Clothing, materials for, ix, 312  
 Summer-Day, temperature, i, 205, 382  
 Summer Forests, xiii, 368  
 Sun, ii, 165-73;  
   Anne Bradstreet on, 19;  
   atmosphere, i, 10, ii, 184-5, 225;  
   atmosphere, heat absorption by, ii, 170;  
   atmosphere, spectrum analysis of, iv, 362;  
   atmospheric displacement of, iv, 327-8;  
   axis direction, ii, 175;  
   "backstays," i, 169, 367;

center of solar system (see Heliocentric System);  
 chemical composition, ii, 113, 114, 128, 185, 211, viii, 302;  
 chromosphere, ii, 183, 184;  
 corona, ii, 184, 219-26 (see Corona of Sun);  
 comet tails and, 277, 278;  
 coronas (atmospheric), i, 183;  
 corpuscles from, in upper air, 144, 146, 158, 159, 160;  
 crepuscular rays, 169;  
 distance, early ideas, ii, 32, 83, 84;  
 distance, how obtained, 27-9, 91-2, 121, 129, 132, 166-7, 191, 263;  
 distance measured by Richer, 59;  
 disturbances affecting earth's magnetism, vi, 40;  
 disturbances in relation to aurora, i, 160, 161;  
 "drawing water," 169, 382;  
 eclipses (see Solar Eclipses);  
 electromagnetic waves from, vii, 260;  
 electrons shot off by, i, 144, 146;  
 erratic amplitude, ii, 25;  
 faculae, 176, 182;  
 goal and quit, 305;  
 "green and red flashes," i, 170-1;  
 habitability, ii, 252;  
 halos, i, 100, 103, 178, 180, 181;  
 heat from, iv, 181-2, 183, 194;  
 heat from, atmospheric effects, i, 123;  
 heat from, modified by volcanic dust, 58-9;  
 helium in, 12;  
 Herschel's studies, ii, 16;  
 Hipparchus on motions, xvi, [90](#);  
 hypothesis of origin, iii, 160, 161;  
 light and heat, ii, 168-71;  
 light deflection by, 81-2;  
 magnetism, 154, 156, 175, 176-9, 186;  
 motion toward Lyra, 122, 137, 305-6, 317;  
 movement eastward, 195-6;  
 observation methods, 172-3, 19;  
 parallax, 59, 92;  
 photosphere, 173, 184;  
 photosphere, studies, 127, 129;  
 physical constitution, 183-4, 185;  
 position in solar system, 50, 51, 163;  
 prominences, 179-83, 184, 211, 214;  
 Ptolemaic theory, 35;  
 pull on planets, 65;  
 radiant energy, 170, 384, vi, 269-70, ix, 114-15;  
 radiation, atmospheric effects, i, 324;  
 radiation, biological importance, 211;  
 radiation, measurement of, 88;  
 radiation, physiological effects, 324-5;  
 radiation, weather effects, 218-19, 242, ii, 186-8, iv, 194;  
 radiative equilibrium, ii, 382, 383-4;  
 reversing layer, 184, 211, 212;  
 "rising" of, xvi, [12](#);  
 rotation, ii, 54, 129, 175, iii, 159;  
 rotation discovery, xvi, [103](#);  
 rotation studied by spectroscope, ii, 120;  
 shrinking of, 170;  
 size and shape, 28, 162, 167;  
 solstices observed in ancient Egypt, 25-6;  
 source of energy, v, 177, viii, 267, 334, 347, 349, 350, ix, 25-6, 27, xiv, 32, 75;  
 source of organic life, xii, 11;  
 Spectrum of (see Solar Spectrum);  
 stars resembling, ii, 117, 118 (see Solar Stars);  
 stellar magnitude, 296;  
 studies at Mt. Wilson, 152, 154;  
 temperature of, iv, 194;  
 tides and, ii, 70, xiv, 291, 292;  
 variable star, ii, 171;  
 variations in heat, iii, 248;  
 weight, ii, 76, 77, 78, 167-8;  
 winds caused by, xiv, 347  
 Sunburn, vii, 249, 253, x, 254;  
     chemical cause, i, 324-5;  
     X-ray burns and, vii, 250  
 Sundews, xiii, 40  
 Surgical Limitations, v, 50

Sundial, limitations, v, 58  
 "Sun Dogs," i, 180, 181, 382  
 Sunflower, in daisy family, xiii, 206;  
     restricted area, 320  
 Sunk Country of Missouri, iii, 98  
 Sunlight, atmospheric effects on color, i, 165-6, 167-71;  
     colors of, 165, ix, 115;  
     disease and, x, 240, 291, 292;  
     energy utilized, v, 177-8;  
     heat of, iv, 181-2, 183;  
     intensity compared with starlight, vi, 272;  
     leaf protection against excess of, xiii, 105-6;  
     penetration of ocean by, xii, 22;  
     plants and, viii, 335, 336, ix, 27, x, 253, xiii, 14, 76-7, 79, 80, 81, 84-90, 114, 361-3, xiv, 65,  
 365-6, 367;  
     physiological effects, i, 324-5;  
     results of absence in forests, xiii, 369, 370;  
     spectrum of, viii, 302;  
     struggle of leaves for, xiii, 27-8, 38-9  
     (see also Place in the Sun)  
 Sunny Dispositions, xi, 55  
 Sun-Pillar, i, 376  
 Sunrise, atmospheric refraction of, iv, 323, 327-8;  
     green flash of, i, 170-1;  
     red and grey, 166;  
     succession of lights and colors, 167, 169;  
     temperature at, 76  
 Sunset, atmospheric refraction of, iv, 323, 327-8;  
     green flash of, i, 170-1;  
     red and gray, 166;  
     succession of light and colors at, 167-9  
 Sunshine Recorders, i, 86-8, 382  
 "Sunshine State," i, 86  
 Sun Spots, ii, 174-9, 184, 185;  
     corona and, 182, 184, 212, 220, 224;  
     discovered by Galileo, 54;  
     method of examining, 172;  
     periodicity, 171, 175-6, 185, 186;  
     photographic study, 127, 129;  
     prominences and, 182;  
     radiation in relation to, 171;  
     rotation of sun proved by, 120;  
     spectrum of, 117, 153, 155;  
     summer of 1816 and, i, 360;  
     weather effects, 16, 242, ii, 186  
 Sunstone, iii, 329  
 Sun Stroke, x, 252  
 Sun Valve, v, 331-2  
 Sun-Worship, at Stonehenge, xv, 272;  
     of agricultural peoples, 342;  
     of ancient nations, ii, 20, 23, 24, 25-6, 165  
 Supan, coast classification of, xiv, 247, 248, 249;  
     on landlocked areas, 190;  
     on river courses, 155;  
     on water circulation, 134  
 Supercooled Liquids, viii, 304-5  
 Super-Electric Zone, vi, 384  
 Superheated Solutions, viii, 304  
 Superheated Steam, v, 140  
 Superheaters, vi, 354  
 Superheating, method and use of, iv, 170-1  
 Superimposed Streams, iii, 137, 233-4, xiv, 170-4  
 Superior, Lake, xiv, area and depth of, xiv, 204  
 Superposition, in distance perception, xi, 183  
 Supersaturation, viii, 113  
 Superstitions, dread of, x, 364;  
     in ancient medicine, x, 12;  
     in savages and civilized races, xv, 354-5;  
     weather, i, 334-5  
 Suppressions (Emotions, Wishes), xi, 140-2, 206, 257;  
     getting rid of, 381-2;  
     laughter in relation to, 350-1, 353-4, 355-6, 357  
     (see also Repressions)  
 Suprapubic Cystotomy, x, 57  
 Suprarenal Capsules, xi, 273  
 Suprarenals, xi, 247.

suprarenals, x, 547;  
 Addison's disease of, 113;  
 affections of, 352  
 Surf, destructive work of, xiv, 45, 47  
 Surface Senses, xi, 63, 64  
 Surface Waters, as water supplies, viii, 318  
 Surgery, antiseptic and aseptic, x, 146-8  
 (see also Antiseptic Surgery);  
 history of development, 13-14, 24-5, 27, 32, 35, 37, 38, 39, 41, 43, 55-8, 78-81, 90-7, 121-5, 129-31, 144-9, xvi, 63, 108, 181, 182-4, 185;  
 hypnosis in, xi, 316-17;  
 made a scientific profession, x, 104-5;  
 plastic, 57, 189, 384;  
 separation from general medicine, 16-17, 35, 38, 39, 41, 43;  
 three perplexities of early, 14, 123, 134, 148;  
 X-rays in, vii, 256  
 Surgical Dressings, sphagnum in, xiii, 160-1  
 Surinam Eel, vi, 16  
 Surinam Toad, xii, 175  
 Süring, balloon ascension, i, 18, v, 225  
 Surprise, effects of strong, xi, 21  
 Surra, disease, x, 168  
 Surukuku, xii, 234  
 Surveying, by aeroplane, i, 46-7;  
 history of development, xvi, 68-9, 91, 98  
 Survival of the Fittest, x, 136, xiii, 334-5, 346, xv, 23, 24-5, xvi, 150-1, 152;  
 in human race, xv, 27, 47-8;  
 in plants, xiii, 12, 89;  
 in social institutions, xv, 30  
 (see also Struggle for Existence)  
 Susceptibility, racial, xv, 50-2  
 Susquehanna River, cutting of present course, iii, 36, xiv, 168-9;  
 drowned valley of, 40, 255-6;  
 former extension and branches, 256;  
 gap of, 51, 167;  
 heterogeneous stream, 155;  
 in Glacial Epoch, 171;  
 superimposed character, iii, 137, 233;  
 transverse course, xiv, 99, 154  
 Susquehanna Valley, origin, iii, 232  
 Suttle River, aerial mapping of, i, 46  
 Suttee, xv, 335  
 Swallowing, ear pressure equalized by, xi, 101;  
 effect on sphincter muscles, ix, 231;  
 movement of, 82;  
 operation, how learned, xi, 37-9;  
 saliva necessary to, ix, 228-9  
 Swallows, xii, 268;  
 seed dispersal by, xiii, 341  
 Swamp Azalet, xiii, 208 (fig.)  
 Swamps, coal-forming conditions in, iii, 199;  
 ditch-digging in, v, 216;  
 draining of, by trees, xiv, 379;  
 formed by filling lakes, 212;  
 of Coal Age, iii, 200, 253, 254, xiii, 309, 312;  
 plant formations of, xiv, 372;  
 shrubs suitable for, xiii, 275  
 Swann, Dr. W. F. G., i, 145, 146  
 Swans, xii, 257, 258-9;  
 wing power of, xv, 18  
 Swape, v, 18-19  
 Sweat, ammonia in, ix, 276;  
 body heat regulation by, 169, 315-16, 317;  
 control of, 168, 169;  
 in sleep, xi, 285;  
 odor, to what due, ix, 315;  
 poisons exhaled in, 269;  
 purpose, xi, 271, 272  
 (see also Perspiration, Sweat Glands)  
 Sweat Center, ix, 315, 316  
 Sweat Glands, ix, 314;  
 body heat regulation by, 169, 314-16;  
 fever effects on, 318;  
 nervous control of, 168, 169;  
 water and waste removal by, 271, 274, 276  
 "Sweating" of ice pitchers, i, 121

Sweating, or ice pickers, i, 121  
 Sweat Shops, air poisons in, ix, 270;  
     tuberculosis and, x, 291  
 Sweden, coast of, xiv, 247;  
     crustal movements, iii, 80;  
     fiords of, xiv, 259;  
     Ice Age in, iii, 246;  
     nitrogen fixation, i, 36  
 Swedenborg, theory of universe, ii, 367  
 Swedish Language, xv, 162  
 Sweet, taste of, ix, 95, xi, 70, 71, 72  
 Sweet Alyssum, xiii, in mustard family, xiii, 197  
 Sweet Fern, xiii, 192 (fig.)  
 Sweet Gum Tree, petals absent in, xiii, 195;  
     in landscaping, 271-2  
 Sweet Pea, flower, xiii, 138  
 Sweet Potato, xiii, 218-19;  
     American origin, xiii, 221, xiv, 382;  
     root of, xiii, 13  
 Sweetsop, origin, xiii, 227  
 Sweet Woodruff, xiii, 205  
 Swellings, cause of, ix, 222  
 Swift, Dean, on moons of Mars, ii, 241  
 Swift River Valley, iii, 96 (Pl. 5)  
 Swifts (foxes), xii, 344  
 Swifts (lizards), xii, 203  
 Swim Bladder, xii, 136  
 Swimming, equilibrium sense in, ix, 90;  
     reflex processes in, 155-6  
 Swine, xii, 310-11  
 Swiss, in Alpine group, xiv, 49  
 Switchboards, of power plants, vi, 360, 375;  
     remote control by, 100-1  
 Switches, electroller, vii, 68;  
     inverse-time, 37;  
     oil, 41  
 Switzerland, cirques of, xiv, 58;  
     civilization of, xv, 131;  
     independence due to Alps, xiv, 243-4;  
     lakes of, 200;  
     ocean trade of, 306;  
     population and industries, 241-2;  
     winds, i, 133;  
     in World War, xiv, 244  
 Sycamore Tree, calyx and Corolla absent, xiii, 46;  
     leaf buds, 34  
     (see also Plane Tree)  
 Sydenham, Thomas, x, 72-4, 81, xvi, [108-9](#);  
     malaria in time of, 10, 155;  
     on "comatose fever," 301;  
     pupils of, 76, 77;  
     smallpox studies, 100  
 Syllogism, invention, xvi, [88](#)  
 Sylvius (De la Boe), x, 69-70, xvi, [108](#);  
     Locke on, x, 75  
 Sylvius, Jacobus, x, 51, 52-3  
 Symbiosis, x, 221, xiii, 98-9  
 Symbols, of chemical elements, viii, 91, 383  
 Syme, James, x, 144  
 Symmetry, idea of, inborn in man, xv, 251;  
     in organisms, major and minor, xvi, [155](#)  
 Sympathetic Nervous System, x, 352-3, x, 113, 134-5, 137  
 Sympathetic Vibration, iv, 225-6, vii, 118, 261-2  
 Sympathy, instinct of, xi, 56;  
     empathy and, 172;  
     suppression of, 141  
 Synæsthetic Images, xi, 222  
 Synapses, defined, xi, 20;  
     retardation at, 20, 21, 71, 154  
 Synchronism, defined, vii, 376  
 Synchronizing Action of alternators, vi, 383-4  
 Synchronous Charts, i, 214-15, 383  
 Synchronous Condensers, vi, 262  
 Synchronous Converters, vi, 343-8  
 Synchronous Motors, vi, 241, 255, 256-63;  
     in motor-generator sets, 332, 342

in motor-generator sets, 332, 342  
 Synchronous Speed in motors, vi, 241, 247  
 Synchronous Vibration, vii, 118, 261-2  
 Synclines, iii, 85, 133, 383 (fig.);  
   hot springs and, 128  
 Synodic Period, of moon, ii, 196  
 Synonyms, botanical, xiii, 171  
 Synoptic Charts, i, 215, 383  
 Synthetic Races, xii, 134  
 Syphilis, history of, in Europe, x, 60;  
   Hunter's study of, 95;  
   mercury for, 60, 104  
 Syria, gazelles of, xii, 327;  
   Rift Valley or Ghor, xiv, 120-1  
 Syrinx, of birds, xii, 248, 249  
 Systole and Diastole, of arteries, x, 62, 63-4, 65;  
   heart, 65

Tabit ben Korra, ii, 38  
 Table-lands (see Plateaus)  
 Table Mountain, South Africa, xiv, 225;  
   cloud cap, i, 105, 383;  
   fog drip, x, 351  
 Table Mountains (mesas), xiv, 81, 82  
 Table Salt, impurities in, xiv, 296  
 Tacking (sailing), v, 182, 188  
 Taconic Range, iii, 188-9, 190, 192, 210;  
   antiquity of, xiv, 235  
 Tadpoles, xii, 175, 179, 181;  
   regeneration in, 170  
 Tagliacozzi, x, 57-8, 189  
 Tahiti, vanilla production, xiii, 260  
 Tahiti Apple, xiii, 227  
 Tahoe, Lake, iii, 153-4  
 Tails, rudimentary, in man, xv, 56  
 Talbot, Fox, xvi, [192](#)  
 Talc, iii, 339-40;  
   chemical composition, viii, 90  
 Talking Machines (see Phonograph, Graphophone)  
 Tallow, animal fat, viii, 246  
 Tallow Candles, viii, 247  
 Talman, Prof. C. F., author Meteorology, Vol. i  
 Talons, xii, 260  
 Talus, defined, iii, 383  
 Talus Slopes, in arid regions, xiv, 77-8;  
   of mountains, 233  
 Tamandua, xii, 282  
 Tamarinds, origin, xiii, 227  
 Tamerlane, grandson of, ii, 39, 300  
 Tamia-caspi, i, 352  
 Tampers, pneumatic, v, 135  
 Tampico, harbor of, xiv, 266  
 Tan, skin, vii, 249, 253  
 Tanagers, xii, 245, 269  
 Tanganyika, Lake, size, xiv, 204  
 "Tanks", in World War, v, 218, 384  
 Tannic Acid, in tea, xiii, 231  
 Tannin, uses of, viii, 257, 259  
 Tanning, of hides, viii, 257;  
   in ancient Egypt, xvi, [73](#)  
 Tantalum, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Tapegrass, fertilization, xiii, 150-1  
 Tapeworm, x, 200, xii, 45;  
   food of, ix, 18;  
   motions of, 73  
 Tapioca, source, viii, 243  
 Tapirs, xii, 304, 306  
 Taproots, xiii, 16, 17, 18  
 Tar, constituents of, viii, 333;  
   production and uses, 253  
 Tarantella (dance), xii, 93  
 Tarantulas, xii, 93  
 Tarnishing, of metals, viii, 13, 77, 100  
 Tarpons, xii, 154  
 Tartar Astronomers, ii, 39  
 Tartar, on teeth, x, 315-16



Tartaric Acid, viii, 136, 222-3, 336;  
   asymmetric atoms of, 309-10;  
   Pasteur's study of, x, 137

Tasmania, aborigines, iii, 303, 304;  
   animals of, xii, 277-8;  
   continental island, xiv, 276;  
   leafless yew-tree, xiii, 30

Tasmanians, hair of, xv, 38;  
   in black race, 37

Taste (sense), ix, 94-5, 96, xi, 69-77;  
   in infants, ix, 350-1;  
   mingled associations with, xi, 64, 127;  
   phonisms of, 222

Taste Buds, ix, 94, 95;  
   related to end-buds of fishes, xii, 137

Tastes, agreeable, digestion aided by, ix, 98, 240, x, 320

Tattooing, xv, 257 (fig.), 258-9

Taughannock Falls, iii, 50

Taylor, Bertha Fanning, xiii, 4

Taylor, Fred W., v, 54-5, 383

Taylor, Dr. Griffith, i, 324

Taylor, Prof. Norman, author BOTANY, Vol. xiii

Tea, history and production, xiii, 227-31;  
   over-boiling, 231;  
   polyuria from drinking of, x, 344;  
   wakefulness from, ix, 219

Teakettles, heating of, iv, 182-3

Tea Plant, xiii, 228, 229-30;  
   ancestral home, 221

Teak-wood, source, xiv, 383

Tear Gases, viii, 263

Tear Glands, blood supply of, ix, 197;  
   control of, 162, 163

Tears, cause, xi, 23;  
   taste sensations and, 76

Technical Terms, glossary of, iv, 381-4

Tectonic Topography, xiv, 94

Tedium, xi, 194-5

Teeth, ancient birds with, iii, 296, 297, xii, 241-3;  
   care of, ix, 228, x, 313-16;  
   decay of, cause and results, 312-13, 314;  
   decay from emotional strain, xi, 142;  
   defective, mental impairment by, 373;  
   diet and, x, 265, 314-15;  
   diseased, fatigue from, xi, 279;  
   electric treatment, vii, 237;  
   enamel of, ix, 13;  
   grinding of grains by, xv, 237-8;  
   infections from, x, 202, 218, 222, 225-6;  
   killing of nerves of, ix, 187, 188;  
   loss of, results on jaws, 57;  
   malnutrition from bad, 228;  
   modified scales, xii, 134;  
   mutilations of, by savages, xv, 260;  
   of carnivores, xii, 332-3, 389;  
   of manlike apes, iii, 303;  
   of Neanderthal man, xv, 98 (fig.);  
   of rodents, xii, 286;  
   of Tertiary mammals, iii, 298, 300;  
   poisons from decaying, ix, 269-70;  
   pus pockets at roots of, 187, 188;  
   replacing of sound, x, 56;  
   temporary and permanent, 313-14;  
   ulcerated, ix, 56;  
   X-ray examinations, x, 373, vii, 254

Teguxins, xii, 208

Tejus Lizards, xii, 208

Telautograph, vi, 98

Teleosts, iii, 285, xii, 142, 151-66;  
   eggs of, 141

Teledu, stinking, xii, 348

Telegraph, Telegraph System, iv, 292-4, vii, 108-18, 376;  
   cells used, vi, 127, 140;  
   etymology of word, vii, 91;  
   invention, 108, vi, 24, xvi, [188](#);



of electric arc, iv, 312;  
 of electric furnace, vii, 302, xvi, [189](#);  
 of liquid air, i, 31, viii, 68;  
 of meteors, ii, 285, 290;  
 of oxyacetylene blowpipe, i, 33;  
 of stratosphere in different latitudes, 20;  
 of sun, ii, 169, iv, 194;  
 optimal, xi, 51;  
 physical state and, viii, 303-5;  
 plant distribution determined by, xiv, 364-71, 374-7;  
 plant societies in relation to, xiii, 357, 381;  
 range of, on earth, ii, 243-4;  
 range possible for life, i, 32, ii, 243-4, 245, 249, v, 348-9, x, 250-1;  
 rise of, to what due, iv, 144;  
 scientific meaning of, 139-40, 144;  
 seeking of favorable, xi, 51-2;  
 sensations of, ix, 93-4, 314, xi, 112-14;  
 sensible, i, 318;  
 sound speed and, i, 186-7, iv, 198-9;  
 subterranean layers of, xiv, 12-15;  
 susceptibility to change of, x, 240;  
 sun-spot effects, i, 16;  
 variability, i, 204-5;  
 variations by night and day, iv, 134, 183;  
 variations, effect on timepieces, v, 71-2, 73;  
 variations, human effects, x, 238-9;  
 variations and rock weathering, iii, 23-4, 72, xiv, 41, 62, 74, 75, 77-9, 233;  
 ventilation factor, viii, 331, 332;  
 volcanic dust effects, i, 58-9;  
 winds in relation to, 124, 126-7, 131, 293, xiv, 345-7  
 (see also Heat)

Temperature Charts, i, 206  
 Temperature Inversion, i, 375  
 Tempered Scale (music), 4, 208-9  
 Ten Commandments, xv, 368  
 Tender Emotion, xi, 146, 147, 149  
 Tendon of Achilles, ix, 76  
 Tendons, ix, 59, 79;  
   early surgery of, x, 79, 96;  
   sensations of, xi, 124, 125  
 Tendrils, xiii, 28;  
   movements of, 111-12;  
   on leaves, 38  
 Teneriffe, Smyth's experiment on, ii, 141;  
   volcanic nature, xiv, 277, 316  
 Tennessee, non-glacial topography of, xiv, 56;  
   underground streams of, 149  
 Tennessee River, former course, xiv, 186  
 Tennis, "cutting" of balls in, iv, 67, 68-9  
 Tennyson, in Holmes' "goodly company," x, 134;  
   quoted, i, 136, 183, iii, 11, xi, 33  
 Tension Spring, air as, v, 136-7  
 Tents, Indian, xv, 266  
 Teratoma, x, 120  
 Terbium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Term Hours, i, 203, 383  
 Terminal, of moon, ii, 28  
 Terminal Moraines, iii, 67;  
   lakes formed by, xiv, 202;  
   of great Ice Sheet, iii, 67-8, xiv, 59, 200, xv, 74-6  
 Terminal Voltages, vi, 186, 188, 189  
 Terminals (see Railroad Terminals)  
 Terminator (astronomical), ii, 194, 202  
 Termites, xii, 110, 125  
 Terns, xii, 264  
 Terpenes, viii, 240, 251-2  
 Terra Firma, iii, 76  
 Terraces, defined, iii, 383;  
   of California, 224  
 Terrapins, xii, 189-90  
 Terrestrial Refraction, i, 171, 380  
 Terror, exhaustion from, xi, 135-6;  
   expression and origin, 131-3  
 Tertiary Period, iii, 20, 221-36, 383;  
   appearance of man in, xv, 72;

development of mammals in, xii, 271-2;  
 divisions and species surviving, xv, 71;  
 plants and animal life, iii, 257, 279, 297, 298-9, 300, 301-2, 303, xii, 104, 154, 243, 283,  
 366;  
 remains of man in, v, 11  
 Tesla, Nicola, vi, 26  
 Testudinidae, xii, 188  
 Tetanus, negro susceptibility to, xv, 51  
 (see Lockjaw)  
 Teptonic Races, in Nordic group, xvi, [48](#)  
 Texas, chalk deposits, iii, 216-18;  
 chapparal of, xiv, 379;  
 coasts of, iii, 57, xiv, 251, 262, 263;  
 cotton, xiii, 237;  
 dust whirlwinds, i, 60;  
 mercury production, iii, 370;  
 monsoons, i, 131;  
 oil wells, helium from, iv, 108;  
 peccary of, xii, 311;  
 stock-raising system, xiv, 383  
 Texas Fever, xii, 98  
 Textile Machinery, v, 268-83, 376-7;  
 induction motors in, xi, 256;  
 of ancient Egypt, xvi, [72-3](#)  
 Textiles, chemistry of, viii, 254-8;  
 Egyptian, xvi, [72-3](#);  
 fireproofing of, viii;  
 starch in, 243  
 Thackeray, W. M., brain weight, xv, 39  
 Thales, discovery of magnetism, vi, 11;  
 eclipse predictions, ii, 9, 27, 209-10;  
 scientific teachings, xvi, [76-7](#), 77  
 Thallium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Thallophytes, iii, 250, 251, 252, 256  
 Thallus, of ferns, xiii, 156-7;  
 none in mosses, 163  
 Thames River, former tributary of Rhine, xv, 76;  
 tidal basin, v, 176;  
 true mouth of, xiv, 270  
 Theatres, color induction in, xi, 95;  
 use of ozone in, vii, 353-4;  
 wiring, 57  
 Thebes, Egyptian, xvi, [64](#), 65, 67, 70;  
 papyri discovered at, x, 12  
 Thenard, chemical work, xvi, [162](#)  
 Theobromin, polyuria induced by, x, 344  
 Theology, Creek, Roman, medieval, xvi, [99-100](#), 115  
 Theophrastus, zoölogical work, xvi, [126](#)  
 Therapy, Therapeutics, x, 379-84;  
 aeronautics in, i, 51;  
 ancient systems of, x, 12, 13, 21-2, 26, 380;  
 Brunonian system, 89-90;  
 climatological, i, 331, x, 383;  
 drug, 21-2, 380-1;  
 electricity in (see Electro-therapeutics);  
 hypnosis in, xi, 317;  
 Locke and Holmes on, x, 74-5;  
 modern, 380-4;  
 nihilism doctrine in, 113;  
 open-air, 240-1, 291;  
 Rowntree's categories of, 380;  
 Stahl's system, 85;  
 Sydenham's glossary of, 74;  
 X-rays in, vii, 251, 252-3, 255-6  
 Thermal Belts, i, 259, 383  
 Thermal Couples, vi, 62-3, 72;  
 electron theory, vi, 123-5;  
 power tables, vii, 383;  
 source of energy, vi, 129  
 Thermal Springs, xiv, 143-5  
 (see also Hot Springs)  
 Thermal Unit, v, 350-1  
 Thermionic Valve, vi, 125  
 Thermodynamics, iv, 384;  
 great laws of, 189-94  
 Thomas, electricity, vii, 376

- inermo-electricity, vii, 370  
 Thermo-electric Powers, vii, 383  
 Thermograph, i, 76, 77, 383  
 Thermo-junction, i, 318  
   (see Thermal Couples)  
 Thermometers, i, 72-6, 383, iv, 135-8, 145;  
   as comfort measures, i, 318;  
   comparison of scales, iv, 137 (fig.), xiii, 27, 384;  
   development, i, 68-9;  
   drugstore, 266;  
   Galileo's, x, 71;  
   metallic, iv, 146-7  
 Thermometer Screen, i, 375, 383  
 Thermos Bottle, construction and use, iv, 184-5;  
   invention, vii, 323;  
   principle, i, 31, viii, 68  
 Thermoscope, i, 69  
 Thermostat, iv, 148-9, 384, vii, 87  
 Thermostatic Regulators, vii, 148  
 Thermotaxis, xi, 51-2, 61  
 Theromorpha, xii, 184-5;  
   mammals developed from, 271  
 Thibet (see Tibet)  
 Thigh, bone of, ix, 68, 70 (fig.)  
 Thimbleberry, xiii, 199 (fig.)  
 Thinking, law and process of, xi, 201  
   (see also Thought)  
 Thinness, x, 277  
 Third Dimension, perception of, xi, 173-83  
 Third Rail System, vii, 187, 189, 197-8, 199 (fig.)  
 Thirst, exercise effects, x, 303-4;  
   sensation of, ix, 87, 88-9, xi, 66-7;  
   sense of, in infants, ix, 350  
 Thomas, Holt, on airships, i, 42  
 Thomas of Sarzona, x, 44  
 "Thomas W. Lawson," schooner, v, 188-9  
 Thompson, Benjamin (see Rumford)  
 Thompson, S. P., vi, 26  
 Thompson, William (see Kelvin)  
 Thomson, Elihu, vi, 26  
 Thomson, J. J., cathode ray studies, xvi, [193](#);  
   electron theory of, iv, 55, vi, 26;  
   experiments on gas cooling, i, 30  
 Thomson Water Meter, v, 87  
 Thorax, diagnosis of diseases of, x, 98-9, 109;  
   of insects, xii, 99, 102  
 Thoreau, on Indian summer, i, 362  
 Thorium, in soil and air, i, 143;  
   radioactivity, viii, 184, 186;  
   symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Thorn Tree of Natal, xiii, 375  
 Thorpe, John, ring frame, v, 378  
 Thothmes, war chariot of, xv, 242  
 Thought, brain processes in, ix, 147-53, xi, 15;  
   cerebrum seat of, ix, 167;  
   gray matter and, xv, 63;  
   habits of, xi, 198, 203-4, 247;  
   language and, xv, 143-45, 146;  
   law and process of, xi, 201;  
   need of changes of, ix, 138;  
   nervous mechanism, xi, 19-20;  
   physical essentials and costs, 25;  
   speed of, 13  
   (see also Reaction Types);  
   Stoic definition, 228;  
   stream of, 193;  
   similarity in laws of, xvi, [42-3](#)  
 "Three Fates", painting, xi, 192  
 Three-Horned Beast, iii, 292  
 Three-phase, meaning, vi, 207  
 Threes, multiplies in plants, xiii, 176, 178  
 Threshing Machines, v, 248-9  
 Threshold of Sensation, xi, 71;  
   of distance discrimination, 184, 185;  
   in various senses, 80, 104-5, 111  
 Threat, as infection focus, x, 210, 224.

throat, as infection locus, x, 219, 224;  
 connections with ear, ix, 101, 102 (fig.);  
 drying of, in thirst, iv, 88;  
 in speech production, ix, 83  
 Thrombosis, x, 336  
 Thrush, disease, x, 196  
 Thrushes, xii, 269  
 Thrust Bearings in Niagara Plant, vi, 374-5  
 Thrust Faults, iii, 87, 88 (fig.);  
   examples, 90-2, 188, 219  
 Thugs, jaws of, xv, 43  
 Thulium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Thulis, astronomer, ii, 275  
 Thumb, flexibility of human, ix, 67-8;  
   of apes and men, xv, 58-60  
 Thunder, i, 383;  
   at sea, 193;  
   cause of sounds, 192-3;  
   distances heard, 188-9;  
   explanation, vii, 210-11;  
   general awe of, 201-2;  
   large raindrops and, 215-17;  
   reverberations of, iv, 238;  
   speed of sound, i, 187  
 Thunderclouds, i, 102, 296;  
   formation, 93  
 Thunderhead, i, 139 (fig.), vii, 217  
 Thunderstorms, i, 138-9, 383;  
   astraphobia, 330;  
   classes and causes, vii, 217-18;  
   dangers and protection, i, 155-7;  
   hail in, 106, 120, 373-4;  
   lightning flashes, 149-52;  
   potential differences in, vii, 352;  
   St. Elmo's Fire in, i, 157;  
   strays and, 163;  
   vertical currents in, 293  
 Thunderstorm Recorders, i, 163, 383  
 Thuringian Forest, xiv, 238  
 Thylacine, xii, 277-8  
 Thyme, flowers, xiii, 205;  
   origin, 265  
 Thymol, viii, 238, 333  
 Thyro-globulin, x, 351  
 Thyroid Gland, x, 347, 348;  
   disorders and treatment, ix, 303-4, xi, 60-1;  
   functions and disorders of, x, 348-52;  
   inflammation of, and rheumatism, 224;  
   operations on, 148;  
   secretion used as drug, 382  
 Tiamat, or Chaos, xvi, [77](#)  
 Tian Sham, xiv, 232  
 Tiber River, delta of, xiv, 263  
 Tibet, bears of, xii, 337, 338, xiv, 205, 211;  
   marine deposits, iii, 235;  
   plateau of, xiv, 97, 222, 232;  
   polyandry in, xv, 286;  
   rainfall, i, 111, xiv, 355;  
   wild ass of, xii, 308;  
   yak of, 330  
 Tibetans, in yellow race, xv, 37  
 Tickle, Tickling, sensation of, ix, 92-3;  
   sense of, xi, 109, 114;  
   laughter from, 355  
 Ticks, xii, 98  
 Tickseed, seed dispersal, xiii, 58, 343  
 Tick Trefoil, xiii, 58  
 Tidal Estuaries, formation of, xiv, 164, 255  
 Tidal Friction Theory, ii, 375-7  
 Tidal Power, v, 174-7  
 Tidal Races, xiv, 294  
 Tidal Waves, from earthquakes, xiv, 337;  
   from Krakatoa eruption, iii, 101, xiv, 324  
 Tide-predicting Machines, v, 327  
 Tides, xiv, 291-5;  
   Bacon's lunar theory, xvi, [101](#).

Bacon's lunar theory, xvi, [101](#);  
 cause, ii, 70, v, 177, xiv, 32, 291;  
 erosive work of, 44-5;  
 importance to shipping, 295;  
 local ranges and peculiarities, 293-4;  
 neap and spring, ii, 70;  
 daily occurrence, xiv, 291-2, xiv, 292;  
 power utilized, v, 174-7;  
 "races", 294;  
 variations in rise and fall, 292-3  
 Tides, Plastic, ii, 375  
 Tide Water, sewage disposal in, viii, 325  
 Tied Images, xi, 221  
 Tierra del Fuego, climate and forests of, xiv, 371  
 Tiger, saber tooth, in Europe, xv, 76;  
   strength of, 18  
 Tigers, xii, 357-60;  
   apes and, 362;  
   Tiger Triton, 172-3  
 Tigris River, civilization on, xv, 123;  
   mapping of flood areas, i, 47;  
   rafts used on, xv, 264;  
   union with Euphrates, xiv, 185  
 Tilefish, xii, 164  
 Till, glacial, iii, 67, xiv, 59, 61  
 Tillamook County, Oregon, rainfall, i, 112  
 Tilling Machines, v, 244  
 Timber, source of, xiv, 382-3  
 Timber Line, xiv, 233  
 Timber Wolf, xii, 340  
 Timbre, of sound, xi, 104  
 Timby, Theodore R., v, 380  
 Time, absolute and relative, ii, 80, iv, 16-18;  
   coordinate for determining events, 16;  
   geological (see Geological Ages);  
   measuring of, v, 57-74;  
   memory perception, xi, 208;  
   Newton on absolute and relative, iv, 15;  
   origin of word, xi, 192;  
   perceptions of, 192-6;  
   primary concept, iv, 14, 15;  
   relative, Newton on, 15;  
   relativity doctrine, xvi, [196-8](#);  
   units of, iv, 15-16, 45, 46, 70  
 Timepieces, Chaldean, xvi, [58](#);  
   civilization and, v, 57;  
   historical development, 58-65  
 Time-rate, iv, 383  
 Timocharis, ii, 28-9, 31  
 Tin, viii, 161;  
   alloys with lead, melting point, iv, 161-2;  
   atomic weight and symbol, viii, 383;  
   affinity strength, 128;  
   extraction from ores, 271;  
   fusibility, 384;  
   in heavy metal group, 126-7, 154;  
   melting point and requirements, iv, 162;  
   positiveness, vi, 59;  
   production and uses, iii, 368-9;  
   specific gravity, viii, 384;  
   tests for, 287, 288;  
   uses, viii, 161  
 Tin Plating, viii, 273  
 Tinstone, viii, 161  
 Tint, of colors, xi, 90  
 Tips, of plants, xiii, 111, 114  
 Tire Pumps, heat of, v, 351  
 Tires, iron, on wagon wheels, iv, 4, 134-5;  
   pneumatic and other, v, 133-4  
 Tissue Fluids, ix, 50;  
   abundance in connective tissues, 59;  
   constituents, 173-81, 189-90;  
   oxygen supply, 253, 254, 260;  
   renewal and supply system, 51 (fig.), 191, 193-5;  
   waste products removal, 221-2, 262  
 Tissues, amino acids in, ix, 284, x, 204, 277-8.

issues, amino acids III, ix, 204, x, 204, 211-10;  
 blood acidity neutralized by, 280, 281;  
 carbon dioxide, production and removal, ix, 262, 264;  
 chemical composition, viii, 298, 348, 354, 355;  
 colloidal condition, viii, 356;  
 connective (see Connective Tissues);  
 diseased, composition and X-ray treatment, vii, 253, 255-6;  
 electricity effects, 247;  
 energy sources, ix, 289, 290, 291, 297;  
 growth of various kinds, 47-8, 286-7;  
 infections of, x, 204;  
 "irritability" theory of, 86;  
 oxygen needs and supply, ix, 253, 260, 261-2, x, 331, 338;  
 protection against germs, 201;  
 protein needs, viii, 359, ix, 278-84, 287-9, x, 204, 277-8;  
 resistance to germs, 197-8;  
 spaces for fluid, ix, 50;  
 wastage, normal, 281-3;  
 wastage in starvation, 297-8;  
 waste removal, 271;  
 water in, viii, 39  
 (see also Body Cells, Protoplasm)  
 Titan, moon of Saturn, ii, 249-50  
 "Titanic," loss of, xi, 332  
 Titanium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Titchener, Prof. on imagination, xi, 225;  
   on skin, 114;  
   on reaction types, 155  
 Titicaca, Lake, xiv, 205  
 Tivoli, Italy, travertine deposits, xiv, 146;  
   waters of, 147  
 Tjemoro Tree, xiii, 15  
 TNT (see Trinitrotoluol)  
 Toads, xii, 169, 174-7;  
   evolution of, 167;  
   rains of, 177  
 Toadstools, xiii, 164  
 Toasts, origin of, xv, 363  
 Tobacco, xiii, 256-9;  
   American origin, 221;  
   xiv, 382;  
   historical importance, xiii, 208;  
   hyperacidity of stomach caused by, x, 322;  
   ripened by bacteria, 194  
 Tobacco Leaf, X-ray sterilization, vii, 257  
 Todd, Prof. David, author ASTRONOMY TODAY, Vol. ii.  
 Toddy, flowering of, xiii, 53  
 Toes, bones of, ix, 69;  
   rising on, muscle used, 76;  
   of infants, xv, 61;  
   use of, by apes and men, 60, 61  
 Toilet Soap, viii, 142  
 Toledan Tables, ii, 38, 39  
 Toledo, blades of, v, 315;  
   conquest of, effects, x, 37  
 Toluene, derivatives, viii, 238-9;  
   from coal tar, 253  
 Toluidine, viii, 237  
 Toluol, viii, 235  
 Tom, Mount, iii, 212, xiv, 111  
 Tomahawks, xv, 208  
 Tomatoes, adventitious roots, xiii, 19-20;  
   berries, 54;  
   calories in, ix, 299;  
   food value, viii, 365, ix, 30;  
   origin, xiii, 221, 224, xiv, 382;  
   splitting of, xiii, 94  
 Tomato Tree, origin, xiii, 227  
 Tomboro, dust from eruption, i, 59, 360  
 Tommasi, Crudeli, x, 155  
 Ton, unit of weight, iv, 283-4  
 Tonal Fusion, xi, 106  
 Tones, musical, iv, 207, xi, 105-6;  
   number in Indian scale, xv, 314;  
   pitch and intervals, ix, 99-100;  
   qualities of, vi, 104, 105.



quantities of, xi, 104, 105;  
 simple and compound, iv, 213-17;  
 vibration rates, iv, 204  
 Tongue, functions in voice production, ix, 83;  
   muscles of, 77, 83;  
   nerve connections, xi, 76;  
   of chameleons, xii, 209;  
   of serpents, 211-12;  
   of toads and frogs, 174;  
   papillæ, xi, 70, 71;  
   response to taste, 62;  
   taste buds of, ix, 94, 95;  
   touch organs of, 92  
 Tonopah District, Nevada, xiv, 126 (fig.)  
 Tonsillitis, rheumatism and, x, 223  
 Tonsils, infections of, ix, 187, 188, 224;  
   infections through, x, 198, 202, 219, 220, 221, 223-4, 225;  
   lymph nodes, ix, 224;  
   removal of, 224  
 Tool-making Animals, v, 9-19  
 Tools, adjustment to workmen, xi, 362;  
   antiquity of hand, v, 42;  
   early use of, iv, 24;  
   historical development, v, 12-16;  
   machine, 42-56;  
   of ancient Egypt, xvi, [67](#);  
   pneumatic, i, 27-8, iv, 129;  
   resemblance to hand, xi, 44-5;  
   stone, evolution of, xv, 102-10;  
   use by man and animals, v, 9-11, ix, 67-8  
 Tool Steel, v, 55  
 Toothache, hypnotic treatment, xi, 315  
 Top Shells (Trochus), xii, 71-2  
 Topaz, iii, 340;  
   oriental, 327  
 Topography, changes in, xiv, 29-30;  
   changes, how effected, 33-79;  
   fault and joint effects, 114-33;  
   forms determined by rocks, 80-113, 125-6;  
   importance in war, 92-3;  
   of old and new areas, iii, 33-5, 36-7, xiv, 30, 47-9;  
   winds affected by, i, 294, 296-7  
   (see also Land Surfaces, Relief Features)  
 Tops, as gyroscopes, v, 339  
 Tornadoes, i, 137-8, 383;  
   cores, 299;  
   devices to dispel, 335-6;  
   electrification by, vii, 212-13;  
   lifting power, i, 356;  
   miscalled cyclones, xiv, 349  
 Tornado Insurance, i, 269  
 Torpedo Fish, vi, 16, xii, 149-50  
 Torpedoes, from aeroplanes, v, 375;  
   submarine, 340, 373-4  
 Torque, defined, iv, 384;  
   of motors, 309, vi, 224-7, 232, 234;  
   in induction motors, 24 5, 247-8  
 Torricelli, barometer invention, i, 68, iv, 29-30, 114, 121 (fig.), xvi, [109](#), 177;  
   scientific work, 104, 109-10, 111  
 Torsion Balance, invention, vi, 17-18  
 Torsion Pendulum, v, 74  
 Tortoises, xii, 182, 185-94  
 Tortoise Shell, xii, 185-6;  
   commercial source, 193  
 Totalizers, i, 118, 383  
 Touch (sense), ix, 91-2, 314, xi, 109-11, 114-15;  
   arrival platform for, ix, 146;  
   development of, xi, 43;  
   in fishes, xii, 137;  
   in infants, ix, 349;  
   in men and apes, xv, 60;  
   quality differences, to what due, xi, 164-5;  
   space perception by, 163, 164-6, 184  
 Touch Blends, xi, 127-8  
 Touch-me-nots, xiii, 56  
 Toul-Verdun Line, France, xiv, 90-1

Tourmaline, iii, 340;  
   light polarization by, iv, 354  
 Tours, cave dwellings near, xv, 266  
 Toxins, x, 196, 197, 296, 299  
 Trachea (windpipe), as infection center, x, 220  
 Tracheata, xii, 81  
 Trachoma, racial susceptibility to, xv, 51  
 Traction, of locomotives, v, 207;  
   Electric (see Electric Traction)  
 Tractors, motor, v, 214, 215-18, 243;  
   of airplanes, iv, 34  
 Trade Marks, psychology of, xi, 348  
 Trade Winds, i, 127, 383, xiv, 348-9;  
   Columbus and the, i, 128-9;  
   deflection by earth's rotation, xiv, 32, 348;  
   dryness of, 355-6;  
   in Mediterranean lands, 358;  
   "pulse of atmosphere," i, 218;  
   salinity of sea affected by, xiv, 296;  
   variations and depth, i, 130  
 Traditions, crowd psychology in, xi, 333  
 Trailing Arbutus, xiii, 202, 351  
 Training, continuity of, xi, 257  
 Train Sickness, cause, xi, 127  
 Traits, hereditary, ix, 328-9  
   (see also Characteristics)  
 Trances, Hindoo belief regarding, ix, 11-12, 17, 266-7;  
   primitive conception of, xv, 328  
 Transformation of Energy, vi, 128-9;  
   by muscle cells, ix, 74;  
   by plants, 27;  
   in Wilberforce Spring, iv, 85  
 Transformers, Current, vii, 44-5  
 Transformers (Potential), vi, 159-60, 306-29;  
   distinguished from current, vii, 44-5;  
   distribution units, 25-6;  
   efficiency, vi, 317, 317-18, vii, 367;  
   importance of understanding, vi, 9;  
   in electro-therapeutics, vii, 245-6;  
   in power plants, vi, 364, 376-7;  
   in radio generation, vii, 266;  
   in traction systems, 199;  
   voltage possible, 9-10  
 Transfusion of Blood, x, 337-8  
 Transits, defined, ii, 189;  
   eye-and-ear observations, xi, 155-6  
 Translation, energy of, iv, 83-5;  
   motion of, 85-6  
 Translations, inadequacy of, xv, 146  
 Translucent Substances, iv, 324  
 Transmigration of Souls, xv, 333-4;  
   morality and, 356-7  
 Transmission Gears, hydraulic, v, 105-6  
 Transmitter, telephone, vii, 93-4, 96  
 Transmutation of Elements, viii, 188-9  
 Trans-Neptunian Planet, ii, 270-2  
 Transparency, of glass, viii, 305  
 Transparent Substances, iv, 324  
 Transpiration (plants), xiii, 103, 104, 113, 374, 378, 379, xiv, 377-8, 378-9, 379  
 Transportation, aerial, i, 39, 41-3, 44-5;  
   civilization and, v, 18;  
   evolution of, 17-18, xv, 13, 241-3;  
   friction in, v, 203, 204-6;  
   meteorology in, i, 267-8;  
   motor trucks, v, 214;  
   river, xiv, 191;  
   wheels, v;  
   legs, v, 214-15  
 Transportation Problem (U. S.), vii, 194-5  
 Transvaal, climate conditions, xiv, 224;  
   gold production, iii, 365;  
   law against rain-making, i, 336  
 Transverse Rivers, xiv, 154;  
   in Appalachians, 167, 168-9  
 Trandoor Sniders, xii, 97

Traps, animal, xv, 224 (fig.), 225-7;  
     avoidance of, xv, 66  
 Trauma, x, 255  
 Travel, educational advantages, vi, 330  
 Traveled Soils, xiv, 69-75  
 Traveler's Tree, xiii, 106, 112 (illus.), 189  
 Travertine, iii, 325, xiv, 146  
 Treadmills, xv, 239-40  
 Tree Corals, xii, 43  
 Tree Frogs, xii, 176, 177-9;  
     voice of, 170  
 Tree of Heaven, xiii, 200  
 Tree Ferns, xiii, 65  
 Tree Snakes, xii, 221  
 Trees, ancient, iii, 252, 253-4, 254, 255, 256-7, xiii, 309-10;  
     Big (see Big Trees);  
     branching of, xiii, 85-6;  
     carbon dioxide used by, i, 10;  
     cone-bearing, xiii, 174 (see Conifers);  
     danger in thunderstorms, i, 155;  
     deciduous, xiii, 175;  
     distribution determined by Glacial Epoch, xiv, 375-7;  
     felling of, by Indians, xv, 262;  
     fog drip, i, 351;  
     hardiness of, xiv, 364;  
     landscaping, xiii, 269-72;  
     leaving in forests, xiii, 86-7;  
     marsh-draining by, xiv, 379;  
     moisture required by, 377-9;  
     northern limit of, xiv, 371, 374-5;  
     older than herbs, xiii, 319;  
     paper from fibers, v, 290, 292-5;  
     prairies and, xiii, 374, 375, 376;  
     rainfall and cold in relation to, 373;  
     rate of increase by seeding, xv, 19;  
     rime on, i, 121-2;  
     rings, xiii, 24-5, 26;  
     rings, climate changes seen in, i, 199-200, xiv, 362;  
     rise of water in, xiii, 94;  
     roots, 16-17, 19;  
     roots, power of, iii, 24;  
     shedding of leaves in dry seasons, xiv, 369;  
     species in America and Europe, 375;  
     strangled by vines, xiii, 21-2;  
     stunted, 367;  
     tallest, 94;  
     trunks, structure, 23-6;  
     United States, xiv, 372-4  
 Trembling, in fear, xi, 132, 133  
 Tremolite, iii, 321  
 Trench-digging, competitive test, xi, 363  
 Trench Fever, x, 202  
 Trenches, ocean, xiv, 286, 288, 289  
 Trenching Machines, v, 253, 254-5  
 Trentino, xiv, 244, 245  
 Trenton Falls Gorge, iii, 50, 243  
 Trenton Limestone, iii, 185-6  
 Trepangs, xii, 50  
 Trepanning, Hippocrates, methods, xvi, [96](#)  
 Trepine Operations, x, 27, 79  
 Trevithic, Richard, v, 207-8, 212, 377  
 Trial Marriages, xv, 290  
 Triangles, center of gravity in, iv, 101  
 Triassic Period, iii, 20, 208-13, 383;  
     animal life of, 271 (fig.), 285, 291;  
     appearance of mammals in, xii, 271;  
     insects of, 104  
 Tribes, formation of, xv, 363;  
     primitive morality limited to, 374  
 Tribes, plant, xiii, 171  
 Tributary Streams and Valleys, xiv, 56-7  
 Triceratops, iii, 292  
 Trichina, cause of, xv, 49;  
     parasite of, x, 199, xii, 45  
 Trieste. Gulf of. springs along. xiv. 150

Trifid Nebula, ii, 355, 364, 365  
 Trigonometry, history of development, xvi, 54, 62, 92, 101  
 Trilobites, iii, 260, 276-8  
 Trinidad Head Lighthouse, storm waves at, xiv, 300  
 Tri-nitro-phenol, viii, 262  
 Trinitrotoluene, (T. N. T.) viii, 236, 237, 261-2  
 Trinitrotoluol, viii, 63;  
     potential energy in, iv, 82  
 Trinil Man, xv, 89;  
     brain of, 96  
 Triphenyl Methane, viii, 240  
 Triple Register, i, 88  
 Tripoli, intersection of eclipse paths in, ii, 216  
 Tripolite, iii, 335  
 Trogons, Mexican, xii, 267  
 Trojan War, hashish at time of, xiii, 239  
 Trolley Cars, uses and disadvantages, i, 41  
     (see Electric Cars, Electric Traction)  
 Trolley Systems, vii, 186-91, 197-200;  
     underground wires in, 11-14  
 Trombones, iv, 231  
 Trompe, air compressor, v, 89-91  
 Tropic Birds, xii, 253  
 Tropical Diseases, xiv, 356-7;  
     racial immunity to, xv, 48, 50, 51  
 Tropical Rain Forests, xiii, 357-66, xiv, 366-70;  
     woods and other products of, 383  
 Tropics, civilization in relation to, xv, 123, 124-7;  
     climate monotony, xiv, 357;  
     cyclones, i, 136;  
     dry and rainy seasons, xiv, 352;  
     frost in, 42;  
     glaciers in, 54;  
     health conditions, i, 327, x, 251, xiv, 356-7;  
     labor in, xv, 126;  
     land and sea breezes, i, 131;  
     man's development in, ix, 308-9;  
     products, remarks on, xiii, 259;  
     quinine use, 251;  
     rainfall, i, 109;  
     rainfall and forests in, xiv, 377;  
     seasonal temperature layer in, 13;  
     soil depths, 64;  
     snow line in, xv, 73;  
     thunderstorms, i, 151;  
     vegetation of, xiv, 366-70;  
     white race in, i, 327, xiv, 344, 356-7, xv, 49-50;  
     winds, i, 127, 135  
 Troposphere, i, 20, 383;  
     turbulent conditions, 293-6  
 Trotula, x, 36, 37  
 Trough (meteorology), x, 238, 384  
 Troughs, oceanic, xiv, 286, 288-9;  
     earthquakes and, 341  
 Trough Valleys, xiv, 117-21, 123-4  
 Trout, xii, 158-9;  
     wariness of, 139  
 Troy, siege of, plague at, x, 285  
 Trucks, Motor, v, 214;  
     advantages to farmers, vii, 230-1  
 Trumpet Creeper, xiii, 20  
 Trumpets, sounding of, iv, 231  
 Trunk (body), muscles of, ix, 77;  
     skeleton of, 64-7, 63 (fig.)  
 Trunk-bearing Animals, evolution, iii, 300, xii, 302  
 Trunks, tree, structure, xiii, 23-6  
 Truth, experience as test of, (Sylvius), x, 69;  
     men's notion of, xi, 243;  
     scientist's search, vi, 107  
 Trypanosomiasis, x, 167-79  
 Trypsin, x, 326  
 Tryptophane, viii, 351  
 Tsetse Flies, x, 168-70, xiv, 197, 223  
 Tuatera, xii, 183-4  
 Tubercle Bacillus. discovery of, x, 149;

killed by sunshine, 292;  
 tissue-killing power, 293  
 Tubercles (lesions), x, 293;  
   of plants, xiii, 98  
 Tubercular Lesions, x, 293;  
   radiation treatment of, 384  
 Tuberculin, x, 150, 216  
 Tuberculin Test, x, 372  
 Tuberculosis, x, 289-94;  
   campaign against, 171, 172, 175-6, (France), 290-2;  
   climatic treatment, i, 331;  
   contraction of, from consumptives, i, 326, x, 293;  
   darkness and, 253, 290, 291;  
   diagnosis, 216-17, 372;  
   discovery of bacillus of, 149, xvi, [184](#);  
   diseases leading to, x, 292;  
   Galen's studies of, 30;  
   germ of, 195, 292;  
   immunity to, 207;  
   in warm and cold-blooded animals, 206;  
   Koch's studies of, 149-50, xvi, [184](#);  
   local infections, x, 293;  
   lowered blood pressure in, 336;  
   outdoor treatment, 240-1, 291;  
   pain of, xi, 118;  
   portal of entry of germ, 198;  
   predisposition inherited, 235;  
   racial susceptibility to, xv, 49, 50, 51;  
   spinal, x, 92  
 Tubers, xiii, 23, 24 (fig.), 218  
 Tuileries, invasion (1848), xi, 331  
 Tulips, in lily family, xiii, 184  
 Tulip Tree, xiii, 271-2, 318  
 Tumbleweeds, seed dispersal, xiii, 345  
 Tumors, radiation treatment of, x, 383  
 Tundra Vegetation, xiii, 381  
 Tungsten, in steel alloys, xiv, 238;  
   symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Tungsten Lamps, vi, 267, 268;  
   candle power, iv, 352;  
   due to Acheson, vii, 300  
 Tunicates, xii, 19-20, 129  
 Tuning Forks, record of, iv, 214-15 (fig.);  
   reenforcement and interferences of sounds, 219, 220-1;  
   resonance columns and, 227-8;  
   sound production by, 197;  
   synchronous vibration, vii, 118;  
   vibrations of, iv, 224  
 Tunneling Machines, iv, 122-4, 260-1  
 Tunnels, compressed air use in, iv, 129;  
   heat encountered in building, iii, 121, xiv, 13-14;  
   hot water encountered, xiv, 144;  
   sounds of trains in, iv, 236  
 Tuns (shells), xii, 73-4  
 Tupaias, xii, 367  
 Turbans (shellfish), xii, 71-2  
 Turbinates, of nose, x, 341  
 Turbines (see Steam Turbines, Water Turbines)  
 Turf, xiii, 183  
 Turf Grasses, xiii, 181  
 Turgenev, Ivan, brain weight, xv, 39  
 Turgor of Leaves, xiii, 102, 103, 114  
 Turin, position toward Alps passes, xiv, 240  
 Turkestan, wild horses of, xii, 307  
 Turkey, coverings of women in, xv, 254;  
   opium in, viii, 253;  
   tobacco production, 258  
 Turkey Buzzards, xii, 260  
 Turkeys, xii, 261  
 Turkish Empire, extent of conquests, xiv, 308-9  
 Turks, invasion of, through Danube Valley, xv, 138;  
   migration and conquests of, xiv, 308-9, 311  
 Turner, astronomer, ii, 301, 343;  
   on Halley, 86  
 Turning Effort (see Torque)

Turnip, family and origin, xiii, 197, 224;  
     swelled root, 19;  
     vitamines in, x, 262, 266, 268  
 Turpentine, chemistry of, viii, 51, 240;  
     in medicine, Galen's use of, x, 30;  
     specific gravity of, iv, 109-10  
 Turquoise, iii, 340-1  
 Turret Lathes, v, 52-3  
 Turtles, xii, 182, 185-94;  
     absence of fear, xi, 136;  
     egg-teeth of, xii, 205;  
     heart of, ix, 84;  
     Mesozoic, iii, 295;  
     regeneration in, xii, 170;  
     shell of, xv, 18;  
     under-shield of, xii, 184  
 Tuscarora Deep, xiv, 341  
 Tusks, evolution, iii, 300, xii, 302;  
     of walruses, 335  
 Tusk Shells, xii, 58, 74  
 Twentieth Century Science, xvi, [195-8](#)  
 Twilight, i, 167, 384;  
     duration, 18  
 Twine Binders, v, 247-8, 381  
 Twinleaf, distribution, xiii, 351  
 Twins, identical and nonidentical, ix, 44, 327, xv, 27  
 Twisters, Texas, i, 60, 384  
 Two-phase, defined, vi, 203-4, 242  
 Tycho Brahe, ii, 14, 45-8, iv, 95, xvi, [102](#);  
     as astrologer, ii, 21;  
     eclipse of 1560 and, 210;  
     new star seen by, 12, 331;  
     Kepler and, 49, 50;  
     star catalogue of, 300-1  
 Tylor, Prof. E. B., "Anthropology" of, xv, 4;  
     on English spelling, 177  
 Tyndall, fog signal studies, i, 189, 190  
 Tyndall Effect, viii, 315  
 Type, invention, v, 300;  
     movable, Chinese, xv, 179  
 Typesetting Machines, v, 307-12  
 Typewriters, development, v, 312-13, 380, 381;  
     to take spoken words, 331;  
     used in telegraphy, vii, 112-13  
 Typhoid Fever, x, 286-88;  
     consumption from, 292;  
     death rate, viii, 321-2, x, 286, 288;  
     discovery of germ, xvi, [185](#);  
     feeding in, ix, 319;  
     from water pollution, xiv, 140;  
     germ, x, 194, 287-8;  
     germs destroyed by chlorine, viii, 86;  
     germ diagnosis, x, 215, 216;  
     immunity to, 205, 207;  
     inoculation against, 208, 217;  
     named by P. C. A. Louis, 108;  
     portal of entry of, 198;  
     prevention of, 171, xv, 49;  
     water pollution and, viii, 318-19, 321-2;  
     wells and, iii, 121  
 Typhoons, i, 136, 384;  
     locating of, 279-80;  
     signals (China), 283  
 Tyrannosaurs, iii, 290  
 Tyrian Dye, xii, 72  
 Tyrol, hail crosses, i, 341;  
     lakes of, xiv, 200  
 Tyrrhenian Basin, xiv, 291  
 U-boats, motors used, vi, 239  
 Uganda, sleeping sickness in, xiv, 223  
 Uinta Mts., xiv, 83, 98, 226-7, 229;  
     fault scarp of, 230;  
     little metamorphism in, 234;  
     no igneous intrusions in, 228, 230;  
     river canyons of, 83, 166

Ulcerated Teeth, electric treatment, vii, 237  
 Ulloa, Admiral, astronomical studies, ii, 179, 221  
 Ulloca's Rings, i, 184, 384  
 Ultramicroscopic Organisms, x, 200  
 Ultraviolet Rays, iv, 358 (fig.);  
   absorption in upper air, i, 16;  
   actinic effects, iv, 365-6, vii, 250;  
   effects on barium, 254;  
   frequency of vibration, 260;  
   in therapeutics, 253;  
   fluorescence from, iv, 379;  
   luminosity of objects in, 378;  
   ozone produced by, i, 16;  
   radiant energy of, iv, 366;  
   transmitted by æther, vi, 119, 269;  
   use of, in medicine, iv, 51;  
   wave lengths of, 365, 366  
 Ulugh Begh, ii, 39, 300  
 Umbel, flower form, xiii, 50, 200  
 Umbra, of shadows, iv, 332  
 Umbrella Type Generators, vi, 362  
 Unclean Diseases, Jewish laws on, x, 15  
 Uncleanliness, air poisoning by, ix, 270, 352;  
   diseases from, x, 290, 311;  
   plagues due to, xv, 49  
 Uncompahgre River, iv, 172, 173  
 Unconformities (geology) defined, iii, 171, 383;  
   oldest known, 175;  
   what they represent, 176  
 Unconscious Actions, xi, 27;  
   from habit, 254-5  
 Unconscious Mind, xi, 47;  
   in reasoning, 245-6  
   (see also Subconscious Mind)  
 Unconsciousness, from excessive breathing, ix, 266-7  
 Undamped Waves, vii, 273, 289-90, 291  
 Underclothing, proper materials, x, 307, 308;  
   soiled, injuriousness of, 310  
 Underfeeding, results, xi, 370  
 Underground Streams, iii, 116, xiv, 149-50;  
   springs and, iii, 117  
 Underground Transmission, vii, 11-14, 24-31;  
   in telephone systems, 104, 105  
 Underground Trolley System, vii, 187, 189  
   (see also Third Rail)  
 Underground Water (see Ground Water)  
 Undermining, of rocks, xiv, 131  
 Undernutrition, due to under-chewing, ix, 228  
 Undershot Wheels, v, 76  
 Underwriters, National Board of Fire, vii, 53-4  
 Underwriters' Code, vii, 54, 57, 58, 61, 62  
 Unfit, Survival of, xv, 27  
 Unger, xvi, [166](#), 167  
 Ungulata, xii, 300-31  
 Unicellular Plants and Animals, xii, 10, xii, 166, 167;  
   composition and life, ix, 48-9;  
   food needs of, 33;  
   food procuring by, 12-15, 19;  
   motions of, 73, 74;  
   perception of light and shade by, 105  
   (see also Protozoa)  
 Unicorn Plant, fruit, xiii, 57 (fig.);  
   seed dispersal, 343  
 Union Pacific Railway, Rocky Mountain pass of, xiv, 76  
 Unions, chemical, viii, 20-1  
 United States, aerial mail service, i, 44;  
   animals (carnivorous), xii, 337, 340, 342, 349, 350, 363, 365;  
   Atlantic coast, xiv, 25, 45, 246-7, 249-50,  
   (see also Atlantic Coastal Plain);  
   Atlantic coast rivers, 167;  
   automobile industry, v, 213-14;  
   bats of, xii, 371;  
   beet sugar production, xiii, 216;  
   birds of, xii, 254-69;  
   bison of, 320.

brontides, i, 196;  
 bubonic plague measures, x, 164;  
 buildings overheated, i, 323;  
 building stones, iii, 371-2;  
 coal and coal beds, 343, 345-8;  
 coal supply, v, 172;  
 coffee consumption, xiii, 232;  
 corn crops, critical period, i, 248;  
 cotton production, early, v, 270;  
 crop forecasts, i, 251;  
 dark days, 56-7;  
 deer species in, xii, 317-18, 322;  
 deserts of, xiv, 380;  
 dust deposits, i, 54-5;  
 dust in west, xiii, 344;  
 English sparrow in, xv, 21;  
 fire losses in rural districts, vii, 231;  
 first locomotive, v, 378, 378-9;  
 fish of, xii, 151-64;  
 flies of, 120;  
 food and vitamine question, x, 267-8;  
 forests, xiii, 366-73, xiv, 239, 372-4;  
 forests, national, xiii, 371-2, xiv, 239;  
 forest fires, i, 48-9, 56-7;  
 fresh-water mussels of, xii, 65-6;  
 frogs of, 180, 181;  
 geological works on, xiv, 171;  
 glacial topography in northeast, 60-2, 170-1;  
 gypsum production, iii, 376;  
 hailstorm insurance, i, 344-5;  
 high temperature record, i, 209;  
 history in relation to physiography, xiv, 61-2, 191-5, 242-3, 249-50, xv, 136;  
 Indian summers, i, 361;  
 influenza pandemics, x, 294-5;  
 iron and steel industries, xvi, [175](#);  
 jute production, xiii, 243;  
 land leveling rate, iii, 31-2;  
 land policy, xiv, 384;  
 lava plateau of northwest, 104, 164, 170, 172, 188 (see Columbia Plateau);  
 lengthened life in, x, 291;  
 lightning losses, i, 156;  
 lizards of, xii, 207, 208;  
 loess deposits, xiv, 72;  
 medical practice, history of, x, 104, 115-16, 121-5, xvi, [185](#)-6;  
 medical schools, xvi, [181](#);  
 metal products, iii, 356-70;  
 meteorological organization, i, 212-13, 215-17, 221, 222;  
 mineral springs, xiv, 143-4, 145;  
 newts of, xii, 172;  
 opossums of, 275;  
 ore deposits, monographs on, xvi, [173](#);  
 oyster industry, xii, 61, 62;  
 Pacific coast (see Pacific Coast);  
 paper-making, v, 292;  
 pellagra in, x, 265, 268;  
 petroleum and natural gas, iii, 349-51, 353, 354, 355, v, 172-3;  
 phenological observations, i, 254-5;  
 plains, coastal and interior, xiv, 213-15;  
 potash sources, viii, 279;  
 power plants, viii, 74-5;  
 prairies, xiii, 373, 374, xiv, 380, 383;  
 public health fellowships, x, 172;  
 rainfall i, 110, 110-11, 112, xiv, 352, 360, iii, 113;  
 rodents of, xii, 288, 290, 293-6;  
 salt deposits, iii, 374-5;  
 scurvy in, x, 266;  
 seasonal advance rate, i, 256;  
 smoke costs, 64;  
 snails of, xii, 71;  
 snakes of, 218-25, 232-8;  
 snowfall, heaviest, i, 118-19;  
 specialization of different parts, xv, 131-2, 203;  
 standard units used in, iv, 45-6, 69;  
 summer of 1816, i, 359-61;  
 tea consumption, viii, 231.



water consumption, xiii, 251;  
 telegraph system, vii, 107-8;  
 thermometer scale used in, iv, 136;  
 thunderstorms, vii, 218;  
 toads of, xii, 176;  
 tobacco production, xiii, 256, 257, 258, 259;  
 transportation problem, vii, 194-5;  
 tuberculosis in, x, 290, xv, 49;  
 turtles of, xii, 189, 190, 191;  
 typhoid fever, viii, 322, x, 286;  
 volcano, only active, iii, 103;  
 water consumption, viii, 324-5;  
 water filtering in, 319, 320;  
 water power, v, 83-4;  
 water supply by wells, iii, 118;  
 weather prophets, i, 243;  
 weeds, xiii, 353-4;  
 western plateaus, xiv, 220;  
 western rivers and lakes, 188;  
 wheat cultivation, xiii, 211;  
 windmills, i, 37-8;  
 winds, 128, 133-4;  
 World War chemical and medical services, x, 176-83, 186, 187-8;  
 World War disabled, care of, 189-91;  
 yellow fever extermination, 162  
 U. S. Army, chemical warfare service, x, 187-8;  
   medical corps in World War, 177-83, 186, 187;  
   yellow fever campaign, 159, 160-2  
 United States Bureau of Fisheries, xii, 155  
 U. S. Bureau of Standards, aeronautical research, i, 51;  
   lightning statistics, 156-7  
 United States Forest Service, xiii, 371-2;  
   aeroplanes in, i, 48-9  
 U. S. Hydrographic Office, i, 273, 277  
 United States Navy, cold-air machines, v, 353;  
   electricity on ships, vii, 326-35;  
   meteorological unit, i, 311;  
   ocean surveys of, xiv, 283;  
   radio control of ships, vii, 284  
 U. S. Public Health Service, x, 162, 164, 175  
 U. S. Signal Service, i, 282-3;  
   meteorological observations, 216, 220  
 U. S. Weather Bureau, agricultural service, i, 252, 256-7;  
   bulletin on temperature and foods, 268;  
   cloud pictures, 103;  
   code, 234;  
   establishment, 216;  
   fog classification, 95;  
   forecasts of various kinds, 239-40, 242;  
   frost predictions, 260;  
   functions, 7-8;  
   kiosks, 267;  
   library, 268-9;  
   marine division, 273, 275-6, 281;  
   organization, 222;  
   question answering, 359;  
   snow surveys, 118;  
   Spanish war services, 309;  
   storm predictions, vii, 218;  
   sunshine recorder, i, 86-7;  
   term hours, 203;  
   terms used, 107, 108, 136;  
   thermometers, 74, 75;  
   tide predicting machines, v, 327;  
   triple registers, i, 87-8;  
   vanes used, 82;  
   weather maps, 228, 230, 232-7;  
   wind-aloft maps, 230, 231, 233;  
   wireless reports, 280  
 Units, iv, 384;  
   absolute and gravitational, 64-5;  
   atmospheric pressure, 121, 123;  
   electrical, 261, 284-5;  
   heat, 154;  
   magnetic force, 249;  
   power, 80.

power, 33;  
 work and energy, 79-80  
 (see also Weights and Measures)  
 Universal Ether (see Æther)  
 Universal Soul, or pneuma, x, 27, 29  
 Universe, electricity the basis, vi, 107-8, 113, 118;  
 elements, 108-9;  
 energy of, unchanging, iv, 40;  
 evolution, ii, 366-84;  
 geocentric conception, ii, 9-10, 34-5;  
 Greek theories, xvi, [76-7](#), 77-9, 80, 81-2, 84, 186;  
 magnetism pervading, vi, 40;  
 primary concepts, iv, 14-15;  
 shape of visible, ii, 352-3;  
 stellar, 294-9;  
 total available heat of, iv, 193  
 Universities, founding of European, x, 38, xvi, [100](#);  
 revival of learning through, ii, 11-12  
 University of Pennsylvania, park in grounds, xi, 188  
 Unknown, uneasiness in face of, xi, 224, 225  
 Unsaturated, defined, viii, 382  
 Unsaturated Paraffins, viii, 230-2  
 Upper Air, composition, i, 10-11, 16;  
 exploration, 18-19, 20-3;  
 rarity, 17;  
 sun corpuscles in, 144, 146, 158, 159, 160;  
 temperatures, 19, 20  
 (see also Stratosphere)  
 Ural Mountains, antiquity of, xiv, 96  
 Uraniborg Observatory, ii, 45, xvi, [102](#)  
 Uranium, atomic number, viii, 183, 309;  
 radioactivity, 184, 185, 186;  
 symbol and atomic weight, 383  
 Uranus, atmosphere, ii, 250;  
 comet families, 271;  
 discovery, 15, 104, 254, 255, 267, 272;  
 habitability, 250;  
 Neptune and, 268-9, 270;  
 orbital deviations, 67, 79, 271;  
 photographic study, 183;  
 rotation period, 377;  
 satellites, 105, 268;  
 size and orbit, 162-3;  
 weight, 76, 77  
 Ure, chemist, xvi, [163](#)  
 Urea, artificial production, xvi, [142](#), x, 279, 329;  
 composition and amount, 342;  
 composition and functions, viii, 230, 353-4;  
 in amine group, 215;  
 production and disposal of, x, 279, 329, ix, 284, 285  
 Uremia, x, 346  
 Ureter, ix, 273  
 Uric Acid, viii, 230, 354, x, 342-3  
 Urinalysis, x, 378  
 Urinary Tract, as Infection center, x, 220  
 Urine, acidity and alkalinity of, x, 281;  
 albumen in, 378;  
 amount and excretion, 379;  
 amount, on what dependent, ix, 274-5;  
 constituents and disorders of, x, 342-6;  
 Corbeil's work on, 37;  
 formation stages, ix, 273;  
 nitrogen in, 282;  
 salt in, 273;  
 sugar in, 291, 292-4;  
 urea in, 284;  
 waste products in, x, 270  
 Urochords, xii, 129  
 Urodela, xii, 169, 170-3  
 Ursa Major, changes in, ii, 306;  
 spiral nebulæ, 363-4;  
 system, 122, 343, 344  
 Utah, arid topography of, xiv, 42;  
 bad lands, 82;  
 cliff topography, 88;  
 mining products, iii, 360, 361-2, 362, 363, 368;

volcanic fields of, 317, 318  
 Uteroplacental Circulation, discovery of, x, 94  
 Vaccination, discovery, x, 100-3, 207-8, xvi, [127](#);  
   present extent, x, 103;  
   success of, 217, 288  
 Vaccines, autogenous, x, 218;  
   in focal infection diseases, 226  
 Vaccinia, x, 100  
 Vacuum Balloons, v, 222-3  
 Vacuum Cleaner, iv, 127, v, 137, vii, 83-4;  
   atmospheric pressure in, i, 25;  
   for barn uses, vii, 228  
 Vacuum Machine, iv, 127  
 Vacuum Refrigerating Machines, v, 354-6  
 Vacuums, boiling point of water in, v, 354;  
   detonation from filling, vii, 211;  
   early attempts to obtain, iv, 29-30;  
   electrical nonconductors, 259;  
   electric discharges in, 317-18;  
   falling bodies in, 97;  
   Gessler's and Crookes's x, 183-4;  
   heat, v, 345-58;  
   high, iv, 127, vii, 376;  
   nature's abhorrence of, iv, 27, 114;  
   of steam condensers, vi, 355;  
   Pascal's studies, xvi, [110](#);  
   sound in, i, 186, iv, 195  
 Vacuum Tube Generators, vii, 274, 276-8, 291  
 Vacuum Tube Receivers, vii, 270, 278-80  
 Vacuum Tube Rectifiers, vi, 339-41  
 Vacuum Tube Repeaters, vi, 125  
 Vacuum Tubes, cathode rays in, iv, 317;  
   Gessler's, x, 183-4;  
   use in wireless service, vi, 125, 339-41, vii, 277-80  
   (see also Crookes Tube, Coolidge Tube)  
 Vagus Nerve, xi, 30  
 Vail, Theodore N., vi, 87  
 Valence (chemistry), viii, 93-4, 382;  
   in periodic classification, 178, 180-1, 179-80;  
   ionization and, 122;  
   table of, vii, 384;  
   variable, viii, 94, 179, 189;  
   variable in catalyzers, 102;  
   zero, 178, 181  
 Valeric Acid, viii, 220  
 Valley Breezes, i, 131, 132, 377  
 Valley Glaciers, iii, 60, 62-3, 67  
 Valleys, air currents, i, 294 (fig.), 296;  
   drowned (see Drowned Valleys);  
   fault-made, xiv, 117-21, 127-8;  
   glacial, iii, 64, 66, xiv, 56-8, 259-60;  
   hanging, iii, 65, xiv, 57;  
   historical importance of, xv, 138-9;  
   longitudinal in folded strata, xiv, 93, 94-6, 98, 226, 229;  
   people of, xv, 122;  
   rift or trough, xiv, 117-21, 123;  
   river (see River Valleys)  
 Valley Trains, iii, 68  
 Valliere River, tributary changes, xiv, 184  
 Valparaiso, harbor of, xiv, 265  
 Valve Gears, inventions, v, 379  
 Valves, of heart, ix, 204;  
   leaking, 206-7  
 Valvular Heart Disease, x, 332  
 Vampires, xii, 369, 371-2  
 Vanadium, use and occurrence, xiv, 238;  
   symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Van Deventer, obstetrician, x, 80  
 Van Drebel, Cornelius, v, 196  
 Vanes, wind, i, 82, 384  
 Vanessas, xii, 117

van Helmont, Jean Baptiste, x, 67-9, /1, xvi, [108](#), 110, 111, 119, 163;  
 recipe for creation of mice, x, 139

Van Hise, geological work, xvi, [172-3](#), 174

Vanilla, xiii, 259-60;  
 chemical composition, viii, 239, 251

Vanity, clothes due to, xv, 253, 255;  
 impulse of, 185

Van Maanan, astronomer, ii, 153, 314, 363

Van Swieten, x, 77, 104

Van't Hoff, xvi, [164](#)

Vapor Baths, temperature of, x, 251

Vapor Pressure, iv, 167-8, viii, 303-5

Vaporization, latent heat of, iv, 173-4

Vapors, condensation of, viii, 304

Variable Stars, ii, 324-30;  
 collision theory, 327, 329, 333;  
 color, 296;  
 discoveries by Bailey, 146;  
 in star clusters, 337, 338;  
 inception of study, 16;  
 sun, 171, 187

Variability, in living things, xiii, 326-7  
 (see Variation);  
 meteorological, i, 384

Variation (biological), xiii, 326-36, xv, 22-3, xvi, [151](#);  
 causes and perpetuation, ix, 327, 328-9, xvi, [153](#);  
 in human beings, xv, 27;  
 in plants, xiii, 326-36;  
 meristic and substantive, xvi, [155](#);  
 new species developed from, xv, 24-5;  
 principles understood in Egypt, xvi, [72](#);  
 selection and perpetuation, xvi, [154-5](#)

Varieties, crossing of, results, ix, 333-4, x, 231, xiii, 332-3;  
 defined, 329-30;  
 mixture, 147;  
 origin, 326-35

Variola (smallpox), x, 100

Varney, B. M., i, 296

Varnishes, ancient knowledge of, viii, 269;  
 chemistry of, 264-6;  
 drying oils in, 245, 247

Varro, on weather vanes, i, 68

Varus, defeat of, i, 307

Vascular Cryptograms, alternation of generations, xvi, [166](#)

Vascular System, xiii, 65-6;  
 not in mosses, 69;  
 first appearance, 303, 304, 306

Vasoconstrictor Center, ix, 215-19

Vasodilator Center, ix, 219-21

Vasomotor Center, ix, 215

Vasomotor System, efficiency, how developed, x, 238-9, 240, 241;  
 heat loss, regulation by, ix, 311

Vassenius, astronomer, ii, 179

"Vaterland," steamship, v, 193

Vaughn, on anaphylaxis, x, 214

Vedas, song to day-god, ii, 23-4;  
 weather proverbs in, i, 67

Veery, xii, 269

Vega, Arabic name, ii, 39, 302;  
 color, 297;  
 Sirian star, 115;  
 spectrum, 116

Vegetable Acids, viii, 222-3

Vegetable Fats, viii, 244, 246;  
 vitamins absent in, 369, ix, 33, x, 259, 260-1, 262

Vegetable Kingdom, chemistry of, viii, 191;  
 food source of man, ix, 24;  
 how distinguished, xii, 14-15, xiii, 13-14;  
 relation to animals, viii, 334  
 (see also Plants)

Vegetable Oils, composition and energy value, ix, 28

Vegetables, calory loss in preparing, ix, 299;  
 cooking of, effects, viii, 368;  
 food value, 365, ix, 34, 280, 300, x, 259, 260, 262, 266, 273, 279;  
 freezing prevention, iv, 161;  
 frost damage points, 259

iron danger point, i, 258;  
 green bile from eating of, ix, 275;  
 origin of common, xiii, 221-4, xiv, 382  
 Vegetable Sheep Plant, xiii, 379  
 Vegetable Silk, viii, 255-6  
 Vegetarianism, protein supplies in, ix, 280;  
 remarks on, 285  
 Vegetation, defined, xiv, 363;  
 determined by climate, and soil, 363-81;  
 effect of light and darkness on, xiii, 84-90;  
 effect on winds, i, 292-3;  
 electrical stimulation, vii, 351-3;  
 growth in tropical forests, xiii, 358-9, 360, 364-5;  
 optimal temperature, xi, 51;  
 past and present, xiii, 174, 175;  
 phosphorescence of decaying, i, 346;  
 soil and rock protection by, xiv, 42;  
 types on what dependent, xiii, 12  
 Vegetative Nervous System, x, 352-3  
 Vehicles, evolution of, v, 17  
 Veins, of body, ix, 191, 195, 197-8;  
 of body, bleeding from, x, 39;  
 blood in, carbon dioxide content, ix, 263, 264;  
 blood in, color of, 260-1;  
 functions in circulation of blood, x, 63-65, 334;  
 connections with arteries, ix, 192-3 (fig.) 197;  
 valves of, 222;  
 of leaves, xiii, 32-3, 37 (fig.), 79  
 Veins, Mineral, defined, iii, 383-4;  
 how formed, 126  
 Velocity, iv, 56-7, 384;  
 acceleration of, 57 (see Acceleration);  
 energy from, 78;  
 momentum and, 62-3;  
 Newton's laws and high, ii, 80, 81;  
 of falling bodies, iv, 65;  
 relation to power in machines, 92;  
 required on centrifugal railroads, 74;  
 unity of, 64  
 Velpeau, x, 130  
 Vena Cava, ix, 197-8, 201 (fig.), x, 334;  
 waste fluids emptied into, ix, 222  
 Vena Contracta, v, 89-90  
 Venereal Diseases, contagion demonstrated by Saliceto, x, 39;  
 quacks and, 76  
 Venice, commercial growth and decline, xiv, 308  
 Venomous Snakes, xii, 224-38  
 Ventilation, i, 321-2, viii, 331-2, ix, 267-70, x, 237-8;  
 air moving systems, i, 323;  
 electrical, on battleships, vii, 330-1;  
 katathermometer in, i, 320;  
 importance of, to infants, ix, 352;  
 ozone, vii, 353-4;  
 perception of need of, ix, 97  
 Ventral Segments, of vibrations, iv, 217  
 Ventricles, of brain, xi, 29  
 Ventricles, of heart, 201 (fig.), ix, 203, 204-5  
 Venus (planet), ii, 190-2;  
 atmosphere, 130-1, 191, 192, 246;  
 life on, 246-7;  
 lucid planet, 264;  
 non-rotation theory, 377;  
 orbit, 50, 162, 163;  
 phases of, xvi, [103](#);  
 phases, discovery of, ii, 54, 83, 94;  
 size, 162, 163;  
 stellar magnitude, 296;  
 transits, 58, 129;  
 weight, 76, 77  
 Venus's Flower Basket, xii, 31  
 Venus's Flytrap, xiii, 40-1, 64 (illus.)  
 Vera Cruz, harbor of, xiv, 266  
 Verbal Images, xi, 222  
 Verdant Zones, i, 259, 384  
 Verdun, defense of, xiv, 90-1  
 Verkhovensk, Siberia, i, 200, 10

verkhoyansk, Siberia, I, 209-10  
 Vermilion, viii, 170  
 Vermont, marble production, iii, 189, 371;  
     summer of 1816, i, 360  
 Verne, Jules, novel by, i, 170  
 Verrazano, voyage of, xiv, 310  
 Vertebrae, of spine, ix, 64, 65 (fig.);  
     origin from coelom, xii, 87  
 Vertebrates, xii, 127-9;  
     characteristics of, 132;  
     classification, iii, 260;  
     evolution, 287 (chart), xii, 167;  
     geological history, iii, 281-306;  
     reproduction in, xv, 54;  
     resemblances among, 55-6;  
     structure and organs of, 55-6  
 Vertical Distances, xi, 185  
 Verworn, Dr. Max, quoted, xi, 67  
 Vesalius, Andreas, x, 46, 50-3, 65  
 Vesico-vaginal Fistula, x, 122  
 Vesta (planet), ii, 255, 257  
 Vestal Virgins, cult of, viii, 89;  
     fire of, xv, 234  
 Vestibule, of head, ix, 90  
 Vesuvius, Mount, cone of, xiv, 100, 225;  
     eruptions of, iii, 99-100, xiv, 313, 326, 338;  
     flashing arcs, i, 194;  
     material ejected, xiv, 326-7;  
     only active European volcano, 316;  
     soils and vegetation, viii, 339;  
     soils on, xiv, 329  
 Vetches, in pea family, xiii, 198;  
     leaves, 113;  
     used in soil enrichment, 98  
 Veterans of World War, care of, x, 189-91  
 Vibration, Vibrating Bodies, iv, 86-8, 196;  
     amplitude of, 211;  
     elasticity and, 156;  
     frequency defined, 205, 382;  
     interferences of, 218-22;  
     of elastic bodies, ix, 98-9, 100-1;  
     of rods, iv, 213-15, 223-4;  
     of strings, 216-17, 223;  
     period of, 196, 205, 383;  
     rate of, on what dependent, 213, 223;  
     sound production by, 195-6;  
     sympathetic, 225-6, vii, 118, 261-2;  
     transverse and longitudinal, iv, 215  
     (see also Waves)  
 Vibrators, electric, vii, 87  
 Vibgyor, i, 165  
 Vichy Springs, xiv, 145  
 Vickers-Vimy Bomber, v, 233  
 Vicksburg, capture of, xiv, 194  
 Victoria Falls, iii, 49, xiv, 131-2;  
     forests at, 369-70  
 Victoria Nyanza, xiv, 120, 204  
 Vicuñas, xii, 313  
 Vienna, siege of, xiv, 308-9  
 Vienna Meteorological Congress, i, 219, 220  
 Vigo, Juan del, x, 155  
 Vikings, history of, xiv, 261  
 Vilmorin, work on sugar beet, xiii, 216  
 Vincent, George E., x, 175  
 Vinci, Leonardo da (see Leonardo da Vinci)  
 Vinegar, acetic acid in, vi, 111, viii, 220, 293;  
     from cider, 219;  
     in preserving, 372;  
     production of, 248, 249  
 Vines, nature and methods, xiii, 27-8;  
     tendrils, 111-12;  
     of tropical forests, 361-2  
 Vineyards, and hailstorms, i, 343  
 Vinland, xiv, 261  
 Violence, and will, xi, 264  
 Violet (color), complementary color of, iv, 267.

violet (color), complementary color of, iv, 307;  
 primary color, 366;  
 vibration rate, ix, 115;  
 wave lengths, i, 165, iv, 360

Violet Light, fluorescence from, iv, 379;  
 of mercury arc lamp, 282, 283;  
 use of, in medicine, 51

Violet Ray Machine, x, 183-4

Violets, dogtooth, xiii, 184;  
 fertilization, 120;  
 seed dispersal, 56, 339;  
 stemless, 15

Violin, intervals on, iv, 208;  
 resonance chamber, 223

Violin-Piano, vi, 97

Vipers, xii, 229-32;  
 ancestry of, 225;  
 hedgehogs and, 367

Virchow, x, 128-9;  
 "Cellular Pathology," xvi, [182](#);  
 founder of cellular pathology, x, 119;  
 malaria studies, 156-7

Vireos, xii, 268

Virginia, former volcanoes of, xiv, 318;  
 mineral springs of, 143;  
 rainfall, i, 338

Virginia Creeper, xiii, 28

Virility, from cross breeding, xiii, 120, 122-3

Viruses, attenuating principle, x, 141, 142, 143;  
 filterable, 141, 161

Viscachas, xii, 289;  
 acquisitiveness of, 292-3;  
 prey of boas, 215

Viscera, emotion effects, xi, 134-5;  
 insensible to pain, 118

Visceral Senses, xi, 63-4

Vishnu's Temple, Grand Canyon, xiv, 84

Visibility, i, 384; in aviation, 303;  
 scale, 314

Vision, (sense) xi, 83-97;  
 compared with hearing, 98;  
 defects of, ix, 112-14;  
 distance of distinct, iv, 342, 343;  
 limits (wave lengths), 360, 361;  
 motions connected with, ix, 82;  
 operation, vi, 271-3;  
 persistency of, iv, 346-7, v, 329, vi, 155  
 (see also Sight)

Vis Plastica, iii, 14

Visual Hallucinations, x, 358, xi, 91

Visual Purple, of retina, xi, 96

Vital Capacity, defined, x, 339

Vital Function, tests of, x, 376-9

Vitality, of infants, ix, 352

Vital Knot, ix, 257

Vital Processes, chemical nature of, viii, 353, 355, ix, 34;  
 chemical control of, 167-72;  
 control of breathing, 256-7;  
 functional metabolism of, 295-6;  
 no energy consumed in, viii, 367;  
 past theories of, x, 69, 76-7, 84, 85, 86

Vitamines, viii, 362, 369-70, ix, 33-4, 35-6, 347, x, 256-68

Vitreous Electricity, iv, 258

Vitruvius, work on architecture, xvi, [98](#)

Vividness, in associations, xi, 205

Vlacq, Adrian, xvi, [104](#)

Vladivostok, harbor of, xiv, 267

Vocal Cords, ix, 83

Vocal Organs (see Speech Organs)

Vocations, avocations and, xi, 375-7;  
 choice, 276, 358-61

Vocational Guidance, xi, 358-61

Vocational Training, of veterans, x, 190

Voice, evolution of, in amphibians, xii, 170, 178;  
 expressiveness of tone of, xv, 144;  
 fear effects on, vi, 132.

real effects on, xi, 132;  
 modulations of, iv, 209, 232;  
 pitch in public speaking, 232;  
 quality of, to what due, 233;  
 range of human, ix, 99;  
 sound of, in dense atmosphere, 31-2;  
 use of, in communication, xv, 151-2  
 Voice Organs, in birds, xii, 248-9  
 Voice Production, motions of, ix, 83  
 Volatile Liquids, iv, 174  
 Volcanic Activity, distribution, iii, 100 (map), 227 (map), xiv, 314-21;  
   hot springs and, 143, 144;  
   of past ages, iii, 177, 191, 196, 197, 203, 219, 226-9  
 Volcanic Belts, xiv, 314-17  
 Volcanic Bombs, xiv, 323  
 Volcanic Cones, xiv, 100-2, 225;  
   oceanic, 277, 289  
 Volcanic Dust, xiv, 324;  
   from Krakatoa, i, 18, 57-8, iii, 101, xiv, 325;  
   from Tomboro, i, 360;  
   from various eruptions, iii, 102-3;  
   in atmosphere, i, 53, 57-8, 360;  
   in ocean, iii, 54-5, xiv, 325;  
   soils of, xiv, 69, 329;  
   temperature effects, i, 58-9, 360;  
   thick deposit in Colorado, iii, 229;  
   wind carried, xiv, 327, xiii, 344  
 Volcanic Earthquakes, xiv, 338-9  
 Volcanic Eruptions, iii, 99-103, xiv, 321-9;  
   earthquakes and, iii, 93-4, xiv, 338-9;  
   temperature effects, i, 58-9  
 Volcanic Islands, xiv, 277, 289, 314, 316;  
   new, 319  
 Volcanic Necks, iii, 111;  
   of Mount Pelee, 103  
 Volcanic Rocks, iii, 13, 384, xiv, 99-100;  
   distribution in western America, iii, 227 (map);  
   extrusive, xiv, 105;  
   land forms in, 100-5  
 Volcanic Soil, xiv, 69, 329  
 Volcanoes, iii, 99-110, xiv, 312-29;  
   carbon dioxide from, i, 13;  
   distribution of active, iii, 100 (fig.), 227 (map), xiv, 314-21;  
   earthquakes and, iii, 93-4, xiv, 331, 338;  
   energy stores and harnessing of, v, 178-80;  
   fire source, xv, 230;  
   in sea, xiv, 285-6;  
   materials from, 104, 323-4  
 Voles, xii, 285, 290  
 Volga River, base level of, xiv, 164;  
   continental character, 153  
 Volition, xi, 259-67 (see Will)  
 Volkmann, on tedium, xi, 195;  
   pupil of Muller, x, 118  
 Volta, Alessandro, vi, 18-19, xvi, [122](#)  
 Voltaic Cells, iv, 272, 295-6  
 Voltaic Pile, vi, 18-19, 61-2, 72;  
   invention, xvi, [122](#), 189  
 Voltaire, messengers, xvi, [11](#);  
   naturalism of, 111, 117  
 Volterra, soffioni of, v, 179  
 Volt-coulomb, iv, 294  
 Voltmeters, vi, 62, vii, 153-65, 376;  
   ammeters used as, 167-8;  
   electromagnetic, 171;  
   galvanometers as, 179;  
   invention, vi, 23;  
   Kelvin's, 24  
 Volt Ratings, vi, 53;  
   importance, 9, 72  
 Volts, Voltage, iv, 280-1, 284, vi, 53-4, 57, vii, 376;  
   amperage, resistance and, (see Ohm's Law);  
   changed by converters, vi, 345-8;  
   dangers of excessive, 9, 72;  
   decrease in transmission, vii, 189;  
   direct current 164.



direct current, 107;  
 high, in smoke precipitation, vi, 164;  
 high, in transmission, 159-61, 331-2, vii, 10-11;  
 induced and generated, 370;  
 magnitude, on what dependent, 139, 144-5;  
 measurement (see Voltmeters);  
 regulation, vi, 188, 328-9, 346;  
 regulation in automobiles, vii, 144-50;  
 regulation in motors, vi, 226-8;  
 residual, 191;  
 stepped up and down, 309-10;  
 terminal and generated, 186;  
 transformation, 159-61 (see Transformers);  
 watt-seconds in relation to, 82, 85  
 (see also Electromotive Force)  
 Voltage Regulators, vi, 188, 328-9, 346  
 Volume, metric units of, viii, 28;  
   of gases, laws, 106-8  
 Volumetric Analysis, viii, 291, 292-5  
 Voluntary Actions, factors, xi, 260-5  
 Vomiting, cause, xi, 39  
 Von Kluck, course of, xiv, 92  
 Vortices, atmospheric, i, 134-5;  
   Descartes' theory of, ii, 60  
 Vosges Mountains, xiv, 87 (map), 90, 117  
 Vowel Sounds, nature of, xi, 104;  
   photograph record of, iv, 234  
 Vries, Hugo de, on mutants, xiii, 333, 334  
 V-shaped Depression, i, 238, 384  
 Vulcan (planet), ii, 189  
 Vulcanizing of Rubber, xiii, 245;  
   sulphur used in, viii, 77, 257-8  
 Vulcano, dormant volcano, xiv, 317  
 Vulcanology, science of, xvi, [38](#)  
 Vultures, xii, 260  
  
 Waialeale, Mount, rainfall on, i, 112  
 Waiting, slowness of time in, xi, 194, 195, 196  
 Wakefulness, causes of, ix, 218-19  
   (see also Insomnia)  
 Wake Robin, xiii, 176, 183 (fig.)  
 Wales, Britons in, xiv, 243;  
   geology of, 271-2;  
   marriage by capture in, xv, 283  
 Walking, act and processes, ix, 89-90, 156-8;  
   balance, how maintained, xi, 31;  
   chain reflex in, 250;  
   correct carriage in, x, 305, 306;  
   as exercise, 304, 317;  
   high heel effects on, ix, 69;  
   of children, 351;  
   of men and apes, xv, 58;  
   work equivalent, x, 305  
 Walking Ferns, xiii, 65  
 Walking Machines, v, 215-16  
 Walking Stick, ix, 9, xii, 107-8  
 Wallabies, xii, 278-9, 280  
 Wall, Dr., on lightning, vi, 14  
 Wallace, A. R., on distribution of animals, xvi, [140](#);  
   on Martian life, ii, 248  
 Wallis J., mathematician, xvi, [113-14](#), 115  
 Wallpack Ridge, xiv, 51  
 Walnut Tree, antiquity of species, xiii, 324-5;  
   family, 191;  
   petals absent, 190;  
   sexes in, 46, 191;  
   in U. S. forests, xiv, 373  
 Walpurgis Night, i, 184  
 Walruses, xii, 334-5;  
   in glacial period, xiv, 376  
 Walschaerts Gear, v, 210  
 Walter, Dr. B., i, 147  
 Walter Reed Hospital, x, 189  
 Walther, patron of Regiomontanus, ii, 40, 41  
 Wapiti, xii, 317-18;  
   antlers of, 316

War, "art" of, i, 306;  
 chemistry in, viii, 262-4;  
 crowd psychology in, xi, 330-1;  
 destructiveness of modern, v, 359;  
 engines of, 359-75;  
 inventions and, 12, 350-60, 375;  
 meteorology in, i, 306-15;  
 science and, xvi, [9](#);  
 topographical considerations in, xiv, 92-3

Warblers, colors of, xii, 245-6

War Dances, xv, 307

Warm-blooded Animals, diseases of, x, 206;  
 temperature regulation in, x, 250, ix, 305

Warm-bloodedness, ix, 305;  
 advantages, 306-7;  
 importance of, xii, 244, 271

Warmth, sense of, ix, 93-4, 319-20, xi, 109, 112, 113, 114

Warping (geological), xiv, 35-6, 37, 38-9

Warp Threads, v, 278-9, 281, xv, 244-5, 246 (fig.)

Warren, Dr., x, 125

Wart-hog, xii, 310

War Vessels, first steam, v, 378

Wasatch Mountains, faulting in, iii, 89, 90-2, 152;  
 fault scarp of, xiv, 117, 122, 124, 230;  
 parallel beach lines on, 207;  
 recent uplift, iii, 39

Washing Machines, Electric, vii, 78-82, 90

Washing Soda, viii, 135

Washington, (city), malaria reduction in, x, 300

Washington, (State), earthquakes in, xiv, 331;  
 forests in, 374;  
 lava formations, 102, 104, 318

Washington Monument, diurnal gyration, v, 71

Washington Thorn, xiii, 198 (fig.)

Wasps, xii, 125-6;  
 appearance in Tertiary, 104;  
 nests of, xv, 266

Watches, balance wheel construction, iv, 148;  
 historical development, v, 57, 65, 379;  
 mechanism, 68-72;  
 precision of modern, 67-8;  
 radium dials, iv, 380;  
 screened from magnetism, vi, 32

Watchung Mts., xiv, 111

Water, atmospheric content, viii, 67;  
 basic element (Thales), xvi, [77](#);  
 body needs and uses of, viii, 355-6, 357, 358, ix, 37-8, 173, 233, 246-7, 262, 272, 273, 274, 276;  
 body percentage of, viii, 348  
 boiling of, by cooling, iv, 168-9;  
 boiling point, i, 73, iv, 136, 137, 141, 168, 178;  
 boiling point and pressure, 170, v, 354, viii, 303;  
 buoyant power of, iv, 104, 105;  
 capillarity, viii, 37;  
 catalyzing power, 103;  
 chemical composition, 26, 39-40, ix, 26;  
 chemical properties, viii, 38-40, 355-6;  
 cleansing agent, 142;  
 color and taste, 40;  
 compounds of, 38-9, 70, 79-80, 89, 152-3;  
 compressibility, v, 106, 107;  
 cooling by evaporation of, iv, 174, v, 349-50;  
 critical temperature and pressure, iv, 171-2, 173;  
 decomposition, viii, 21, 39, 101-2, 134, 184;  
 density of, iv, 113;  
 density standard, 111, 112, 149;  
 distribution of, on earth, xiv, 20-5;  
 drinking of, and obesity, x, 275;  
 drinking of, at meals, ix, 229;  
 electrical conductivity of, iv, 296;  
 electrolysis of, viii, 30-1;  
 expansion on freezing, iv, 149-51, 163, viii, 38, xiv, 75;  
 fire extinguishing by, viii, 57;  
 fluid temperatures, ii, 244;  
 foreign substances in, viii, 40-1;

forest requirements, xiv, 377-8;  
formed by body tissues, ix, 262;  
formed as by-product of salts, viii, 115, 116-17;  
freezing of, warming process, iv, 161;  
freezing of, while boiling, 169;  
freezing point, i, 73, 136, 137, 141, 173;  
freezing point, lowered by alcohol, viii, 299-300;  
geological work (see Streams, Rivers, Lakes, Ocean);  
grass requirements, xiv, 381;  
ground (see Ground Water);  
hardness of, viii, 151-2, 318, 377, iii, 126, xiv, 147;  
heat capacity of, iv, 155, 162-3, 186;  
heat conductivity, 176, 179;  
heat convection in, 177-8;  
heat developed in formation, viii, 95-6;  
heating of, mechanical equivalent, iv, 49-50, v, 350;  
height of rise in vacuum, iv, 27;  
hydrogen produced from, viii, 30-2;  
hydrolysis, 39, 217-18;  
imperviousness of clay to, xiv, 137;  
importance, viii, 36;  
in animal body and plants, 348, 355-6;  
in carbohydrates, 223, 224;  
in carbon-hydrogen cycle, 350;  
in protoplasm, ix, 37-8, 282;  
in various foods, viii, 362, 363, 364, 365;  
infant's need of, ix, 350;  
interestingness of, xvi, [14](#);  
ionization of, viii, 123;  
"juvenile," xiv, 151-2;  
kinetic energy, v, 84-5;  
latent heat of, iv, 161, 174, 188, v, 169, 353-4, viii, 38;  
laws of, widely known, vi, 106;  
mechanical uses (see Hydraulic Machinery);  
machines for raising, iv, 26-7;  
men's need of, xiii, 101-2;  
metabolism affected by, ix, 37-8;  
metric measurements of, iv, 111, 112;  
a mineral, iii, 308;  
mixtures at different temperatures, iv, 153-4;  
mixtures with ice, 160-1, v, 353-4;  
necessity of, to life, x, 275, ix, 37-8, xi, 66, xiii, 101-2;  
of chemical union, viii, 38-9;  
of crystallization, 38;  
of limestone regions, xiv, 147;  
ore deposition by, viii, 199;  
origin of life in, ii, 243, 244, xvi, [78](#);  
origin on earth, iii, 160, 163;  
oxygen in solution, viii, 35, ix, 182;  
photographing objects under, i, 47-8;  
physical properties, viii, 37-8, 40-1, 355;  
plant fertilization by, xiii, 123, 149-52, 158-9, 160, 161, 165;  
plants' storage of, 28, 41-2, 106-7, 378, 379, 380;  
plants' use of, viii, 335, 337-8, 347, xiii, 90-6, 101-9, xiv, 65, 377-8, 381, ix, 26-7;  
power in atoms, vi, 115;  
pressure of, iv, 117-19, v, 94-5, vi, 47-9, 56;  
produced by combustion or decay, viii, 61;  
produced by volcanoes, iii, 107;  
purified by ozone, vii, 354-5;  
purification by dissolved oxygen, viii, 40, 111;  
purity of flowing, iii, 121;  
rate of flow, vi, 68-9, 70-1;  
reflection of light by, iv, 373-4;  
reflection of objects in, 337;  
refraction of light by, 323, 326-7, 331, 373-4;  
resistance, v, 190-2;  
rock-weathering by, iii, 22-3, 24-6, viii, 194-5;  
seed dispersal by, xiii, 346-8;  
softening of, viii, 135, 152, 323-4;  
soil, xiii, 92;  
solvent action and solutions in, viii, 37, 111-13, 120-1, 217;  
sound transmission by, v, 107, 108;  
sound velocity in, iv, 201;  
specific gravity basis, 109, 111;  
specific heat of, 155, viii, 37;  
in various foods, viii, 362, 363, 364, 365

states of, iv, 22, 131, 139, 151-2;  
 supercooled, viii, 113;  
 temperature in steam engines, v, 139-40;  
 temperature of greatest density, iv, 149, v, 350;  
 terrestrial, circulation and sources, xiv, 134-5, 151;  
 therapeutic uses of, x, 85, 383;  
 transparency in Lake Tahoe, iii, 154;  
 weight of, iv, 117, 149, v, 94, vi, 80-1, 147;  
 within the earth, iii, 109-10, 113-29  
 Water-bearing Strata, excavating through, v, 116-17  
 Water Birds, xii, 250-9;  
   feathers of, 244;  
   sleeping of, xi, 287  
 Water Boa, xii, 216  
 Water Boatmen (insects), xii, 114  
 Water Bugs, xii, 114  
 Water Chestnut, source, xiii, 266  
 Water Clocks, ancient, v, 59-63  
 Water-cooled Engines, v, 159-61  
 Water Cress, taste, xiii, 197  
 Water Dogs, xii, 171  
 Water-dripping Plants, xiii, 107-8  
 Water Drops, atmospheric, i, 91-2, 93, 95;  
   phenomena due to, 150, 166, 175, 177, 183  
 "Wateree," U. S. S., xiv, 337  
 Waterfalls, caused by Ice Age, iii, 242-3;  
   energy of, iv, 81;  
   in glacial valleys, xiv, 57;  
   in homogeneous rock, 132-3;  
   in old and new regions, iii, 33-4, xiv, 48, 49, 57, 159;  
   types, iii, 44-50  
 Water Gaps, xiv, 98  
 Water Glass, viii, 141  
 Water Hammer, in pipes, v, 84, vi, 254, 364  
 Water Hemlock, seeds, xiii, 201  
 Water Jets, digging with, v, 88;  
   dredging with, 258;  
   power, 80;  
   propulsion of boats by, 190;  
   vena contracta of, 89-90  
 Water Lilies, Amazon, xiii, 359-60;  
   class of, 196  
 Waterloo, Napoleon's indigestion before, ix, 238;  
   weather conditions, i, 307  
 Watermelon, xiii, 54, 227;  
   water content, viii, 365  
 Water Meters, v, 87-8  
 Water Organ, v, 110-11  
 Water Pipes, bamboo stems as, xiii, 183;  
   bursting of, iv, 151, xiv, 75;  
   electrical thawing, vii, 336-9;  
   electrolysis, 188;  
   rate of flow in, vi, 71;  
   water hammer in, 254, 364, v, 84  
 Watering Places, xiv, 145  
 Water Plethysmograph, xi, 284  
 Water Power, coal and, xiv, 31, 191;  
   compressing air with, v, 89-93;  
   discovery of, xv, 240-1;  
   early and present use, v, 75-6, 173, xiv, 31;  
   electricity from, vi, 162-3, 351-2, 361-70;  
   future possibilities, v, 83-4;  
   gravity the real power, 76-7, 139;  
   growing use of, viii, 267, 283;  
   high head importance, v, 77;  
   in mountain countries, xiv, 242;  
   use on farms, vii, 233-4;  
   "White Coal," v, 174  
   (see also Hydraulic Machinery, Hydroelectric Plants, Water Jets, Water Wheels)  
 Waterproofing, by rubber, xiii, 245  
 Water Ram, v, 84-6  
 Water Scorpions, xii, 114  
 Watersheds, Atlantic-Pacific, xiv, 189-90;  
   in young and old regions, 158, 161  
 Water Snakes, xii, 217-18  
 Water Solubles (nitrites) = 260, 261, 262

water studies (vitamines), x, 260, 261, 262  
 Waterspouts, i, 138, 384;  
     cores, 299;  
     lifting power, 356;  
     superstitions, 335  
 Water Supply, common sources, viii, 317-18;  
     from wells, iii, 118, viii, 317-18, xiv, 139-40;  
     of American cities, viii, 317, 318, 320, 322, xiv, 140-1;  
     pollution and purification, viii, 41, 317-24, xiv, 139-41;  
     purification by chlorine, viii, 86, 321;  
     purified by compressed air, iv, 130-1;  
     snow sources, i, 118;  
     typhoid contamination of, x, 287  
 Water Table, iii, 113, 118, xiv, 136;  
     rise of, i, 355  
 Water-tube Boilers, v, 140  
 Water Turbines, v, 82-3, vi, 361-2, 363-4;  
     efficiency, v, 170;  
     at Keokuk Plant, 81-2, 82-3;  
     of Niagara Power Plant, vi, 372-3, 374-5  
 Water Vapor, atmospheric, i, 10, 11, 14-15, 76, iv, 183;  
     precipitation, i, 90-6, 113, 115, 120, 121;  
     need of nuclei for condensation, viii, 113;  
     saturated pressure of, iv, 168, 169  
 Water Wheels, early use, v, 19, 75, 76;  
     energy used by, iv, 181;  
     former and modern types, v, 76-7;  
     invention of, xv, 240-1  
     (see also Pelton Wheels, Water Turbines)  
 "Waterwitch," steamboat, v, 190  
 Water Witches, iii, 123, 124  
 Water Yam, xiii, 89-90  
 Watkins Glen, iii, 44, 243  
 Watson, Sir Thomas, x, 112  
 Watson, Prof., asteroids of, ii, 256-7  
 Watt, James, power unit named for, iv, 285;  
     steam engine, v, 44, 47, 144-6, 376, 377, xvi, [125](#)  
 Watt, Sir George, book on Indian plants, xiii, 266  
 Watt, power unit, iv, 80, 285, 310, 312, vi, 84-5, vii, 376;  
     method of ascertaining, vii, 166;  
     value in candlepower, iv, 352  
 Watt-hour, iv, 312, vi, 82;  
     erg and calorie equivalents, vii, 382  
 Watt-hour Meters, vii, 174-7  
 Wattmeters, vii, 172-4, 376;  
     electromagnetic, 171  
 Watt-second, vi, 82, 84, 85  
     (see also Joule)  
 Wave Length, iv, 196, 213, 214 (fig.), 384  
 Wave Meters, vii, 292-5  
 Waves, Ocean (see Ocean Waves)  
 Waves (vibrations), defined, iv, 196, 384  
     (see also Light Waves, Sound Waves, etc.)  
 Wax Candles, viii, 246, 247  
 Waxes, viii, 245-6, 350  
 Weak-Mindedness, facial expressions of, xv, 63, 64 (fig.)  
 "Weaning" Treatments, xi, 248  
 Weapon Salve, x, 79  
 Weapons, evolution of, v, 12-13, xv, 102-10, 190-2, 205-21  
 Weariness, indigestion from, ix, 241  
 Weasel Family, xii, 347-51  
 Weasels, xii, 348-9;  
     storing of food by, 292  
 Weather, aeronautics and, i, 284, 285;  
     atmospheric pressure and, 237-8, 241-2;  
     business dependence on, 261-70;  
     climate and, 199;  
     clothing in relation to, x, 309-10;  
     "comes from west," xiv, 350;  
     control of animal and plant life, i, 254;  
     correlation studies, 253;  
     crops and, 245-50, 252-3;  
     cycles, 242;  
     elements and how observed, 70-89;  
     heights of phenomena, 17, 18;  
     human effects, 216, 222-4, 220-1.

human effects, 310, 323-4, 330-1;  
 military importance, 306-15;  
 modern commenting on, 66;  
 moon's influence, ii, 201;  
 predictions for future eclipses, 217;  
 pressure areas and, i, 135, 218, 237-8, xiv, 349-50;  
 "recurrence," i, 363;  
 solar radiation and, 218-19, ii, 186-7, iv, 194;  
 sun-spots and, i, 16, 242, ii, 186;  
 variety in relation to efficiency, xiv, 357;  
 world-wide interrelations, i, 218, 241-2  
 Weather Bureau (see U. S. Weather Bureau)  
 Weather Forecasts and Forecasting, i, 224-6, 236-44;  
   advertising and, 265-6;  
   aeronautical, 18, 304-5;  
   agricultural, 256-7;  
   basis, 135;  
   frost, i, 260;  
   history of, xvi, [102](#), 177;  
   kites and balloons in, i, 22;  
   "odds," 314;  
   rainbows in, 177;  
   small progress in art, 382;  
   sunrise and sunsets in, 166;  
   United States, 216-17  
   (see also Weather Predictions)  
 Weather Glass, i, 70  
 Weather Instruments, i, 68-89  
 Weather Insurance, i, 269-70  
 Weather-Making, i, 332-45  
 Weather Maps, i, 225-36;  
   "flat," 239, 372;  
   marine, 273-6;  
   shipboard, 281;  
   winds on, 125-6, 134  
 Weather Observations and Reports, i, 66-89, 213-23;  
   aeronautical, 304-5, 314;  
   earliest instrumental, 201;  
   humidity in, xiv, 353-4;  
   marine, i, 274-6, 280-2;  
   used in crop forecasting, 251-2;  
   World War, 310, 314  
 Weather Predictions, long range, i, 241-4;  
   value to farmers, 249-50  
 Weather Prophets, distribution, i, 243  
 Weather Proverbs, i, 106, 177  
 Weather Vanes, ancient, i, 68;  
   common and scientific, 82  
 Weather Wells, i, 354, 384  
 Weathering of Rocks, iii, 22, 384, viii, 194-5, 338;  
   agencies and processes, iii, 22-9, xiv, 41-3, 62-4, 75-9, 105-6;  
   determined by character and arrangement of rocks, 44, 79, 130, 133;  
   in deserts and arid regions, iii, 23, 72, xiv, 41-2, 62, 69, 77-9;  
   on mountains, iii, 23-4, xiv, 40, 233;  
   plutonic rocks, 105-6, 107, 110, 112-13  
 Weaving, historical development of, xv, 243, 244-7;  
   pattern-making, v, 280-2;  
   threads, 276, 278-80  
 Weber's Law, xi, 184-5  
 Webs, of spiders, xii, 94, 95-6  
 Webster, Daniel, brain weight, xv, 39  
 Wedding Presents, xv, 285  
 Weddings, attendants at, origin of, xv, 282  
 Wedge, v, 37;  
   discovery of use, 15;  
   form of inclined plane, iv, 90;  
   friction in, 93  
 Wedge (meteorology), i, 238, 384  
 Weeds, origin in U. S., xiii, 353-4  
 Weedy Plantain, xiii, 88  
 "Weeping Trees," i, 351  
 Weeping Willow, xiii, 271-2  
 Weft Threads, v, 278, 280  
 Wegener, Dr. A., i, 192  
 Weight, iv, 58, 74, 99, 101;  
   defined, vi, 81, vii, [130](#).

diminished by earth's rotation, iv, 74-5;  
 errors in perception of, xi, 184-5;  
 latitude and, ii, 69, iv, 101, 102, xvi, [130](#);  
 loss of, in fluids, iv, 104, 105, 106, (fig.), 107;  
 mass and, 84-5, 110, xvi, [130](#);  
 measured by spring balance, iv, 102;  
 measurement of, by displacement, 103-4, 105;  
 of gases, gram-molecular method, viii, 109;  
 units of, iv, 46, 283-4, viii, 28  
 Weight (bodily), at different ages, ix, 31, 32 (diagram);  
 metabolism in relation to, x, 271, ix;  
 reduction of, 302;  
 rate of reduction by fasting, x, 275  
 Weight Arm, in machines, v, 22, 26, 31, 32, 33  
 Weights and Measures, British and metric units, iv, 45-6, 69-70;  
 practical units, 283-4;  
 scientific standards, xvi, [129-30](#)  
 (see also Units)  
 Weismann, germ plasm theory, x, 230;  
 on adaptations, xvi, [152](#)  
 Welding of Metals, i, 33;  
 electric, iv, 312;  
 Goldschmidt method, viii, 155  
 Wells, airlifts in, iv, 130;  
 artesian, iii, 118-19, xiv, 12, 138;  
 blowing, i, 353-5, 368;  
 drilling of deep, iii, 119-21;  
 drying of, xiv, 136;  
 gases and minerals in water, 141-2;  
 Green's drive, v, 380;  
 locating of, iii, 123-6;  
 pumping systems for deep, v, 114-15;  
 sanitary aspects, iii, 121-3, xiv, 139-40;  
 source of, 138-9;  
 sunk in granite, 137;  
 water supply from, iii, 118-19, viii, 317-18  
 Wells, E. I., on railroads, i, 267  
 Wells, Horace, x, 124, 125, xvi, [185](#)  
 Wells, Spencer, xvi, [184](#)  
 Welsbach Gas Mantles, vi, 264, viii, 252;  
 invisible rays, xvi, [192](#)  
 Welsh Language, xv, 162  
 Welsh People, in Mediterranean Group, xvi, [49](#);  
 mountain isolation of, xv, 130  
 Welts, hypnotic production, xi, 317  
 Welwitschia Mirabilis, xiii, 380-1  
 Wentletraps, xii, 71  
 West Africa, beetles of, xii, 124;  
 crocodiles of, 199-200;  
 coast of, xv, 136;  
 forests of, xiv, 366, 368-9;  
 hanging valleys in, 58;  
 harmattan of, i, 134;  
 monkeys of, xii, 379;  
 monsoons, i, 131;  
 python of, xii, 214;  
 river shrew of, 367;  
 sleeping sickness, x, 169;  
 tornadoes of, i, 137  
 Western American Volcanic Belt, xiv, 315  
 Western Forest (U. S.), xiv, 373-4  
 Western Pacific Volcanic Belt, xiv, 315-16  
 Western Union Telegraph Co., vii, 107-8, 112;  
 early weather forecasts, i, 216  
 West Indies, boa constrictor of, xii, 215;  
 clove production, xiii, 262;  
 coffee in, 233;  
 concordant coasts of, xiv, 249;  
 coral reefs in, 305;  
 earthquakes in, 331;  
 hurricanes, i, 136, 375;  
 hurricane reports, 280-2, 309;  
 mongooses in, xii, 352;  
 nutmeg production, xiii, 262;  
 poisonous snakes, xii, 234.

poisonous snakes, xii, 234;  
 sea-shells of, 73;  
 sharks of, 143;  
 sponges of, 32;  
 spurge, xiii, 30-1;  
 vanilla production, 259;  
 volcanoes of, xiv, 316  
 Westerly Winds, region of prevailing, i, 128, 129  
 Westinghouse, George, air-brake, v, 130, 380  
 Westinghouse Electric Co., machinery for Niagara Plant, vi, 374, 375, 376  
 Westminster Abbey, weathering effects, iii, 22  
 West Virginia, natural gas, iii, 355  
 Wet Bulb Thermometer, i, 78-9, 318, 384  
 Wetness, exposure to, effects of, x, 239;  
   sensation of, xi, 128  
 Wet Steam, v, 140  
 Whalebone, xii, 298  
 Whales, xii, 297-9;  
   sawfish and, 149;  
   squids and, 80  
 Whale's Food, xii, 19  
 Whaling Industry, aerial patrol in, i, 48  
 Wheat, ancestral home, xiii, 182, 221;  
   economic importance, i, 263, xiii, 208;  
   food value, viii, 364, x, 259, 261, 262, 267, 278, 279;  
   fruit for seed dispersal, xiii, 56;  
   germination of seeds, ix, 16-17, xiii, 211;  
   history and forms, 210-11;  
   in grass family, 179;  
   Mediterranean source, xiv, 382;  
   phosphate requirements, 67;  
   protein in, xiii, 95;  
   rust, 13;  
   snow and, i, 253;  
   stalk stiffening, viii, 337;  
   starch made from, 243;  
   time required to produce, v, 249;  
   vitamines in hulls, ix, 35, 36  
   (see also Winter Wheat)  
 Wheatstone Bridge, iv, 301, vi, 80  
 Wheel and Axle, v, 31-3;  
   action of, like lever, iv, 89  
 Wheel Lock, xv, 217  
 Wheeled Vehicles, use on farms, v, 215  
 Wheels, centrifugal force of, iv, 71;  
   discovery and development of, xv, 241-3;  
   evolution of, v, 16-17, 205;  
   form of lever, 21, 28;  
   friction, 204;  
   friction-saving by, 205-6;  
   large and small, 206;  
   not found in nature, 16, 215;  
   tendency to turn on center of gravity, 150;  
   in transportation, 214-15  
 Whelks, xii, 72  
 Whippoorwills, family of, xii, 267;  
   feathers about mouth, 244  
 Whirlwinds, dust, i, 60  
 Whiskey, making of, viii, 250  
 Whispering Galleries, iv, 239  
 Whistles, policeman's, iv, 220;  
   siren, 205  
 Whistling, impossible in caissons, iv, 32  
 White (color), reflection of light by, x, 309  
 White, Andrew D., on comets, ii, 84  
 White, Charles, x, 92  
 White, D., quoted, iii, 202, 343  
 White, I. C., anticlinal theory, iii, 352  
 White, Maunsel, v, 55, 383  
 White, Orlando E., xiii, 221  
 White Ants, xii, 110  
 White-blood, metabolism in, x, 272  
 "White Coal," v, 76, 174  
 White Corpuscles, ix, 182 (fig.), 184-8;  
   germ destruction by, 185-7, x, 197, 209-10;  
   passage through capillary walls, ix, 194



passage through capillary walls, ix, 157  
 Whiteface, Mount, spring on, iii, 117  
 Whitefish, xii, 154, 159  
 White Flies, xii, 112  
 White Flour, vitamins absent in, x, 267, ix, 35  
 Whitehead Torpedo, v, 380  
 White Heat, temperature of, iv, 361  
 White Lead, viii, 162, 265  
 White Light, iv, 364;  
   composition, Colors, i, 165, iv, 357-9, 366-7, vi, 282, viii, 301, ix, 115, 3579, xvi, [119](#);  
   hands and face in, iv, 364-5  
 White Mts., Arctic species in, xiv, 377;  
   club mosses of, xiii, 305;  
   in Mesozoic Era, iii, 232  
 White Pine, in northern forests, xiv, 372;  
   region of, xiii, 368  
 White Plague, x, 290, 294  
 White Race, xv, 32;  
   beards in, 38;  
   brain weight, 41;  
   characteristics indefinite, 35-6;  
   disease immunity and susceptibility, 48, 49-50;  
   eyes, color of, 37;  
   facial angle in, 45;  
   hair, color and form of, 37, 38;  
   in tropics, i, 327, xiv, 344, 356-7, xv, 49-50;  
   jaw angle of, 44;  
   language relationships, 161-3;  
   light and dark divisions, 37;  
   measles in, 48;  
   nose index and nostril shapes, 45, 46;  
   savages' ideas of, 334;  
   separate origin theory, 70;  
   skull index in, 42;  
   skull capacity, 41  
 White Rainbows, i, 176, 384  
 White Rats, protein experiments on, ix, 287-8, 288  
 White Swelling, x, 78  
 "White Way" Lighting, vi, 279, vii, 339-40  
 White Whales, xii, 297  
 Whitman, Walt, "Song of Myself," xi, 336  
 Whitney, Eli, v, 269;  
   cotton gin, 269-71, 376, xiii, 237-8;  
   milling machine, v, 47, 378;  
   standard muskets, 49-50  
 Whitney, Mount, observatories on, ii, 144, 149  
 Whitney, Professor, on emphasis, xv, 144;  
   on language changes, 157  
 Whittlesey, Lake, iii, 148  
 Whole Wheat Bread, vitamins in, x, 267  
 Whooping Cough, consumption from, x, 292;  
   germ of, 216  
 Wickam, H. A., "botanical specimens" of, xiii, 247  
 Widal Reaction, x, 216  
 Wilberforce Spring, iv, 83-5  
 Wilcox & Gibbs Machine, v, 285  
 Wild Arum, fertilization, xiii, 153  
 Wild Asses, xii, 308  
 Wild Boar, xii, 310;  
   in Cro-Magnon paintings, xv, 114  
 Wildcats, xii, 356  
 Wild Dogs, xii, 345  
 Wild Ducks, seed dispersal by, xiii, 340-1  
 Wilderness of Judæa, xiv, 121  
 Wild Horse, xii, 306-7  
 Wild Mustard, origin in U.S., xiii, 353-4  
 Wild Ox, xii, 330-1  
 Willets, xii, 262  
 Will or Volition, xi, 259-67;  
   hypnosis and, 317, 318;  
   motor character, 61;  
   source of energy of, 33  
 William the Conqueror, at Salerno, x, 36, 37  
 Willamette River, navigability of, xiv, 195  
 Williams, Prof. Samuel, ii, 211;  
   quoted i 201

Williams, Wells, on Chinese astronomy, ii, 21  
 Williamson, chemical work, xvi, [133-4](#), 162, 165  
 Willis, Thomas, xvi, [108](#)  
 Will-o'-the-Wisp, i, 346-9  
 Willow Trees, antiquity of species, xiii, 324-5;  
   family, 191;  
   fertilization, 122;  
   origin and product, 244;  
   petals absent, 190;  
   seed dispersal, 343;  
   sexes in, 47, 191;  
   sprouting of, 166  
 Willughby, xvi, [126](#)  
 Wilson, A. B., sewing machine, v, 284-5, 379  
 Wilson, T. L., xvi, [190-1](#)  
 Wimhurst Influence Machine, vi, 301  
 Winch, iv, 90-1  
 Winchell, A. N., i, 55  
 Winchester, James, quoted, i, 360  
 Wincing, origin, xi, 133  
 Wind, Winds, cause and general system, i, 124-9, xiv, 347-51;  
   climate determined by, 345-7;  
   complex structure, i, 292-8;  
   defined, x, 384;  
   direction, how observed, 82;  
   drying power, 77;  
   due to sun, v, 177, xiv, 32;  
   dust-carrying by, i, 52-5, iii, 71, 73-5, xiv, 77, 327;  
   eddies and updrafts, i, 53;  
   force measurement, 83-4, 294-6;  
   force in relation to isobars and altitudes, i, 126;  
   geological work, iii, 71-5;  
   gusts, i, 295;  
   human control, i, 332, 333;  
   in aeronautics, 284-6, 289-300;  
   lifting effort on kites, iv, 76 (fig.);  
   lightning and, i, 148;  
   local names, 132;  
   ocean, 271-6;  
   ocean currents caused by, xiv, 303;  
   plant fertilization by, xiii, 118, 123, 148-9;  
   power to blow objects aloft, i, 356;  
   pressure areas and, i, 124-6, 127-9, 134-5, 218, xiv, 349-50;  
   pressure due to inertia, v, 234;  
   projectiles and, i, 312-13;  
   rainfall and, 111;  
   rock destruction by, iii, 72-3, xiv, 41, 45, 62, 77, 233;  
   sailing against, iv, 77 (fig.), v, 182, 186-8;  
   seed dispersal by, xiii, 58-9, 156, 340, 343-6;  
   soils deposited by, iii, 73-4, xiv, 71-5;  
   sound and, i, 187, iv, 210-11;  
   superstitions, i, 334-5;  
   topography and, 292, 294 (fig.), 296-7;  
   types, 130-9;  
   use of power, 37-8, v, 75, 111, 173, 182;  
   velocity and force, i, 83, 84, 137, 138;  
   vertical, 293;  
   waves caused by, xiv, 299;  
   weather and, i, 237-8, xiv, 349-50;  
   worship of, by Polynesians, xv, 342  
 Wind Aloft, i, 384  
 Wind Aloft Maps, i, 230, 231, 233  
 Wind Charts, i, 206, 271-3  
 Wind Gaps, iii, 39, 38 (fig.), xiv, 58, 98, 169  
 Wind Instruments, iv, 231;  
   development of, xv, 316-17  
 Windmills, v, 75, 111;  
   modern use, i, 37-8  
 Windpipe, cartilage in, ix, 57;  
   connections and parts, 255  
 Wind Rose, i, 273-4, 384  
 Wine, alcohol in, how measured, iv, 113;  
   flavors of, viii, 248-9;  
   pasteurization of, x, 139-40;  
   religious uses, primitive, xv, 352

Wine Making, viii, 248-9;  
 Pasteur's discoveries, x, 138, 139-40  
 Wine Palm, xiii, 53  
 Winged Fruit and Seed, xiii, 58, 345-6  
 Wings, of birds, xii, 247  
 Wings, of flowers, xiii, 47-8  
 Wing Shells, xii, 73-4  
 Winkles (shellfish), xii, 72  
 Winnepeg, Lake, iii, 144  
 Winter, effects on life, xi, 51;  
 human efficiency in, i, 323;  
 keeping warm in, ix, 309, 312;  
 land and sea winds in, xiv, 346;  
 mild and severe, how determined, 350;  
 "old fashioned," i, 200-2;  
 thunderstorms, danger of, 156  
 Winter-Days, temperature, i, 205, 384  
 Wintergreen, origin, xiii, 255  
 Wintergreen Plants, xiii, 202  
 Winter Provender, of rodents, xii, 292-3  
 Winter Wheat, best time to plant, i, 256;  
 snow and, 253  
 Wireless Communication, vii, 258-98;  
 condensers in, vi, 303, 304;  
 dependent on simultaneous reactance, 171;  
 hot-wire ammeters in, vii, 163, 164  
 (see also Radio)  
 Wireless Control, of aeroplanes and ships, vii, 283-4  
 Wireless Signals, in aeronautics, i, 291, 292, 302  
 Wireless Telegraphy, iv, 313-16;  
 alternating currents in, vi, 168;  
 conditions of transmission, vii, 272-3;  
 detectors, 268, xvi, [191](#)-2;  
 history, 191;  
 induction coils in, iv, 305, 313, 314;  
 resonance in, 226;  
 strays or static, i, 162-3;  
 theory for amateurs, vii, 285-98;  
 vacuum tubes in, vi, 125, vii, 276-80;  
 weather reporting by, i, 257, 269, 280-2, 315;  
 in World War, vii, 283  
 (see also Wireless Communication)  
 Wireless Telephony, iv, 315-16;  
 aeronautical uses, i, 44-5, 302;  
 alternating currents in, vi, 163;  
 current conversion, 339-41;  
 development of, vii, 280-3;  
 distress signals, 284;  
 theory for amateurs, 285-98;  
 vacuum tubes in, vi, 125, 339-41, vii, 276, 278, 279, 280;  
 weather reporting by, i, 257;  
 in World War, vii, 282-3  
 (see also Wireless Communication)  
 Wires, current-capacity table, vii, 58;  
 leakage, 10-11;  
 measure (circular mils), iv, 282-3;  
 measure (mils), vi, 77, vii, 373;  
 resistance of, iv, 281, 282-3, vi, 79;  
 sizes and kinds in transmission, vii, 20-4;  
 standard tables, (copper), 378-81;  
 types of insulation, 58  
 Wireworms, xii, 124  
 Wiring, interior, vii, 51-72;  
 exterior (see Overhead, Underground Transmission)  
 Wishbone, of birds, xii, 247  
 Wisby, in Hanseatic League, xiv, 282  
 Wisconsin, drainage studies in, xiv, 131;  
 drumlins of, iii, 69, xiv, 60;  
 Ice Age in, iii, 239;  
 lakes of, xiv, 200;  
 terminal moraines in, 59  
 Wise, John, rip panel inventor, v, 224  
 Wiseman, Richard, x, 78  
 Wishes, dreams from, xi, 293, 299-300, 301-2;  
 suppression of, 140-2, 257

Wistar, Casper, x, 116  
Wit, psychology of, xi, 350-7  
Witchcraft, former theories of, x, 357, 360  
Witches, colonial ordeals for, xv, 373  
Witchhazel, origin, xiii, 255  
Witch-Hazel Plant, seed dispersal, xiii, 339  
Witnesses, influence of forms of questions, xi, 308-10;  
    untrustworthiness, 103, 168  
Woevre, France, xiv, 91  
Wöhler, Friedrich, x, 126  
Wolf, astronomer, ii, 134  
Wolff, Caspar F., xvi, [118](#)  
Wolf-Rayet Stars, ii, 116  
Wollaston, William Hyde, xvi, [122](#), 162;  
    spectrum studies, ii, 111, 112  
Wolverine, xii, 348-9  
Wolves, xii, 340-2;  
    dogs and, 344;  
    ears of, 346;  
    in Great Britain, xiv, 273;  
    Tasmanian, xii, 277  
Wombat, xii, 278  
Women, basal metabolism of, x, 271;  
    bearing of pain by, ix, 87;  
    brain weight in, xv, 39;  
    color-blindness in, ix, 116, 340-1;  
    dress of, x, 309;  
    ear-rings of, xv, 259;  
    food requirements, viii, 367;  
    heart rate in, x, 334;  
    height of, xv, 38;  
    modesty and immodesty in dress, 254-5;  
    painting of, 256;  
    skull capacity, 40;  
    susceptibility to temperature changes, x, 240;  
    voice tones of, ix, 99  
Wonder, in various sentiments, xi, 146, 147  
Wood, chemical material of, viii, 44;  
    decay of, xiii, 71;  
    distillation for wood alcohol, viii, 214;  
    electrical conductivity, iv, 259;  
    flame of burning, viii, 57;  
    heat conductivity, iv, 176, 177;  
    percentage of carbon in, viii, 44;  
    petrified, iii, 15-16;  
    sound velocity in, iv, 201;  
    storage appliance of plants, xiii, 96;  
    use as food, ix, 24  
    (see also Heartwood, Sap wood)  
Wood, Henry Wise, v, 383  
Wood Alcohol, viii, 214;  
    flame of, 60;  
    used as denaturant, 250  
Wood Ashes, lye from, viii, 276;  
    potash in, 279, 343, 344, xiv, 67  
Woodchucks, xii, 295  
Woodcocks, xii, 263  
Wood Lice, xii, 82  
Woodpeckers, xii, 267;  
    mating of, xv, 276-7;  
    toes of, xii, 265;  
    use of tools, v, 11  
Wood Pulp, in paper making, v, 290, 292-5, 380  
Wood Sorrels, leaves, xiii, 88-9, 113  
Woodward, Dr. Robert S., ii, 147, xvi, [126](#)  
Woody Tissue, composition, xiv, 65  
Woof, of woven goods, v, 278, xv, 244  
Wool, as clothing material, x, 307, 308, 309, ix, 311;  
    chemical properties and manufacture, viii, 256;  
    dyes of, 259;  
    electrification of, iv, 257, 258, 259;  
    humidity effects in manufacture, i, 78;  
    removal of cotton from, viii, 255;  
    warmth, to what due, iv, 178  
Wool Grass, xiii, 182 (fig.)

Wool-pack Clouds, i, 101-2, 384  
Woolwich Observatory, founding, xvi, [127](#)  
Woolworth Building, elevator system, v, 134-5;  
  height of tower, 79;  
  flood lighting, vi, 283  
Wordsworth, paradox of, xi, 247  
Words, changes in meanings of, xv, 157;  
  double meanings, 158-9;  
  inadequacy in feelings, 143;  
  origin of various, 153-4, 157, 161  
Work (labor), conditions of, importance, xi, 361-2;  
  daily amount in calories, ix, 297;  
  daily amount in foot-tons, x, 305;  
  effect of distractions, xi, 277;  
  fatigue and capacity for, x, 246, 247;  
  fatigue from new, ix, 81;  
  fatigue in pleasant and unpleasant, xi, 274-6, 277-8;  
  food energy consumed by, viii, 367;  
  planning of, xi, 377-8;  
  rest periods and efficiency, 363  
  (see also Vocations)  
Work (mechanics), iv, 37, 38;  
  accomplished by inequalities, viii, 168;  
  energy and, iv, 37-40, 78-88;  
  heat relations to, 189-91, 193;  
  measurement and units, 78, 79-80, 189-90, vi, 81-2, 84;  
  rate of, iv, 80  
  (see Power)  
Workers, food requirements and energy of, viii, 367;  
  instruction of beginners, xi, 363-5;  
  interest of, 376;  
  jobs and, 358-61;  
  tool adjustment to, 362  
World War, aeronautical development, i, 40-1, 284, 285, iv, 10, 107;  
  aeronautical weather services, i, 304-5;  
  aeroplane accidents, x, 246;  
  aeroplane machine guns, v, 107;  
  aeroplane mapping, i, 45;  
  aeroplanes, luminous glories seen, 185;  
  aftermath of, x, 188-9;  
  artillery phenomena, i, 193-4;  
  artillery vs. armor, v, 368;  
  big guns, v, 368-71;  
  bombardment of Antwerp, i, 191;  
  cannonading heard at distances, 188;  
  care of disabled, (U. S.), x, 188-91;  
  chemical warfare, viii, 262-4, x, 186-8;  
  chemical warfare service device, viii, 283;  
  chemistry in, xvi, [159](#);  
  commerce destruction in, xiv, 306;  
  cultural setback by, xv, 30;  
  dried foods in, viii, 371;  
  dye industry in, 253;  
  electricity in, vi, 10;  
  flood lighting, 283;  
  flying machines, v, 233;  
  French forests in, xiv, 239;  
  gas masks, viii, 48;  
  German aircraft at beginning, x, 40;  
  German lack of jute bags, xiii, 241;  
  German plans on two fronts, xiv, 91-2;  
  German torpedoes, v, 374;  
  Germans called Huns, xi, 22;  
  Germany's nitrate needs, xiv, 66;  
  helmets and armor in, xv, 221;  
  hysterical phenomena in, x, 363;  
  ignorance of southern mountaineers in, xv, 131;  
  influenza pandemic, x, 294-5;  
  Italy in, xiv, 244-5, 252-3, Italy in, xv, 138;  
  invasion of France and Belgium, topographical considerations, xiv, 88-93;  
  inventions, v, 360, 384;  
  jaundice in trenches, x, 201;  
  Liberty engines, v, 53-4;  
  machine guns, 363-8;  
  Marne retreat incidents, xi, 286-7;

- medical achievements of, x, 176-91, 384;  
 meteorology in, i, 290-1, 307-15;  
 mirages in Mesopotamia, 173;  
 motors used, direct current, vi, 239;  
 nitrogen needs and production, i, 34, 36, viii, 246, xiv, 66;  
 pilot balloons, i, 22;  
 potash dearth and supplies, viii, 143-4, 279, 344, xiv, 67;  
 projectiles and shells, v, 372;  
 rain in battles, i, 338;  
 Russian bison destroyed in, xii, 329;  
 Russian elk destruction in, 318;  
 scientific progress in, iv, 10-11, xvi, [9](#), 195;  
 scurvy in, x, 265;  
 searchlights on fleets, iv, 352;  
 sleeping sickness epidemic, x, 301;  
 smoke screens, viii, 87;  
 sound-ranging, i, 313, iv, 201-2;  
 sphagnum use in, xiii, 160-1;  
 stereograms in, xi, 180-1;  
 submarines, v, 198, 200-1;  
 submarine spotting, i, 47;  
 sulphuric acid importance, viii, 78-9, 80;  
 surgery in, x, 181-3, 381-2;  
 Switzerland in, xiv, 243-4;  
 tanks, v, 218;  
 tetanus infection in, x, 299;  
 trench fever in, 202;  
 tuberculosis in France, 175;  
 typhoid fever in, 217, 288;  
 vitamine foods lacking in certain countries, 260;  
 volcanic power in Italy, v, 179-80;  
 well-poisoning in, xv, 228;  
 wheat in rationing, viii, 364;  
 wireless operations, vii, 282-3;  
 "Who won it?," v, 300;  
 wood as food in, ix, 24;  
 Zeppelins and captive balloons, v, 227  
 World Weather Bureau, i, 221  
 Worm Gears, v, 37 (fig.), 88  
 Worms, xii, 44-5, 50-6;  
   classification, iii, 259;  
   earliest tracks, 263, 270;  
   power of distinguishing light, ix, 105;  
   regeneration in, xii, 170;  
   sea, 18, 23  
 Worms (disease), x, 200  
 Worry, feeling of, ix, 153-4, 167;  
   hardened arteries from, x, 335;  
   indigestion from, ix, 165, 167, 240-1  
 Wound-Rotor Induction Motor, vi, 245, 248, 256  
 Wounds, antiseptic treatment of, x, 145-6, xvi, [182](#)-3;  
   Carrel-Dakin treatment of infected, x, 181-3, 382;  
   former treatment, 40, 43, 54-5, 59, 78-9;  
   healing of modern surgical, 123;  
   painlessness to soldiers, xi, 119, 120;  
   Paré's treatment of, 55, xvi, [108](#);  
   radiation treatment of septic, x, 384  
 Wound Suckers, x, 91, 105  
 Wove Paper, v, 296  
 Woven Fabrics, threads of, v, 276, 278  
 Wright, Sir Almroth, x, 218  
 Wright, Orville and Wilbur, v, 231-2, 237-8, 383-4;  
   early flights, i, 300  
 Wright, Thomas, ii, 350, 367, 380  
 Wright Machines, v, 232, 236, 237-8  
 Wrigley Triplets Sign, N. Y., vii, 340-1  
 Wrist, bones of, ix, 67, 68 (fig.);  
   pulse in, 211  
 Writing, development of, xv, 164-79, 325, xvi, [60](#);  
   by telegraph, vi, 98;  
   remarks on art of, ii, 10;  
   reflex actions in, ix, 157  
 Written Language, association principle in, ix, 152;  
   importance to man, 153  
 Wrong, original meaning, xi, 190

Wrought Iron, v, 317, viii, 158-9  
 Wyberd, on corona, ii, 221  
 Wye Connections, vi, 209, 318, 325  
 Wyoming, badlands of, xiv, 82;  
     cattle ranges, 222-3;  
     dike systems, 106-7;  
     marine fossils in, iii, 82;  
     volcanic fields, xiv, 318  
 Xanthine, viii, 230  
 Xenon, in atmosphere, i, 11, 12;  
     symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
 Xenophanes, on fossils, iii, 14  
 Xiphosura, xii, 81  
 X-ray Analysis, of crystals, viii, 313  
 X-ray Photography, iv, 55, 320-1;  
     uses of, vii, 253-4, x, 222, 372-4  
 X-rays, iv, 317-21, vii, 249-57, x, 184-6, 254, 383;  
     discovery of, iv, 55, 317, x, 183-4, xvi, [192](#)-3;  
     fluorescence produced by, iv, 320, 378-9;  
     invisibility, 319, 378;  
     transmitted through æther, vi, 119, 269;  
     vibration frequency, iv, 379, vii, 260  
 X-ray Spectra, viii, 183, 309  
 X-ray Tube, iv, 319, vii, 251-2;  
     operated by induction coils, 244;  
     static generators for, 245  
 Xylene, from coal tar, viii, 253  
 Xylols, viii, 235  
 Xylophone, iv, 224  
 Yaks, xii, 330  
 Yakutat Bay, Alaska, xiv, 334-5;  
     faulting in, 114, 334-5  
 Yakutsk, Siberia, i, 210  
 Yale College, founding, xvi, [127](#)  
 Yampa River, xiv, 166, 168, 175  
 Yams, origin and antiquity, xiii, 224;  
     water, of Madagascar, 89-90  
 Yapocks, xii, 276  
 Yard, unit of length, iv, 45, 69;  
     value in meters, 46, 70  
 Yarn, grading of, v, 272;  
     making and weaving of, 268, 272-82  
 Yawning, as fear effect, xi, 132  
 Yaws, racial susceptibility to, xv, 50, 51  
 Y-connections (see Wye)  
 Year, beginning of, in ancient Egypt, ii, 26;  
     in Cæsar's calendar, xvi, [98](#);  
     length fixed by Hipparchus, 11, 32;  
     length in ancient Egypt, xvi, [70](#);  
     measurement of, iv, 15;  
     without a Summer, i, 359-61, 361-2  
 "Yearning of Bowels," xi, 64, 131, 160  
 Yeast, cells of, xvi, [142](#)-3;  
     disease-producing, x, 196;  
     fermentation in dough, ix, 248;  
     fermentation by pure and other cultures, x, 138;  
     leavening powers of, viii, 50;  
     non-flowering plant, xiii, 13, 14, 43;  
     origin of power, 71;  
     reproduction, 164;  
     vitamines in, ix, 36, x, 260, 261  
 Yellow, complementary color of, iv, 367;  
     photographic action of, 366;  
     soothing effects, vi, 274;  
     wave length of, iv, 359, 365  
 Yellow Days, cause, i, 57  
 Yellow Fever, x, 159-63;  
     campaign against, 162, 172-3, xiv, 356-7;  
     discovery of cause, x, 160-3, 173, 200;  
     immunity to, 207, xiv, 357;  
     virus of, x, 161, 200  
 Yellow Race, xv, 32;  
     brain and skull capacity in, 41;  
     diseases of, 51;

facial angle in, 45;  
jaw angle of, 44;  
nose index and nostril shape, 46;  
peoples of, 37;  
separate origin theory, 70;  
skull index, 42  
Yellowstone Lake, xiv, 180;  
altitude, 205  
Yellowstone National Park, freaks of nature in, vii, 202;  
geysers in, iii, 129;  
Hayden Relief model, xiv, 10;  
hot springs, 143;  
jointed rocks, 129;  
petrified forests, iii, 126-7;  
travertine terraces, xiv, 146;  
uncooled lava masses, 313-14  
Yellowstone River, canyon of (see Grand Canyon of the Yellowstone);  
falls of, iii, 48-9;  
geological history, xiv, 180  
Yerkes Telescope, ii, 98, 202;  
magnification by, iv, 346  
Yersin, bubonic plague work, x, 164, 165;  
pupil of Pasteur, 143  
Yew Tree, ancestors of, xiii, 317;  
a conifer, 174;  
in landscaping, 270;  
of Tasmania, 30  
Yorkshire Coast, recession of, xiv, 47, 301  
Yosemite Falls, iii, 47-8, 65  
Yosemite Valley, air currents, i, 296, 297;  
formation, iii, 44, 64-6, 225;  
granite walls, 112, 214;  
impressiveness, vii, 202  
Young, Prof., astronomical work, ii, 120, 128, 142, 181, 183, 201, 222-3, 307  
Young, Thomas, x, 96-7, xvi, [174](#)  
Young's Modulus, iv, 157, 158  
Yperman, Jean, x, 41  
Ypres, chemical warfare at, x, 186  
Yssel River, xiv, 45  
Ytterbium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
Yttrium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
Yucatan, chocolate cultivation, xiii, 234;  
sisal production, 240-1  
Yucca Plant, pollination of, xvi, [152-3](#)  
Yukon River, use of, xiv, 191  
  
Zambezi, crocodiles of, xii, 200  
Zambezi River, gorge and falls of, xiv, 131-2,  
(see also Victoria Falls);  
lava field of, 317;  
varied course, 155  
Zanzibar, clove production, xiii, 262, 263  
Zebras, xii, 307-8  
Zeno, Greek philosopher, xvi, [84-5](#)  
Zeolites, in softening water, viii, 324  
Zeppelin, Friedrich von, v, 225-6, 228, 382  
Zeppelins, v, 225-6, 228-9, 382;  
development by Germany, i, 40;  
in World War, 310  
Zero, invention of, xvi, [184](#)  
Ziczac, Egyptian, xii, 263  
Zinc, affinity intensity, viii, 128;  
atomic weight and symbol, 383;  
extraction from ores, 270, 271;  
in electric cells, vi, 59, 61, viii, 167;  
in heavy metal group, 126-7, 154;  
melting point and requirements, iv, 162, viii, 384;  
occurrence and production, iii, 363-4, viii, 129, 198;  
specific gravity, 384;  
test for, 287, 289;  
uses, iii, 363, viii, 155-6;  
used in hydrogen preparation, 32-3  
Zinc Carbonate, viii, 130  
Zinc Sulphate, viii, 96  
Zircon, iii, 341;  
axis ratio. 317



Zirconium, symbol and atomic weight, viii, 383  
Zodiac, ii, 254  
Zodiacon, i, 192  
Zoetrope, v, 329  
Zone of Flowage, iii, 84  
Zone of Fracture, iii, 84;  
    action of rocks in, 86  
Zones, Climatic, earliest distinction, iii, 220;  
    not marked in oldest times, 173, 178, 184, 202  
Zones of Silence, i, 189-92  
Zoögonidia, movements, xvi, [166](#)  
Zooids, xii, 34  
ZOÖLOGY, Volume xii  
Zoölogy, binomial nomenclature in, x, 84;  
    daily interest, xvi, [15](#)-16, 22, 25-6;  
    defined, xvi, [36](#);  
    history of development, 116, 126, 140-8  
Zoöpraxiscope, v, 330  
Zorilla, xii, 348  
Zuider Zee, formation of present, xiv, 45-6  
Zulus, ideas of future life, xv, 333;  
    musical instruments of, 317;  
    polygamy among, 288  
Zuni Indians, pottery-making by, xv, 250 (fig.)

**Revision Service**  
**POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY**



*How To Send For It*

BETWEEN March 1, 1924 and May 1, 1924, and in the corresponding period of each succeeding year, fill out and mail to the Publishers, P. F. Collier & Son Company, 416 West Thirteenth Street, New York, the appropriate "Request Form."

When Revision Sheets are received place them, in numerical order, in the looseleaf volume provided to hold them.

A new title page and a new cumulative index will be supplied with each year's Revision Sheets.

*See "Request Forms" on succeeding pages*

[Pg 386]  
[Pg 387]

---

*Request Form—1923*



Revision Service  
POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

*Date* \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the year 1923. I subscribed for Popular Science Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_ 19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision Sheets to me at the following address:

*Name* \_\_\_\_\_

*Address* \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

**I** Important *Mail this to Publisher between March 1, 1924 and May 1, 1924*

[Pg 388]  
[Pg 389]

Request Form—1924



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1924. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision  
Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

**I** Important Mail this to Publisher between  
March 1, 1925 and May 1, 1925

\_\_\_\_\_

[Pg 390]  
[Pg 391]

Request Form—1925



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1925. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision  
Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

---

**I** mportant *Mail this to Publisher between  
March 1, 1926 and May 1, 1926*

---

[Pg 392]  
[Pg 393]

*Request Form—1926*



Revision Service  
POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY  
*Date* \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1926. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision  
Sheets to me at the following address:

*Name* \_\_\_\_\_

*Address* \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

---

**I** mportant *Mail this to Publisher between  
March 1, 1927 and May 1, 1927*

---

[Pg 394]  
[Pg 395]

*Request Form—1927*



Revision Service  
POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY  
*Date* \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1927. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision  
Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

**I** Important Mail this to Publisher between  
March 1, 1928 and May 1, 1928

[Pg 396]  
[Pg 397]

*Request Form—1928*



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1928. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision  
Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

**I** Important Mail this to Publisher between  
March 1, 1929 and May 1, 1929

[Pg 398]  
[Pg 399]

*Request Form—1929*



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service  
Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the  
year 1929. I subscribed for Popular Science  
Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_  
19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

---

---

You may send the above requested Revision Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

---

---

**I** mportant *Mail this to Publisher between March 1, 1930 and May 1, 1930*

---

[Pg 400]  
[Pg 401]

*Request Form—1930*



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the year 1930. I subscribed for Popular Science Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_ 19 \_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

---

---

You may send the above requested Revision Sheets to me at the following address:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

---

---

**I** mportant *Mail this to Publisher between March 1, 1931 and May 1, 1931*

---

[Pg 402]

*Request Form—1931*



Revision Service

POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

Date \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street

New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the year 1931. I subscribed for Popular Science Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_, 19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision Sheets to me at the following address:

*Name* \_\_\_\_\_

*Address* \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

**I** mpportant *Mail this to Publisher between March 1, 1932 and May 1, 1932*

\_\_\_\_\_

[Pg 403]  
[Pg 404]

*Request Form—1932*



Revision Service  
POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY

*Date* \_\_\_\_\_

P. F. Collier & Son Company  
416 West 13th Street  
New York, N. Y.

Gentlemen: Kindly send me Revision Service Sheets on Popular Science Library, for the year 1932. I subscribed for Popular Science Library in the month of \_\_\_\_\_, 19\_\_\_\_, and my address then was—

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

You may send the above requested Revision Sheets to me at the following address:

*Name* \_\_\_\_\_

*Address* \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

**I** mpportant *Mail this to Publisher between March 1, 1933 and May 1, 1933*



## TRANSCRIBER'S NOTES

Silently corrected simple spelling, grammar, and typographical errors.

Retained anachronistic and non-standard spellings as printed.

\*\*\* END OF THE PROJECT GUTENBERG EBOOK HOW TO USE THE POPULAR SCIENCE LIBRARY; HISTORY OF SCIENCE; GENERAL INDEX \*\*\*

Updated editions will replace the previous one—the old editions will be renamed.

Creating the works from print editions not protected by U.S. copyright law means that no one owns a United States copyright in these works, so the Foundation (and you!) can copy and distribute it in the United States without permission and without paying copyright royalties. Special rules, set forth in the General Terms of Use part of this license, apply to copying and distributing Project Gutenberg™ electronic works to protect the PROJECT GUTENBERG™ concept and trademark. Project Gutenberg is a registered trademark, and may not be used if you charge for an eBook, except by following the terms of the trademark license, including paying royalties for use of the Project Gutenberg trademark. If you do not charge anything for copies of this eBook, complying with the trademark license is very easy. You may use this eBook for nearly any purpose such as creation of derivative works, reports, performances and research. Project Gutenberg eBooks may be modified and printed and given away—you may do practically ANYTHING in the United States with eBooks not protected by U.S. copyright law. Redistribution is subject to the trademark license, especially commercial redistribution.

### START: FULL LICENSE THE FULL PROJECT GUTENBERG LICENSE PLEASE READ THIS BEFORE YOU DISTRIBUTE OR USE THIS WORK

To protect the Project Gutenberg™ mission of promoting the free distribution of electronic works, by using or distributing this work (or any other work associated in any way with the phrase “Project Gutenberg”), you agree to comply with all the terms of the Full Project Gutenberg™ License available with this file or online at [www.gutenberg.org/license](http://www.gutenberg.org/license).

#### **Section 1. General Terms of Use and Redistributing Project Gutenberg™ electronic works**

1.A. By reading or using any part of this Project Gutenberg™ electronic work, you indicate that you have read, understand, agree to and accept all the terms of this license and intellectual property (trademark/copyright) agreement. If you do not agree to abide by all the terms of this agreement, you must cease using and return or destroy all copies of Project Gutenberg™ electronic works in your possession. If you paid a fee for obtaining a copy of or access to a Project Gutenberg™ electronic work and you do not agree to be bound by the terms of this agreement, you may obtain a refund from the person or entity to whom you paid the fee as set forth in paragraph 1.E.8.

1.B. “Project Gutenberg” is a registered trademark. It may only be used on or associated in any way with an electronic work by people who agree to be bound by the terms of this agreement. There are a few things that you can do with most Project Gutenberg™ electronic works even without complying with the full terms of this agreement. See paragraph 1.C below. There are a lot of things you can do with Project Gutenberg™ electronic works if you follow the terms of this agreement and help preserve free future access to Project Gutenberg™ electronic works. See paragraph 1.E below.

1.C. The Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation (“the Foundation” or PGLAF), owns a compilation copyright in the collection of Project Gutenberg™ electronic works. Nearly all the individual works in the collection are in the public domain in the United States. If an individual work is unprotected by copyright law in the United States and you are located in the United States, we do not claim a right to prevent you from copying, distributing, performing, displaying or creating derivative works based on the work as long as all references to Project Gutenberg are removed. Of course, we hope that you will support the Project Gutenberg™ mission of promoting free access to electronic works by freely sharing Project Gutenberg™ works in compliance with the terms of this agreement for keeping the Project Gutenberg™ name associated with the work. You can easily comply with the terms of this agreement by keeping this work in the same format with its attached full Project Gutenberg™ License when you share it without charge with others.

1.D. The copyright laws of the place where you are located also govern what you can do with



this work. Copyright laws in most countries are in a constant state of change. If you are outside the United States, check the laws of your country in addition to the terms of this agreement before downloading, copying, displaying, performing, distributing or creating derivative works based on this work or any other Project Gutenberg™ work. The Foundation makes no representations concerning the copyright status of any work in any country other than the United States.

1.E. Unless you have removed all references to Project Gutenberg:

1.E.1. The following sentence, with active links to, or other immediate access to, the full Project Gutenberg™ License must appear prominently whenever any copy of a Project Gutenberg™ work (any work on which the phrase “Project Gutenberg” appears, or with which the phrase “Project Gutenberg” is associated) is accessed, displayed, performed, viewed, copied or distributed:

This eBook is for the use of anyone anywhere in the United States and most other parts of the world at no cost and with almost no restrictions whatsoever. You may copy it, give it away or re-use it under the terms of the Project Gutenberg License included with this eBook or online at [www.gutenberg.org](http://www.gutenberg.org). If you are not located in the United States, you will have to check the laws of the country where you are located before using this eBook.

1.E.2. If an individual Project Gutenberg™ electronic work is derived from texts not protected by U.S. copyright law (does not contain a notice indicating that it is posted with permission of the copyright holder), the work can be copied and distributed to anyone in the United States without paying any fees or charges. If you are redistributing or providing access to a work with the phrase “Project Gutenberg” associated with or appearing on the work, you must comply either with the requirements of paragraphs 1.E.1 through 1.E.7 or obtain permission for the use of the work and the Project Gutenberg™ trademark as set forth in paragraphs 1.E.8 or 1.E.9.

1.E.3. If an individual Project Gutenberg™ electronic work is posted with the permission of the copyright holder, your use and distribution must comply with both paragraphs 1.E.1 through 1.E.7 and any additional terms imposed by the copyright holder. Additional terms will be linked to the Project Gutenberg™ License for all works posted with the permission of the copyright holder found at the beginning of this work.

1.E.4. Do not unlink or detach or remove the full Project Gutenberg™ License terms from this work, or any files containing a part of this work or any other work associated with Project Gutenberg™.

1.E.5. Do not copy, display, perform, distribute or redistribute this electronic work, or any part of this electronic work, without prominently displaying the sentence set forth in paragraph 1.E.1 with active links or immediate access to the full terms of the Project Gutenberg™ License.

1.E.6. You may convert to and distribute this work in any binary, compressed, marked up, nonproprietary or proprietary form, including any word processing or hypertext form. However, if you provide access to or distribute copies of a Project Gutenberg™ work in a format other than “Plain Vanilla ASCII” or other format used in the official version posted on the official Project Gutenberg™ website ([www.gutenberg.org](http://www.gutenberg.org)), you must, at no additional cost, fee or expense to the user, provide a copy, a means of exporting a copy, or a means of obtaining a copy upon request, of the work in its original “Plain Vanilla ASCII” or other form. Any alternate format must include the full Project Gutenberg™ License as specified in paragraph 1.E.1.

1.E.7. Do not charge a fee for access to, viewing, displaying, performing, copying or distributing any Project Gutenberg™ works unless you comply with paragraph 1.E.8 or 1.E.9.

1.E.8. You may charge a reasonable fee for copies of or providing access to or distributing Project Gutenberg™ electronic works provided that:

- You pay a royalty fee of 20% of the gross profits you derive from the use of Project Gutenberg™ works calculated using the method you already use to calculate your applicable taxes. The fee is owed to the owner of the Project Gutenberg™ trademark, but he has agreed to donate royalties under this paragraph to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation. Royalty payments must be paid within 60 days following each date on which you prepare (or are legally required to prepare) your periodic tax returns. Royalty payments should be clearly marked as such and sent to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation at the address specified in Section 4, “Information about donations to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation.”
- You provide a full refund of any money paid by a user who notifies you in writing (or by e-mail) within 30 days of receipt that s/he does not agree to the terms of the full Project Gutenberg™ License. You must require such a user to return or destroy all copies of the works possessed in a physical medium and discontinue all use of and all access to other copies of Project Gutenberg™ works.
- You provide, in accordance with paragraph 1.F.3, a full refund of any money paid for a work or a replacement copy, if a defect in the electronic work is discovered and reported to you within 90 days of receipt of the work.
- You comply with all other terms of this agreement for free distribution of Project Gutenberg™ works.

1.E.9. If you wish to charge a fee or distribute a Project Gutenberg™ electronic work or group of works on different terms than are set forth in this agreement, you must obtain permission in writing from the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation, the manager of the Project Gutenberg™ trademark. Contact the Foundation as set forth in Section 3 below.

#### 1.F.

1.F.1. Project Gutenberg volunteers and employees expend considerable effort to identify, do copyright research on, transcribe and proofread works not protected by U.S. copyright law in creating the Project Gutenberg™ collection. Despite these efforts, Project Gutenberg™ electronic works, and the medium on which they may be stored, may contain “Defects,” such as, but not limited to, incomplete, inaccurate or corrupt data, transcription errors, a copyright or other intellectual property infringement, a defective or damaged disk or other medium, a computer virus, or computer codes that damage or cannot be read by your equipment.

1.F.2. LIMITED WARRANTY, DISCLAIMER OF DAMAGES - Except for the “Right of Replacement or Refund” described in paragraph 1.F.3, the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation, the owner of the Project Gutenberg™ trademark, and any other party distributing a Project Gutenberg™ electronic work under this agreement, disclaim all liability to you for damages, costs and expenses, including legal fees. YOU AGREE THAT YOU HAVE NO REMEDIES FOR NEGLIGENCE, STRICT LIABILITY, BREACH OF WARRANTY OR BREACH OF CONTRACT EXCEPT THOSE PROVIDED IN PARAGRAPH 1.F.3. YOU AGREE THAT THE FOUNDATION, THE TRADEMARK OWNER, AND ANY DISTRIBUTOR UNDER THIS AGREEMENT WILL NOT BE LIABLE TO YOU FOR ACTUAL, DIRECT, INDIRECT, CONSEQUENTIAL, PUNITIVE OR INCIDENTAL DAMAGES EVEN IF YOU GIVE NOTICE OF THE POSSIBILITY OF SUCH DAMAGE.

1.F.3. LIMITED RIGHT OF REPLACEMENT OR REFUND - If you discover a defect in this electronic work within 90 days of receiving it, you can receive a refund of the money (if any) you paid for it by sending a written explanation to the person you received the work from. If you received the work on a physical medium, you must return the medium with your written explanation. The person or entity that provided you with the defective work may elect to provide a replacement copy in lieu of a refund. If you received the work electronically, the person or entity providing it to you may choose to give you a second opportunity to receive the work electronically in lieu of a refund. If the second copy is also defective, you may demand a refund in writing without further opportunities to fix the problem.

1.F.4. Except for the limited right of replacement or refund set forth in paragraph 1.F.3, this work is provided to you ‘AS-IS’, WITH NO OTHER WARRANTIES OF ANY KIND, EXPRESS OR IMPLIED, INCLUDING BUT NOT LIMITED TO WARRANTIES OF MERCHANTABILITY OR FITNESS FOR ANY PURPOSE.

1.F.5. Some states do not allow disclaimers of certain implied warranties or the exclusion or limitation of certain types of damages. If any disclaimer or limitation set forth in this agreement violates the law of the state applicable to this agreement, the agreement shall be interpreted to make the maximum disclaimer or limitation permitted by the applicable state law. The invalidity or unenforceability of any provision of this agreement shall not void the remaining provisions.

1.F.6. INDEMNITY - You agree to indemnify and hold the Foundation, the trademark owner, any agent or employee of the Foundation, anyone providing copies of Project Gutenberg™ electronic works in accordance with this agreement, and any volunteers associated with the production, promotion and distribution of Project Gutenberg™ electronic works, harmless from all liability, costs and expenses, including legal fees, that arise directly or indirectly from any of the following which you do or cause to occur: (a) distribution of this or any Project Gutenberg™ work, (b) alteration, modification, or additions or deletions to any Project Gutenberg™ work, and (c) any Defect you cause.

## **Section 2. Information about the Mission of Project Gutenberg™**

Project Gutenberg™ is synonymous with the free distribution of electronic works in formats readable by the widest variety of computers including obsolete, old, middle-aged and new computers. It exists because of the efforts of hundreds of volunteers and donations from people in all walks of life.

Volunteers and financial support to provide volunteers with the assistance they need are critical to reaching Project Gutenberg™'s goals and ensuring that the Project Gutenberg™ collection will remain freely available for generations to come. In 2001, the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation was created to provide a secure and permanent future for Project Gutenberg™ and future generations. To learn more about the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation and how your efforts and donations can help, see Sections 3 and 4 and the Foundation information page at [www.gutenberg.org](http://www.gutenberg.org).

## **Section 3. Information about the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation**

The Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation is a non-profit 501(c)(3) educational corporation organized under the laws of the state of Mississippi and granted tax exempt status by the Internal Revenue Service. The Foundation's EIN or federal tax identification number is 64-6221541. Contributions to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation are tax deductible to the full extent permitted by U.S. federal laws and your state's laws.

The Foundation's business office is located at 809 North 1500 West, Salt Lake City, UT 84116, (801) 596-1887. Email contact links and up to date contact information can be found at the Foundation's website and official page at [www.gutenberg.org/contact](http://www.gutenberg.org/contact)

## **Section 4. Information about Donations to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation**

Project Gutenberg™ depends upon and cannot survive without widespread public support and donations to carry out its mission of increasing the number of public domain and licensed works that can be freely distributed in machine-readable form accessible by the widest array of equipment including outdated equipment. Many small donations (\$1 to \$5,000) are particularly important to maintaining tax exempt status with the IRS.

The Foundation is committed to complying with the laws regulating charities and charitable donations in all 50 states of the United States. Compliance requirements are not uniform and it takes a considerable effort, much paperwork and many fees to meet and keep up with these requirements. We do not solicit donations in locations where we have not received written confirmation of compliance. To SEND DONATIONS or determine the status of compliance for any particular state visit [www.gutenberg.org/donate](http://www.gutenberg.org/donate).

While we cannot and do not solicit contributions from states where we have not met the solicitation requirements, we know of no prohibition against accepting unsolicited donations from donors in such states who approach us with offers to donate.

International donations are gratefully accepted, but we cannot make any statements concerning tax treatment of donations received from outside the United States. U.S. laws alone swamp our small staff.

Please check the Project Gutenberg web pages for current donation methods and addresses. Donations are accepted in a number of other ways including checks, online payments and credit card donations. To donate, please visit: [www.gutenberg.org/donate](http://www.gutenberg.org/donate)

## **Section 5. General Information About Project Gutenberg™ electronic works**

Professor Michael S. Hart was the originator of the Project Gutenberg™ concept of a library of electronic works that could be freely shared with anyone. For forty years, he produced and distributed Project Gutenberg™ eBooks with only a loose network of volunteer support.

Project Gutenberg™ eBooks are often created from several printed editions, all of which are confirmed as not protected by copyright in the U.S. unless a copyright notice is included. Thus, we do not necessarily keep eBooks in compliance with any particular paper edition.

Most people start at our website which has the main PG search facility: [www.gutenberg.org](http://www.gutenberg.org).

This website includes information about Project Gutenberg™, including how to make donations to the Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation, how to help produce our new eBooks, and how to subscribe to our email newsletter to hear about new eBooks.